Systematic studies on the heterobasidiomycetes (Agaricomycotina, Basidiomycota, Fungi) of Kerala

Thesis submitted to the
UNIVERSITY OF CALICUT
in partial fulfillment for the requirements for
the award of the degree of

Doctor of Philosophy in Botany

By
ANJITHA THOMAS
(U.O.No. 10058/2018/Admn. Dtd. 29/08/2018)

Post Graduate & Research Department of Botany
The Zamorin's Guruvayurappan College
Kozhikode-673 014, Kerala

August 2024

THE ZAMORIN'S GURUVAYURAPPAN COLLEGE
(Established in 1877, Affiliated to the University of Calicut. Re-accredited by NAAC with A Grade)
Guruvayurappan College P.O., Kozhikode-673014, Kerala
Website: www.zgcollege.org, Phone: 0495-2331516, Email: zgckozhikode@gmail.com

August 2024

CERTIFICATE

This is to certify that the thesis entitled “**Systematic studies on the heterobasidiomycetes (Agaricomycotina, Basidiomycota, Fungi) of Kerala**”, submitted to the University of Calicut by Ms. Anjitha Thomas, for the award of PhD. Degree in Botany is a record of Bonafide research work carried out by her under the supervision and guidance of Dr. Arun Kumar T. K., Assistant Professor, Post Graduate and Research Department of Botany of this College during the period 2018–2024.

Principal

POST GRADUATE & RESEARCH DEPARTMENT OF BOTANY
THE ZAMORIN'S GURUVAYURAPPAN COLLEGE
(Established in 1877, Affiliated to the University of Calicut. Re-accredited by NAAC with A Grade)
Guruvayurappan College P.O., Kozhikode-673014, Kerala
Website: www.zgcollege.org, Phone: 0495-2331516, Email: zgckozhikode@gmail.com

Dr. Arun Kumar T. K.
Assistant Professor of Botany

August 2024

CERTIFICATE

This is to certify that the thesis entitled “**Systematic studies on the heterobasidiomycetes (Agaricomycotina, Basidiomycota, Fungi) of Kerala**” submitted to the University of Calicut by Ms. Anjitha Thomas, in partial fulfillment of the requirements for the award of the degree of Doctor of Philosophy in Botany, has been carried out by her under my supervision and guidance, and that no part of this thesis has formed the basis for the award of any degree or diploma or other similar title or recognition.

Dr. Arun Kumar T. K.

POST GRADUATE & RESEARCH DEPARTMENT OF BOTANY
THE ZAMORIN'S GURUVAYURAPPAN COLLEGE
(Established in 1877, Affiliated to University of Calicut. Re-accredited by NAAC with A Grade)
Guruvayurappan College P.O., Kozhikode-673014, Kerala
Website: www.zgcollege.org, Phone 0495-2331516, Email: zgckozhikode@gmail.com

August 2024

CERTIFICATE

This is to certify that the thesis entitled "**Systematic studies on the heterobasidiomycetes (Agaricomycotina, Basidiomycota, Fungi) of Kerala**" submitted to the University of Calicut by Ms. Anjitha Thomas, in partial fulfillment of the requirements for the award of the degree of Doctor of Philosophy in Botany, has been carried out by her under the supervision and guidance of Dr. Arun Kumar T. K., Assistant Professor of this department, and that no part of this thesis has formed the basis for the award of any degree or diploma or other similar title or recognition.

(Head of the Department,
P.G. & Research Department of Botany)

DECLARATION

I hereby declare that the work presented in the thesis "**Systematic studies on the heterobasidiomycetes (Agaricomycotina, Basidiomycota, Fungi) of Kerala**" is based on the original work done by me under the guidance of Dr. Arun Kumar T. K., Assistant Professor, Post Graduate and Research Department of Botany and has not been included in any other thesis submitted previously for the award of any degree. The contents of the thesis are undergone plagiarism check using iThenticate software at C.H.M.K. Library, University of Calicut, and the similarity index found within the permissible limit. I also declare that the thesis is free from AI generated contents.

Place: Kozhikode **Anjitha Thomas**
Date:

ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

I express my sincere gratitude to Dr. Arun Kumar T. K. (Assistant Professor, P. G. & Research Department of Botany, The Zamorin's Guruvayurappan College, Kozhikode) for his excellent guidance, inspiring comments, consistent supervision, and encouragement extended throughout my work.

I am grateful to the Management of the Zamorin's Guruvayurappan College, Principal of the College, Dr. B. Rajani, former Principals Dr. P. T. Malini, Dr. G. Indiradevi, and Dr. T. Ramachandran, for providing all facilities, and whole-hearted support for carrying out my PhD. studies.

My sincere thanks to KSCSTE (Kerala State Council for Science Technology and Environment) for providing financial assistance, and to the Principal Chief Conservator of Forests, and Chief Wildlife Warden, Kerala for granting me permission for fieldwork in the forest areas of Kerala. I also thank staff members of the Kerala Forest Department forgiving facilities during the field trips to various forest areas of Kerala.

I record my special gratitude to Prof. (Dr.) P. Manimohan (Department of Botany, University of Calicut) who introduced me to the world of Mycology, and special thanks to Dr. C. K. Pradeep for his invaluable advice and suggestions during the research programme.

Thanks are due to my Research Advisory Committee members, Dr. R. V. M. Divakaran, Dr. A. K. Pradeep, Professor (Dr). P. Manimohan, Dr. P. P. Rajan, Dr. Sanoj E., and Dr. K. P. Rajesh, for critically evaluating the progress of my research work periodically, and for proving suggestions for improvement.

I am thankful to Dr. P. Indulekha, Head of the Department of Botany, and Dr. P. P. Rajan (former HoD) for giving all the facilities and support during my studies. I am thankful to the faculty members Dr. P. Indulekha, Dr. K. P. Rajesh, Dr. Sanoj E., Dr. Anoop K. and Dr. Sreejith P. E. and former faculty Dr. Manju C. Nair of the

Zamorins Guruvayurappan Collage for their support. I am thankful to all teaching and non-teaching staff of the College for their help and support.

I have great pleasure to record the valuable help and constant encouragement extended to me by the Research Scholars of the Department of Botany, Dr. Vinjusha N., Dr. Krishna Priya K., Ms. Salna N., Ms. Jeena Rose Pious, Ms. Vaishnavi M., Dr. Chandini V. K., Dr. Vijisha P., Dr. Mufeed B., Dr. Manjula K. M., Ms. Anju John V., Ms. Manju A. C., Ms. Thulasi R., Ms. Vafa A. Latheef, Ms. Nishida P. P., Ms. Sruthy O.M., Ms. Sajitha Menon S., Ms. Vinisha, Ms. Aswathy C. S. I also thank Research Scholars of other Departments of the college, Dr. Sumesh Karad, Ms. Pranamya for their support during the research.

I thank my family members and friends for their valuable help, encouragement, cooperation and support to bring this work to a successful end.

Above all, I thank the almighty God for the grace and blessings showered on me throughout my work, and for giving me strength for the successful completion of my work.

Anjitha Thomas

ABSTRACT

Heterobasidiomycetes are a polyphyletic group of fungi having jelly-like basidiocarp, complex dolipore septum with parenthesomes, septate basidia, and basidiospores capable of producing secondary spores and/or yeast-like cells. Heterobasidiomycetes (Agaricomycotina) generally called as jelly fungi are distributed in the following classes: Agaricomycetes, Dacrymycetes, and Tremellomycetes. Heterobasidiomycetous fungi exhibit diversity in basidiocarp shape, size, colour and utilize various substrata. Ecological features of heterobasidiomycetes like habitat, mode of nutrition and associating organisms vary significantly in different classes and orders. Heterobasidiomycetes include economically important taxa with edibility and proven bioactivity.

From Kerala, Rangaswami *et al*. (1970) reported one species and Mohanan (2011) reported ten species of heterobasidiomycetes. Comprehensive studies of this group are lacking in Kerala State. Hence, a systematic study of the heterobasidiomycetes fungi of Kerala was attempted.

Specimens used in the study were collected from different localities of Kerala State during 2018-2024. Morphological and molecular characterizations were done. The newly generated sequences were deposited in GenBank (www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov) database. Phylogenetic analysis to elucidate the relationships of taxa collected in the study was done. Pure cultures of 20 species were generated and maintained at Fungal Diversity laboratory of the Zamorin's Guruvayurappan College. All the collections (including holotype materials) have been deposited at the Zamorin's Guruvayurappan College herbarium (ZGC), Kozhikode.

The present systematic study on heterobasidiomycete documented 47 species belonging to 11 genera, 7 families, 4 orders. Detailed morphological descriptions, comprehensive taxonomic accounts, macroscopic and microscopic photographs, and keys to the heterobasidiomycetes group were prepared. Three species collected during the study have been formally proposed as new to science. Seven species were found as hitherto undescribed and may represent species new to science (*Sebacina* species, *Dacrymyces* species 1, *Dacrymyces* species 2, *Tremella* species 1, *Tremella* species 2 and *Tremella* species 3 and *Vishniacozyma* species). Two taxa were identified only up to family level and belonged to Auriculariaceae, and Cryptococcaceae. These two taxa could not place in a genus because they exhibited phylogenetic distinction from all the heterobasidiomycete genera described so far. Fifty five molecular sequences were newly generated and phylogenetic analysis of Auriculariales, Sebacinales, Dacrymycetes, and Tremellomycetes were conducted for accurate identification of species.

This study forms the first phylogenetically supported comprehensive treatment of heterobasidiomycetes from India.

Key words: Auriculariales, Biodiversity, Dacrymycetes, Phylogeny, Sebacinales, Tremellomycetes

സംഗ്രഹം

ജെല്ലി സ്വഭാവമുള്ള ബസിഡിയോകാർപ്പ്, പാരന്തീസോമുകളുള്ള ഡോളിപോർ സെപ്റ്റം, സെപ്റ്റേറ്റ് ബസിഡിയ, ദ്വിതീയ ബീജകോശങ്ങൾ (secondary spores), യീസ്റ്റ് പോലുള്ള കോശങ്ങൾ ഉത്‌പാദിപ്പിക്കാൻ കഴിവുള്ള ബസിഡിയോസ്‌പോറുകൾ എന്നിവ അടങ്ങിയിട്ടുള്ള ഫംഗസുകളുടെ ഒരു ഗ്രൂപ്പാണ് ഹെറ്ററോബസിഡിയോമൈസെറ്റുകൾ. അഗാരിക്കൊമൈക്കോട്ടിനയിൽപ്പെട്ട ഹെറ്ററോബസിഡിയോമൈസെറ്റ് ടാക്‌സകളെ സാധാരണയായി ജെല്ലി ഫംഗസ് എന്ന് വിളിക്കുന്നു. അഗാരികോമൈസെറ്റുകൾ, ഡാക്രിമൈസെറ്റുകൾ, ട്രെമെല്ലോമൈസെറ്റുകൾ എന്നീ മൂന്നു ക്ലാസ്സുകളിലാണ് ഹെറ്ററോബാസിഡിയോമൈസെറ്റസ് ഫംഗസുകൾ അടങ്ങിയിട്ടുള്ളത്.

ഹെറ്ററോബസിഡിയോമൈസെറ്റസ് ഫംഗസുകൾ ബസിഡിയോകാർപ്പ് ആകൃതിയിലും വലുപ്പത്തിലും നിറത്തിലും വൈവിധ്യം പ്രകടിപ്പിക്കുന്നു. ഹെറ്ററോബസിഡിയോമൈസെറ്റുകളിൽപ്പെട്ട ചില ഇനങ്ങൾ ഭക്ഷ്യയോഗ്യവും ഔഷധഗുണമുള്ളതും വാണിജ്യാടിസ്ഥാനത്തിൽ കൃഷി ചെയ്യുന്നവയുമാണ്. ചില ഇനങ്ങൾക്ക് തെളിയിക്കപ്പെട്ട ബയോആക്ടിവിറ്റിയും മൈക്കോറൈസൽ ഗുണങ്ങളുമുണ്ട്.

കേരളത്തിൽ നിന്ന്, രംഗസ്വാമി et al. (1970) ഒരു സ്പീഷീസും മോഹനൻ (2011) പത്ത് ഇനം ഹെറ്ററോബാസിഡിയോമൈസെറ്റുകളും റിപ്പോർട്ട് ചെയ്തിട്ടുണ്ട്. ഈ ഗ്രൂപ്പിനെക്കുറിച്ചുള്ള സമഗ്രമായ പഠനങ്ങൾ കേരളത്തിൽ കുറവാണ്. അതിനാൽ, കേരളത്തിലെ ഹെറ്ററോബസിഡിയോമൈസെറ്റസ് ഫംഗസുകളെ കുറിച്ച് ചിട്ടയായ പഠനം നടത്താൻ ശ്രമിച്ചു.

പഠനത്തിന് ഉപയോഗിച്ച കൂണുകൾ 2018-2024 കാലയളവിൽ കേരളത്തിലെ വിവിധ പ്രദേശങ്ങളിൽ നിന്ന് ശേഖരിച്ചു. മോർഫോളജിക്കൽ, മോളിക്യുലാർ സ്വഭാവരൂപീകരണം നടത്തി. പുതുതായി സൃഷ്ടിച്ച ഡി.എൻ.എ. സീക്വൻസുകൾ ജെൻബാങ്ക് (www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov) ഡാറ്റാബേസിൽ നിക്ഷേപിച്ചു. സാമൂതിരി ഗുരുവായൂരപ്പൻ കോളേജിലെ ഫംഗൽ ഡൈവേഴ്‌സിറ്റി ലബോറട്ടറിയിൽ 20 ഇനങ്ങളുടെ ശുദ്ധമായ കൾച്ചറുകൾ വേർതിരിച്ചെടുക്കുകയും സൂക്ഷിക്കുകയും ചെയ്തിട്ടുണ്ട്. പഠനത്തിനായി ഉപയോഗിച്ച എല്ലാ കൂണുകളും കോഴിക്കോട് സാമൂതിരി ഗുരുവായൂരപ്പൻ കോളേജ് ഹെർബേറിയത്തിൽ (ZGC) നിക്ഷേപിച്ചിട്ടുണ്ട്.

ഹെറ്ററോബസിഡിയോമൈസെറ്റുകളെക്കുറിച്ചുള്ള ഈ പഠനത്തിൽ 11 ജനുസ്സുകൾ, 7 കുടുംബങ്ങൾ, 4 ഓർഡറുകൾ എന്നിവയിൽപ്പെട്ട 47 ഇനങ്ങളെ രേഖപ്പെടുത്തിയിട്ടുണ്ട്. വിശദമായ വിവരണങ്ങൾ, ടാക്‌സോണമിക് അക്കൗണ്ടുകൾ, മാക്രോസ്‌കോപ്പിക്,

മൈക്രോസ്കോപ്പിക് ഫോട്ടോഗ്രാഫുകൾ, ഹെറ്ററോബസിഡിയോമൈസെറ്റ്സ് ഗ്രൂപ്പിന്റെ കീകൾ (Key) എന്നിവ തയ്യാറാക്കി. പഠനത്തിനിടെ ശേഖരിച്ച മൂന്ന് സ്പീഷീസുകൾ ശാസ്ത്രത്തിന് പുതിയതായി നിർദ്ദേശിച്ചിട്ടുണ്ട്. ഇതുവരെ വിവരിച്ചിട്ടില്ലാത്ത ഏഴ് ഇനങ്ങളെ കണ്ടെത്തി, അവ ശാസ്ത്രത്തിന് പുതിയ സ്പീഷീസുകളെ പ്രതിനിധീകരിക്കാം (സെബാസിന സ്പീഷീസ്, ഡാക്രിമൈസസ് സ്പീഷീസ് 1, ഡാക്രിമൈസസ് സ്പീഷീസ് 2, ടെമെല്ല സ്പീഷീസ് 1, ടെമെല്ല സ്പീഷീസ് 2, ടെമെല്ല സ്പീഷീസ് 3, വിഷ്നിയാകോസിമ സ്പീഷീസ്). രണ്ട് ടാക്സകളെ കുടുംബ തലം വരെ മാത്രമേ തിരിച്ചറിഞ്ഞിട്ടുള്ളൂ, അവ ഓറിക്കുലേറിയേസിയെ, ക്രിപ്റ്റോകോക്കേസിയെ എന്നിവയുടേതാണ്. ഇതുവരെ വിവരിച്ചിട്ടുള്ള എല്ലാ ഹെറ്ററോബസിഡിയോമൈസെറ്റ് ജനുസ്സുകളിൽ നിന്നും ഫൈലോജെനെറ്റിക് വ്യത്യാസം പ്രദർശിപ്പിച്ചതിനാൽ ഈ രണ്ട് ടാക്സകൾക്കും ഒരു ജനുസ്സിലും ഉൾപ്പെടുത്താനായില്ല. അൻപത്തിയഞ്ച് ഡി.എൻ.എ. സീക്വൻസുകൾ പുതുതായി സൃഷ്ടിക്കുകയും ഓറിക്കുലേറിയേൽസ്, സെബാസിനേൽസ്, ഡാക്രിമൈസെറ്റ്സ്, ടെമെല്ലോമൈസെറ്റ്സ് എന്നീ ഗ്രൂപ്പുകളുടെ ഫൈലോജെനെറ്റിക് വിശകലനം നടത്തുകയും ചെയ്തു.

ഇത് ഇന്ത്യയിൽ നിന്നുള്ള ഹെറ്ററോബസിഡിയോമൈസെറ്റുകളുടെ ഫൈലോജെനറ്റിക് പിന്തുണയുള്ള ആദ്യത്തെ സമഗ്രമായ പഠനമാണ്.

സൂചകപദങ്ങൾ: ഓറിക്കുലേറിയൽസ്, ടെമെല്ലോമൈസെറ്റ്സ്, ഡാക്രിമൈസെറ്റ്സ്, ഫൈലോജെനി, ബയോഡൈവേഴ്സിറ്റി, സെബാസിനേൽസ്

CONTENTS

Chapter No.	Chapters	Page No.
1.	**INTRODUCTION**	**1-5**
2.	**REVIEW OF LITERATURE**	**7-81**
	2.1. HETEROBASIDIOMYCETES	7
	2.1.1. Class AGARICOMYCETES Doweld	9
	2.1.1.2. Order AURICULARIALES Bromhead	11
	2.1.1.2.1. Taxonomic characters of Auriculariales	13
	2.1.1.2.2. Ecological and economic importance	19
	2.1.1.2.3. Distribution	19
	2.1.1.2.4. Family Auriculariaceae Fr.	21
	2.1.1.2.4.1. Genus *Auricularia* Bulliard	22
	2.1.1.2.4.1.1. Ecological and economic importance	25
	2.1.1.2.4.1.2. Distribution	26
	2.1.1.3. Order SEBACINALES M. Weiss, Selosse, Rexer, A. Urb. and Oberw.	26
	2.1.1.3.1. Taxonomic characters of Sebacinales	28
	2.1.1.3.2. Ecological and economic importance	31
	2.1.1.3.3. Distribution	32
	2.1.1.3.4. Family Sebacinaceae K. Wells and Oberw.	33
	2.1.1.3.4.1. Genus *Sebacina* Tul. and C. Tul.	34
	2.1.1.3.4.1.1. Ecological and economic importance	35
	2.1.1.3.4.1.2. Distribution	36
	2.1.2. Class DACRYMYCETES Doweld	36

2.1.2.1. Order DACRYMYCETALES Henn. 38
2.1.2.1.1. Taxonomic characters of Dacrymycetales 38
2.1.2.1.2. Ecological and economic importance 44
2.1.2.1.3. Distribution 45
2.1.2.1.4. Family Dacrymycetaceae J. Schröt. 46
2.1.2.1.4.1. Genus *Calocera* Fr. 49
2.1.2.1.4.1.1. Ecological and economic importance 50
2.1.2.1.4.1.2. Distribution 51
2.1.2.1.4.2. Genus *Dacrymyces* Nees 51
2.1.2.1.4.2.1. Ecological and economic importance 53
2.1.2.1.4.2.2. Distribution 53
2.1.2.1.4.3. Genus *Dacryopinax* Martin 53
2.1.2.1.4.3.1. Ecological and economic importance 54
2.1.2.1.4.3.2. Distribution 54
2.1.2.1.4.4. Genus *Dendrodacrys* J.C. Zamora, A. Savchenko, Gonz.-Cruz, Prieto-García, Olariaga and Ekman 54
2.1.2.1.4.4.1. Ecological and economic importance 55
2.1.2.1.4.4.2. Distribution 55
2.1.2.1.4.5. Genus *Guepiniopsis* Patouillard 56
2.1.2.1.4.5.1. Ecological and economic importance 57
2.1.2.1.4.5.2. Distribution 57
2.1.3. Class TREMELLOMYCETES Doweld 57
2.1.3.1. Order TREMELLALES Fries 60
2.1.3.1.1. Taxonomic characters of Tremellales 61

2.1.3.1.2. Ecological and economic importance 67
2.1.3.1.3. Distribution 68
2.1.3.1.4. Family Bulleribasidiaceae X.Z. Liu, F.Y. Bai, M. Groenew. and Boekhout 69
2.1.3.1.4.1. Genus *Vishniacozyma* X.Z. Liu, F.Y. Bai, M. Groenew. and Boekhout 69
2.1.3.1.4.1.1. Ecological and economic importance 70
2.1.3.1.4.1.2. Distribution 70
2.1.3.1.5. Family Naemateliaceae Xin Zhan Liu, F.Y. Bai, M. Groenew. and Boekhout 71
2.1.3.1.5.1. Genus *Naematelia* Fries 71
2.1.3.1.5.1.1. Ecological and economic importance 72
2.1.3.1.5.1.2. Distribution 73
2.1.3.1.6. Family Phaeotremellaceae Yurkov and Boekhout 73
2.1.3.1.6.1. Genus *Phaeotremella* Rea 74
2.1.3.1.6.1.1. Ecological and economic importance 74
2.1.3.1.6.1.2. Distribution 75
2.1.3.1.7. Family Sirobasidiaceae Lindau 76
2.1.3.1.7.1. Genus *Sirobasidium* Lagerh. and Pat. 76
2.1.3.1.7.1.1. Ecological and economic importance 77
2.1.3.1.7.1.2. Distribution 77
2.1.3.1.8. Family Tremellaceae Fries 77
2.1.3.1.8.1. Genus *Tremella* Persoon 78
2.1.3.1.8.1.1. Ecological and economic importance 80
2.1.3.1.8.1.2. Distribution 80

3. **MATERIALS AND METHODS** **83-117**
3.1. Study area- Kerala State 83
3.2. Fields study and specimen collection 87
3.3. Morphological characterisation 87
3.4. Terminologies followed 88
3.5. Pure culture establishment 91
3.6. Molecular characterisation 92
3.7. Phylogenetic analyses 93
    3.7. 1. Phylogenetic analysis of Auriculariales 94
    3.7. 2. Phylogenetic analysis of Sebacinales 101
    3.7. 3. Phylogenetic analysis of Dacrymycetes 104
    3.7. 4. Phylogenetic analysis of Tremellomycetes 109
4. **RESULTS AND DISCUSSION** **119-260**
4.1. Taxonomy 122
    4.1.1. Taxonomic Key to the heterobasidiomycetes fungi in Kerala 122
4.2. Taxonomic descriptions 127
    4.2.1. Taxonomic descriptions of Tremellales 127
    4.2.2. Taxonomic descriptions of Dacrymycetales 177
    4.2.3. Taxonomic descriptions of Auriculariales 228
    4.2.4. Taxonomic descriptions of Sebacinales 246
4.3. Pure culture establishment 249
4.4. Molecular characterization 250
4.5. Phylogenetic analyses 252
    4.5.1. Phylogenetic tree of Auriculariales 252
    4.5.2. Phylogenetic tree of Sebacinales 254
    4.5.3. Phylogenetic tree of Dacrymycetes 255
    4.5.4. Phylogenetic tree of Tremellomycetes 256
5. **SUMMARY** **261-262**
6. **RECOMMENDATIONS** **263-264**
7. **REFERENCES** **265-295**
APPENDICES **297-299**
APPENDIX- I - List of figures 297
APPENDIX- II - List of tables 299

INTRODUCTION

Heterobasidiomycetes collectively refer to fungal taxa having jelly-like basidiocarp, complex dolipore septum with parenthesomes, septate basidia, and basidiospores capable of producing secondary spores and/or yeast-like cells (Webster and Weber 2007). The gelatinous consistency of basidiocarps helps them to survive under extreme environmental conditions (Wells 1994, Alvarenga and Xavier-Santos 2015). The heterobasidiomycetes taxa coming under Agaricomycotina Doweld are generally treated as 'jelly fungi' and are distributed within three classes, Agaricomycetes Doweld, Dacrymycetes Doweld, and Tremellomycetes Doweld (Alvarenga and Xavier-Santos 2015, Castro-Santiuste *et al*. 2017, Tederso *et al*. 2018, He *et al*. 2019).

Heterobasidiomycetous fungi exhibit diversity in basidiocarp shape, size, colour and utilize various substrata (Lowy 1952, Lowy 1971, Alexopoulos *et al.* 1996, Wells 1994, Looney *et al*. 2013, Alvarenga and Xavier-Santos 2015). Order Auriculariales Bromhead include corticioid, resupinate, effused-reflexed, foliose, cerebriform basidiocarps with gelatinous-waxy (*Auricularia* Bulliard, *Exidia* R.T. Moore, *Pseudohydnum* P. Karst.) or leathery (*Alloexidiopsis* L.W. Zhou, *Eichleriella* Bres. and *Heteroradulum* Lloyd ex Spirin and Malysheva) texture (Li *et al*. 2023a). Sebacinales M. Weiss, Selosse, Rexer, A. Urb. and Oberw. members are corticoid, pustulate, cusion- shaped, coralloid, infundibuliform, and stereoid (Oberwinkler *et al*. 2014). Dacrymycetales Henn. is characterised by basidiocarps that are pustular, cerebriform, foliose, clavarioid, spathulate, capitate, cupulate, resupinate forms with gelatinous (*Calocera* (Fr.) Fr., *Dacryopinax* G.W. Martin, *Dacrymyces* Nees, *Ditiola* Fr.) or non gelatinous (*Cerinomyces pallidus* G.W. Martin, *C. albosporus* Boidin and Gilles, *C. borealis* Miettinen, Spirin and A. Savchenko) texture (Savchenko *et al*. 2021). Order Tremellales Fr. contain taxa with pustulate, resupinate, cerebriform, foliose basidiocarp morphology (Liu *et al*. 2015a). The colour of heterobasidiomycetes ranges from white, yellow, orange, red, pink, brown to black (Oberwinkler 1994, Shirouzu *et al*. 2009, Weiss *et al*. 2004, Liu *et al*. 2015a, Malysheva and Spirin 2017, Liu *et al*. 2022). Microscopically heterobasidiomycetes are characterised by different types of basidia like, transversely septate basidia (*Auricularia*), longitudinally septate basidia (*Exidia*, Sebacinales, Tremellales) or forked holobasidia (Dacrymycetales) (Alvarenga and Xavier-Santos 2015). The basidiospores are generally cylindrical to allantoid or subglobose to ovoid in shape without any ornamentation (Looney *et al*. 2013, Liu *et al*. 2015a).

Ecological features of heterobasidiomycetes like habitat, mode of nutrition and associating organisms vary significantly in different classes and orders. Auriculariales members are generally saprobic, growing on wood logs and have wood decomposing potential (Looney *et al*. 2013, Malysheva and Spirin 2017). Sebacinales members can live in soil, on mosses, pteridophytes, living plants, and they are well known for their ability to form endophytic and diverse types of mycorrzhizal associations with plants and mosses (Oberwinkler *et al*. 2013, Weiß *et al*. 2016, Wartchow *et al*. 2017). Dacrymycetes members are wood decomposers and typically cause brown rot in coniferous and angiosperm wood (Oberwinkler 1994, Floudas *et al*. 2012, Zamora and Ekman 2020). Tremellomycetes include animal parasites, mycoparasitic and lichenicolous members (Webster and Weber 2007, Millanes *et al*. 2011, Liu *et al*. 2015a). Members of the genus *Tremella* Pers. are parasitic on fungal hosts that belong to Corticiales K.H. Larss., Dacrymycetales, Diaporthales Nannf., Pleosporales Luttr. ex M.E. Barr, Polyporales Gäum. , Rhytismatales M.E. Barr ex Minter, Russulales Kreisel ex P.M. Kirk, P.F. Cannon and J.C. David, Trechisporales K.H. Larss. and Xylariales Nannf. (Diederich 1996, Chen 1998, Liu *et al*. 2015a, Malysheva *et al*. 2015, Zhao *et al*. 2019). Tremellaceous species inhabiting lichens are present in the orders Filobasidiales Jülich and Tremellales (Diederich *et al*. 2022). Unlike other heterobasidiomycetous taxa, most of the members of Tremellomycetes are dimorphic in nature. They can exist in both filamentous and yeast stages. Tremellomyceteous yeasts can inhabit diverse habitats and have reported from extreme climatic conditions like Antarctic soils and hydrothermal oceanic vents (Weiß *et al*. 2014).

Heterobasidiomycetes include economically important taxa with edibility and proven bioactivity. *Auricularia* is the third most cultivated mushroom genus after *Lentinula* Earle and *Pleurotus* (Fr.) P. Kumm. (Royse *et al*. 2017, Bandara *et al*. 2019). Edible *Auricularia* can be processed into various value-added products, such as mushroom extracts, powders, and dietary supplements (Liu *et al.* 2019a, Chen *et al*. 2020). In addition to the unique flavour, *Auricularia* species are known for its therapeutic potential. Polysaccharides from *Auricularia* have anti-tumour, antioxidant, anti-coagulant, anti-hypercholesterolemic, hypoglycaemic, anti-viral, anti-bacterial and immunomodulating properties (Ma *et al*. 2018, Bandara *et al*. 2019). *Tremella fuciformis* Berk. has potential applications in dietary, pharmaceutical and cosmetic industry (Chen 2018, Ma *et al*. 2021). *Naematelia aurantialba* (Bandoni and M. Zang) Millanes and Wedin has been widely used in the medicinal preparations in China. Preparation of basidiocarps ground along with sugar is recommended for the treatment of lung fever, flu, asthma and hypertension (Liu and Bau 1980, Bandoni and Zang 1990). *Serendipita vermifera* (Oberw.) P. Roberts and *S. indica* (Sav. Verma, Aj. Varma, Rexer, G. Kost and P. Franken) M. Weiss, F. Waller, Zuccaro and Selosse are cultivable sebacinalean species with promising biocontrol and biofertilising activities on crop plants (Waller *et al*. 2008, Selosse *et al*. 2009, Weiß *et al*. 2011). Tremellomycetes yeasts are highly diverse with harmful animal and human pathogens as well as members with biotechnological applications. Pathogenic yeasts commonly infect immunocompetent and immunocompromised people. *Cryptococcus neoformans* (San Felice) Vuill. and *C. gattii* (Vanbreus. and Takashio) Kwon-Chung and Boekhout are the main infectious agents of cryptococcal meningitis

(Akapo *et al*. 2019). Tremellomycetous yeasts like *Cryptococcus terricola* T.A. Pedersen and *C. terreus* Di Menna are useful in the biodegradation of phenolic compounds (Weiß *et al*. 2014).

Heterobasidiomycetes have been documented world-wide (Martin 1936, 1945; Brasfield 1938, Kennedy 1958, Olive 1958, McNabb 1964, 1965a, 1965b, 1965c, 1965d, 1965e, 1966, 1969, 1973; Donk 1966, Lowy 1971, 1976; Reid 1974, Wells and Raitviir 1977, 1980; Bandoni 1987, Roberts and Spooner 1998, 2004; Roberts 2001a, 2001b, 2007; Dueñas 2005, Pippola and Kotiranta 2008, Shirouzu *et al*. 2009, Bandoni and Boekhout 2011, Malysheva and Bulakh 2014, Oberwinkler *et al*. 2014, Alvarenga and Xavier-Santos 2015, Malysheva *et al*. 2015, Castro-Santiuste *et al*. 2017, Malysheva and Spirin 2017, Bandara *et al*. 2017, Alvarenga *et al*. 2019, Spirin *et al*. 2019, Wu *et al*. 2021, Li *et al*. 2023a) and many species have cosmopolitan distribution. Floristic study of jelly fungi by Lowy (1971, 1976) revealed the diversity of jelly fungi in Neotropics. Alvarenga and Xavier-Santos (2015) produced a check-list of jelly fungi from Brazil. Roberts (2001b, 2003a, 2003b, 2006, 2008a, 2008b) have reported heterobasidiomycetes from Cameroon, Dominican Republic, Azore, Jamaica, Belize and British virgin islands.

Reports on jelly fungi of India are less when compared to reports world-wide. Studies concentrating on jelly mushrooms are few that of Nag Raj (1964), Mahamulkar *et al.* (2003), Patil *et al.* (2003), Das (2010), Kumari *et al*. (2013), Kakde and Gaikwad (2014), Prabhu *et al.* (2016), Singh (2008), Verma *et al.* (2019), Debnath *et al*. (2020).

From Kerala, Rangaswami *et al*. (1970) reported one species and Mohanan (2011) reported ten species of heterobasidiomycetes. Comprehensive studies of this group are lacking in Kerala State. Hence, a systematic study of the heterobasidiomycetes fungi of Kerala is attempted.

Objectives of the study

1) Preparation of a systematic account of the heterobasidiomycetes (Agaricomycotina, Basidiomycota, Fungi) of Kerala.
2) Morphological and molecular characterization of the documented taxa.
3) Elucidation of phylogenetic relationships of the heterobasidiomycetes fungi of Kerala.

REVIEW OF LITERATURE

2.1. HETEROBASIDIOMYCETES

Fries (1874) established the families of Basidiomycota based on basidiocarp morphology and hymenial configuration, with little importance for the basidial structure (Wells and Bandoni 2001). Subsequent workers like Tulasne brothers (1871, 1872), Patouillard (1887, 1900) and Brefeld (1888) modified Fries's (1874) classification by emphasising characters like basidial septations and basidiospore germination patterns. Brefeld (1888) subdivided the class Basidiomycetes into "*Autobasidiomyceten*" and "*Protobasidiomyceten*" for taxa with non-segmented and segmented basidia respectively. System of Brefeld (1888) was partially supported by Donk (1956, 1966) and Talbot (1968). Subsequently, Talbot (1968) proposed a classification with subdivision Basidiomycotina into three classes, Teliomycetes, Phragmobasidiomycetes and Holobasidiomycetes (Talbot 1968). Class Phragmobasidiomycetes included taxa which forming septate basidia. This proposal was widely accepted and followed by workers like Ainsworth *et al.* (1973) and Wells (1994). In the same time period of Brefeld (1888), Patouillard (1887, 1900) also classified Basidiomycetes into two groups "*homobasidiés*" and "*hétérobasidiés*" based on basidial septations. Martin (1945) accepted Patouillard's (1887, 1900) division of Basidiomycetes. According to Martin (1945), three or at the most four orders (Tremellales, Uridinales, Ustillaginales, Septobasidiales) were to be recognised under "Heterobasidiomycetes", characterised by septate basidia (Martin 1945) used the term "Heterobasidiomycetes" corresponding to the group "*hétérobasidiés*" of Patouillard (1887). Martin (1945) further considered order Tremellales to include families Auriculariaceae Fr., Ceratobasidiaceae G.W. Martin, Dacrymycetaceae J. Schröt, Hyaloriaceae Lindau, Phleogenaceae Weese, Sirobasidiaceae Lindau, Tremellaceae Fr. and Tulasnellaceae Juel. Lowy (1971) proposed a new system where he divided Basidiomycetes into three subclasses (Heterobasidiomycetidae, Homobasidiomycetidae and Metabasidiomycetidae). Lowy (1971) recommended to retain Auriculariaceae, Hyaloriaceae, Phleogenaceae, Sirobasidiaceae and Tremellaceae under Eutremellales (subclass Heterobasidiomycetidae, class Basidiomycetes), and erected Metatremellales (subclass Metabasidiomycetidae, class Basidiomycetes) to incorporate Dacrymycetaceae, Tulasnellaceae and Ceratobasidiaceae.

Bandoni (1984) proposed an alternative classification for Auriculariales and Tremellales, and redefined the order Tremellales with taxa having dimorphic lifestyle, modified bifactorial compactibility system, septal pore apparatus with sacculate parenthesomes and tremelloid basidium. According to Bandoni (1984), Tremellales *s. str.* contained Tremellaceae, Sirobasidiaceae and Tetragoniomycetaceae Oberw. and Bandoni. Bandoni (1984) separated Auriculariaceae from Tremellales and redefined Auriculariales with simple septal pores, transversely or longitudinally septate basidia, haploid stages, continuous parenthesomes and dolipore septa (Weiß and Oberwinkler 2001).

According to *Index Fungorum*, Moore (1980) first used the rank Heterobasidiomycetes, without giving a proper diagnosis. Wells (1994) later provided a proper diagnosis for Heterobasidiomycetes and divided the class into two subclasses, Heterobasidiomycetidae and Tremellomycetidae based on septal pore ultrastructure and germination patterns. Wells and Bandoni (2001) redefined the class Heterobasidiomycetes as “those basidiomycetes with an interphase, biglobular spindle pole body and complex septal pore apparatus with imperforate, perforate, sacculate parenthesome or parenthesome lacking; basidiospores capable of forming secondary spores that may be ballistospores, blastospores or microconidia; and deeply septate, partially septate or nonseptate basidia”. Wells and Bandoni (2001) treated Ceratobasidiales Jülich, Tulasnellales Rea, Dacrymycetales and Auriculariales under subclass

Heterobasidiomycetidae, and Tremellales, Christianseniales F. Rath, Filobasidiales under subclass Tremellomycetidae.

Molecular phylogenetic analyses later revealed the heterobasidiomycetes to be an artificial group (Swann and Taylor 1993, Gargas *et al*. 1995, Begerow *et al*. 1997, Weiss *et al.* 2004). Based on molecular phylogenetic analyses, Weiss *et al.* (2004) proposed a systematic arrangement for heterobasidiomycetes. Weiss *et al*. (2004) included Urediniomycetes, Ustilaginomycetes, and some basal lineages of the Hymenomycetes in their study, and proposed a system where class Hymenomycetes were divided into two subclasses, (Subclass Tremellomycetidae *sensu* Swann and Taylor (1995) and subclass Hymenomycetidae *sensu* Swann and Taylor (1995)). Subclass Tremellomycetidae contained orders Tremellales and Cystofilobasidiales Fell, Roeijmans and Boekhout. Subclass Hymenomycetidae contained five orders, Auriculariales, Ceratobasidiales, Dacrymycetales, Sebacinales and Tulasnellales. Bauer *et al*. (2006) elevated the status of class Hymenomycetes, Urediniomycetes and Ustilaginomycetes into subphyla and proposed Agaricomycotina, Ustilaginomycotina and Pucciniomycotina to accommodate them respectively.

Hibbett *et al*. (2007) established a system of classification, where three classes are considered under subphylum Agaricomycotina (Agaricomycetes, Dacrymycetes and Tremellomycetes). Tederso *et al*. (2018) and He *et al.* (2019), consider heterobasidiomycete members under three classes, Agaricomycetes, Dacrymycetes and Tremellomycetes.

2.1.1. Class AGARICOMYCETES Doweld

Class Agaricomycetes is one among the three classes under Agaricomycotina, which is monophyletic, with diverse morphological features and contains approximately one fifth of all known fungi (Kirk *et al*. 2008, Hibbett *et al*. 2014, He *et al.* 2019). The class comprises Homobasidiomycetes *sensu* Hibbett and Thorn (2001) plus Auriculariales and Sebacinales (Hibbett *et al.* 2007). Agaricomycetes accommodate diverse morphological forms like gilled - mushrooms (Agarics), stinkhorns, corticioid fungi, coral fungi, bird's nest fungi, false truffle, morels and puffballs (Hibbett 2006).

Morphological, biochemical, cytological, ecological and cultural characters (Donk 1964, Oberwinkler 1977, Singer 1986, Hibbett *et al.* 2014) were used by taxonomists to formulate the phylogenetic relationships and classifications of Agaricomycetes. Ultrastructure of septal pore caps provided useful clues regarding the higher level taxonomy of Agaricomycetes long before the development of molecular characters. The presence of septal pore cap showed the close relationship of Agaricomycetes and Dacrymycetes when compared to Tremellomycetes which have septal pore composed of saccules. Monophyly of different orders of Agaricomycetes was revealed in different rRNA gene based studies (Binder and Hibbett 2002, Binder *et al*. 2005, Hibbett *et al*. 1997, Moncalvo *et al*. 2006). Matheny *et al*. (2007) conducted the first in-depth molecular phylogenetic analyses in Agaricomycetes with rRNA and protein coding genes, and the study suggested the paraphyletic assemblage of Sebacinales, Cantharellales Gäum., Auriculariales and Phallomycetidae K. Hosaka, Castellano and Spatafora within other Agaricomycetes members (Hibbett *et al*. 2014). Hibbett *et al*. (2007) studied the phylogenetic relationship within Agaricomycotina using multilocus dataset, and placed 17 orders under Agaricomycetes. Hibbett *et al*. (2007) divided Agaricomycetes to two subclasses (Agaricomycetidae and Phallomycetidae) and placed seven orders under these two subclasses. Remaining ten orders were treated under *incertae sedis*, including Auriculariales, Sebacinales, and few members of Cantharellales (Ceratobasidiaceae and Tulasnellaceae), which were previously classified under Heterobasidiomycetes. Phylogenomic analyses later provided resolution in the higher-level relationship of Agaricomycetes and confirmed some phylogenetic aspects like monophyly of Agaricomycetidae, and its sister group relationship with Russulales.

According to He *et al.* (2019), Agaricomycetes comprises of 19 orders, Agaricales, Amylocorticiales K.H. Larss., Manfr. Binder and Hibbett, Atheliales Jülich, Auriculariales, Boletales E.-J. Gilbert, Cantharellales, Corticiales, Geastrales K. Hosaka and Castellano, Gloeophyllales Thorn, Gomphales Jülich, Hymenochaetales Oberw., Hysterangiales K. Hosaka and Castellano, Jaapiales Manfr. Binder, K.H. Larss. and Hibbett, Phallales E. Fisch., Polyporales, Russulales, Sebacinales, Thelephorales Corner ex Oberw. and Trechisporales. Among them, Auriculariales and Sebacinales contain heterobasidiomycetes (Alvarenga and Xavier-Santos 2015).

2.1.1.2. Order AURICULARIALES Bromhead

Auriculariales was erected for members possessing transversely septate basidia (Yuan *et al*. 2018), with *Auricularia* as the type genus (Liu *et al*. 2022). Bandoni (1984) proposed a classification system for Auriculariales and Tremellales by incorporating micromorphological, ultrastructural, developmental and ecological data and redefined Auriculariales with dolipore septa, transversely or longitudinally septate basidia, continuous parenthesomes and haploid hyphal stages (Weiß and Oberwinkler 2001). Many members of Auriculariales with gelatinous basidiocarp and four-celled basidia like *Exidia*, were traditionally treated under Tremellales (Olive 1954, Lowy 1971, Ye *et al*. 2020). Bandoni (1984) integrated them into Auriculariales. Later, Weiß and Oberwinkler (2001) confirmed the classification system of Bandoni (1984) using molecular phylogenetic studies with large subunit ribosomal RNA (LSU). Weiß and Oberwinkler (2001) revealed the clustering of these genera into different natural groups within Auriculariales clade.

The presence of diverse morphological features within Auriculariales makes the order taxonomically complex (Liu *et al*. 2022). Advanced studies covering all Auriculariales members are rare. In Auriculariales, species with stereoid morphology (having effused or cupulate with persistent basidiocarps), have been traditionally treated under *Eichleriella*, *Exidiopsis* (Bref.) A. Møller and *Heterochaete* Pat. (Burt 1915, Wells 1961, Wells and Raitviir 1966, 1980, Malysheva and Spirin 2017, Li *et al*. 2023a). Malysheva and Spirin (2017) re-evaluated Auriculariales with stereoid and corticoid basidiocarp, and reintroduced *Heteroradulum* and added two more new genera *Amphistereum* Spirin and Malysheva, and *Sclerotrema* Spirin and Malysheva. Subsequently, more phylogenetic studies were conducted in Auriculariales with stereoid morphology, and new genera like *Adustochaete* Alvarenga and K.H. Larss., *Alloexidiopsis*, *Crystallodon* Alvarenga, *Heterocorticium* S.H. He, T. Nie and Yue Li, *Metulochaete* Alvarenga, and *Proterochaete* Spirin and Malysheva were also added (Alvarenga *et al*. 2019, Li *et al*. 2023a). Spirin *et al.* (2019) studied Auriculariales members with effused basidiocarps and sphaeropedunculate basidia. According to them, *Myxarium* Wallr., *Myxariellum* Spirin and Malysheva, *Protodontia* Höhn., *Hydrophana* Malysheva and Spirin, *Protoacia* Spirin and Malysheva, *Gelacantha* Malysheva and Spirin and *Ofella* Spirin and Malysheva have sphaeropedunculate basidia (Spirin *et al.* 2019). Though order level comprehensive studies are rare in Auriculariales, taxonomic and phylogenic studies concentrating on different genera like *Basidiodendron* Rick (Spirin *et al.* 2020, 2021), *Exidia* (Spirin *et al*. 2018a), *Heterochaete* (Alvarenga *et al*. 2019), *Myxarium* (Spirin *et al*. 2018a), *Protohydnum* Möller (Malysheva *et al*. 2018) and *Pseudohydnum* (Spirin *et al*. 2023) has been conducted.

Genus *Exidia*, typified by *E. glandulosa* (Bull.) Fr., was accommodated under Tremellaceae of Tremellales for long considering the morphological similarity of basidiocarp and basidia with other members of Tremellaceae. Moore (1978) erected the family Exidiaceae R.T. Moore under Tremellales for including the genus *Exidia*. Based on the morphological, ultrastructural, ecological and developmental data, Bandoni (1984) transferred *Exidia* to Auriculariaceae of Auriculariales. Phylogenetic study by Weiß and Oberwinkler (2001) confirmed the placement of *Exidia* under Auriculariaceae. Currently, Exidiaceae is considered as a synonym of Auriculariaceae (Spirin *et al*. 2018a, Ye *et al*. 2020).

Genus *Exidia* is polyphyletic within Auriculariales (Spirin *et al*. 2018a, Ye *et al*. 2020, Tohtirjap *et al.* 2023). *Exidia sensu lato* contain species with gelatinous basidiocarp, ellipsoid to subglobose, longitudinally septate basidia, and cylindrical to allantoid basidiospores. *Exidia sensu lato* include members from three genera, *Exidia*, *Myxarium*, and *Tremellochaete* Raitv. (Tohtirjap *et al.* 2023). Genus *Myxarium* belongs to Hyaloriaceae, and *Myxarium* is characterised by stalked basidia. *Exidia* and *Tremellochaete* belong to family Auriculariaceae. *Tremellochaete* is characterised by the presence of papillae on the hymenophore, which is absent in *Exidia*. But, the demarcation of these two genera is still not clear. Wang and Thorn (2021) treated these two genera as synonyms (Tohtirjap *et al.* 2023).

Currently, in Auriculariales two families, (Auriculariaceae, Hyaloriaceae) and 31 genera are kept under *incertae sedis* (He *et al.* 2019). Family Hyaloriaceae contain three genera, *Helicomyxa* R. Kirschner and Chee J. Chen, *Hyaloria* Möller and *Myxarium,* while Family Auriculariaceae contain 17 genera (Liu *et al.* 2022).

2.1.1.2.1. Taxonomic Characters of Auriculariales

Traditional generic classification was based on the basidiocarp morphology, type of basidia, basidiospores, and presence of sterile hymenial cells.

Macroscopic characters

Auriculariales includes genera with diverse morphological features like corticoid, resupinate, stereoid, hydnoid, poroid, effused-reflexed fungi (Malysheva and Spirin 2017, Liu *et al*. 2022). In Auriculariales, two types of basidiocarp morphologies are present that help these species to survive under extreme weather conditions. First type is gelatinous basidiocarps which can revive and dry out based on the availability of water. Genera like *Auricularia* and *Exidia* have this type of basidiocarps. Second type is the perennial, effused, stereoid basidiocarps which can resume their growth on suitable climatic conditions. Genera like *Eichleriella, Exidiopsis, Heterochaete, Alloexidiopsis* and *Amphistereum* have this type of basidiocarps (Malysheva and Spirin 2017).

Microscopic characters

Hymenium

Diverse hymenial construction like smooth, reticulate, hydnoid and poroid can be seen in deferent Auriculariales members (Miettinen *et al*. 2012, Looney *et al*. 2013, Sotome *et al*. 2014, Yuan *et al*. 2018, Spirin *et al.* 2023). Genera like *Aporpium* Bondartsev and Singer, *Elmerina* Bres., and *Protodaedalea* Imazeki have poroid hymenium. Smooth and reticulate hymenium can be seen in different *Auricularia* species (Wu *et al*. 2021). *Eichleriella* possesses species with smooth and spiny hymenium (Liu *et al.* 2019b). *Protohydnum* and *pseudohydnum* have spiny hymenium (Malysheva *et al*. 2018, Spirin *et al.* 2023). *Exidia glandulosa* have sterile wart-like hyphal pegs on hymenium which results in a warted appearance (Gruffydd 1985, Aoki 1992).

Basidia

Auriculariales contain taxa with various basidial types (Weiß and Oberwinkler 2001, Weiss *et al*. 2004, McLaughlin and Spatafora 2014, Spirin *et al.* 2019). The major types are auricularioid, exidioid/tremelloid and myxarioid.

1. Transversely septate (auricularioid) basidia

Genus *Auricularia* is characterised by transversly three-septate, four celled cylindrical basidia. Each cells give raise to a long cylindrical epibasidium which grows up to hymenial surface and produce basidiospores from its sterigama on tip (Webster and Weber 2007)

2. Longitudinally septate (exidioid/tremelloid) basidia

Genera like *Exidia*, *Ductifera* Lloyd and *Basidiodendron* have globose, subglobose, ovoid to broadly suburniform or pear shaped, and longitudinally septate basidia without basal stalk (Wells 1958, Wells and Raitviir 1975, Weiß and Oberwinkler 2001, Spirin *et al.* 2021).

3. Sphaeropedunculate (myxarioid) basidia

Sphaeropedunculate (myxarioid) basidium consist 2-4 celled apical segments and a long enucleate stalk (Spirin *et al.* 2019). This type of basidia is characteristic of genera like *Myxarium*, *Myxariellum*, *Protodontia*, *Hyaloria*, *Hydrophane*, *Protoacia*, *Gelacantha* and *Ofella*. But genera with Sphaeropedunculate basidia are not phylogenticaly related (Weiß and Oberwinkler 2001, Wells *et al*. 2004, Spirin *et al*. 2018a, 2019, Malysheva *et al.* 2018).

Basidiospores

Auriculariales have colourless (hyaline), globose to cylindrical and broadly ellipsoid, smooth or ornamented basidiospores (Li *et al.* 2023a). Basidiospore ornamentation is a key morphological character in the species delimitation of *Basidiodendron* members, where some of them have smooth basidiospores and some have warted or spiny basidiospores (Spirin *et al.* 2021). Ability of basidiospores to form ballistoconidia (secondary basidiospores) is a key character of Auriculariales members. *Hyaloria pilacre* Möller, is an exception to this and all other species are ballistosporic (Hibbett *et* *al*. 2014). Production of crescent-shaped microconidia on short sterigma-like projections from basidiospores, are also common in Auriculariales members (Ingold 1982, Hibbett *et al*. 2014).

Hyphal pegs

Hyphal pegs are defined as 'columns of skeletal or generative hyphae projecting above the hymenial layer but not covered with basidia or other hymenial cells' (Alvarenga *et al.* 2019). Genera like *Eichleriella*, *Heterochaete*, *Heteroradulum*, *Proterochaete*, *Hirneolina* (Pat.) Bres., *Tremellochaete*, *Adustochaete* and *Metulochaete* have hyphal pegs on hymenial surface (Bodman 1950, Malysheva and Spirin 2017, Alvarenga *et al*. 2019, Spirin *et al.* 2019, Li *et al*. 2022a,b). Hyphal pegs surrounded by crystals are the characteristic feature of monotypic genus *Crystallodon* (Alvarenga and Gibertoni 2021).

Ultrastructure

All Auriculariales members have biglobular meiotic spindle pole bodies and dolipore septal pore apparatus with an imperforate parenthesome (Khan and Kimbrough 1980, Bandoni (1984), Wells 1994, Weiß and Oberwinkler 2001, Wells and Bandoni 2001). *Auricularia fuscosuccinea* (Mont.) Henn. is the first organism in which ultrastructural study of the septal pore apparatus and mitosis has been carried out (McLaughlin 1980, 1981; Lü and McLaughlin 1995). A special type of septal pore cap with an adseptal ribsome free zone, and membranous connections between the septal pore cap and plasma membrane of the septal cross walls, was identified in *A. auricula-judae* (Bull.) Quél. (Lü and McLaughlin 1991, 1995).

Ultrastructural features of Auriculariales members like *A. fuscosuccinea*, *Exidia candida* Lloyd, *E. crenata* (Schwein.) Fr., *Exidiopsis calcea* (Pers.) K. Wells, *Basidiodendron cinereum* (Bres.) Luck-Allen, *Elmerina caryae* (Schwein.) D.A. Reid, *Guepinia helvelloides* (DC.) Fr., *Heterochaetella dubia* (Bourdot and Galzin) Bourdot and Galzin, *Heterorepetobasidium subglobosum* Chee J. Chen and Oberw. *Protodontia oligacantha* G.W. Martin and *Tremellodendropsis tuberosa* (Grev.) D.A. Crawford are available at the online public repository AFTOL Structural and Biochemical database (https://aftol.umn.edu) (Kumar *et al*. 2013).

Molecular characters

In the initial stages of molecular phylogenetic studies in Auriculariales, Weiß and Oberwinkler (2001) studied this group with large subunit ribosomal RNA (LSU) and confirmed the taxonomic rearrangements done by Bandoni (1984). Spirin *et al.* (2021) studied *Basidiodendron caesiocinereum* (Höhn. and Litsch.) Luck-Allen complex and revised its taxonomy based on LSU rDNA, ITS and *tef1* regions. In the multi-gene phylogenetic study of *Pseudohydnum*, Spirin *et al.* (2023) used ITS, LSU rDNA, *tef1, rpb1* regions. Series of studies were done by Spirin *et al.* (2018a, 2019, 2020, 2021) in different groups of Auriculariales and they used a combination of ITS, LSU, *rpb1* and *tef1* gene regions.

Genomic analysis of different *Auricularia* species were done by Dai *et al*. (2019), Yuan *et al*. (2019), Fang *et al*. (2020). Yuan *et al*. (2019) conducted genomic study in *A. heimuer* F. Wu, B.K. Cui and Y.C. Dai to find genes responsible for its wood degradation capacity and ability to produce secondary metabolite and polysaccharides.

Anamorphic members

Though anamorphic forms of different Auriculariales members have been established by researchers in cultural conditions, but its natural presence is comparatively rare (Olive 1952, Ingold 1991, Kirschner *et al*. 2010). The common anamorphic form in Auriculariales is that of micronematous conidiophores produced from germinating basidiospores or mycelia developed from basidiospores, which producing allantoid conidia (Kisimova-Horovitz *et al*. 1997, 2000; Kirschner *et al*. 2012). In addition, pycnidia, sporodochia, bulbiliferous and synnematous anamorphic structures have also been reported in Auricularials (Kirschner and Chen 2004, Kirschner *et al*. 2010, 2012).

Helicomyxa everhartioides R. Kirschner and Chee J. Chen has an anamorphic form which is characterised by hyaline conidia that are hemi-circinate and hyphae with clamp-connections. They form sporodochia within which conidiospores and conidia are formed (Kirschner and Chen 2004). Kirschner and Chen (2004) erected genus *Helicomyxa* to accommodate this anamorphic form *Helicomyxa everhartioides*. *Ovipoculum album* Zhu L. Yang and R. Kirschner has gelatinous, cupulate conidiomata that produce bulbils from hyphae with clamp-connections. These bulbils are multicellular conidia developing on dense, branched and swollen hyphal cells. The fructifications show no differentiation as external cortex and inner medulla. *Ovipoculum album* is the first record in Auriculariales with the formation of bulbils (Kirschner *et al.* 2010). Kirschner *et al.* (2012) established a monotypic genus *Porpopycnis* to incorporate *Porpopycnis lubae* R. Kirschner. This species is characterised by conical pycnidia composed of hyphae with clamp-connections. Conidiophores and conidia are formed within these pycnidia. Morphological characters, ultrastructural features, and molecular data confirmed its relationship with Auriculariales members (Kirschner *et al*. 2012). Synnematous anamorph of *Exidia saccharina* Fr. was found in the galleries of bark beetles by Kirschner (2010). *Exidia saccharina* is characterised by cylindrical conidiospores. The hyphae have clamp-connections with a retrorse projection. One to three conidiogenous cells are formed from conidiophores (Kirschner 2010).

2.1.1.2.2. Ecological and economic importance

Auriculariales are ecologically important with their wood decomposing potential. They can inhabit hosts from tropics to the subartic zone, and diverse climatic conditions like arid regions or dry habitats (Malysheva and Spirin 2017). In some genera like *Auricularia* and *Exidia*, the gelatinous nature of basidiocarp helps them to revive from dried state during rainy seasons. Members of some other genera with sterioid basidiocarps like *Amphistereum*, *Eichleriella*, *Exidiopsis*, *Heteroradulum* produce perennial basidiocarps and can resume their growth under favourable conditions (Malysheva and Spirin 2017). *Auricularia polytricha* (Mont.) Sacc. can form endomycorrhizal association with an achlorophyllous orchid, *Erythrorchis ochobiensis* (Hayata) Garay, which helped them to germinate in an experiment (Umata 1997).

Auricularia has edible and medicinal properties and is of high nutritional value. They are rich in proteins, carbohydrates, amino acids, trace elements and vitamins (Zeng *et al.* 2012, Wu *et al*. 2014). *Auricularia* mushrooms can be processed into various value-added products, such as mushroom extracts, powders, and dietary supplements (Liu *et al.* 2019a, Chen *et al*. 2020). Polysaccharides from *Auricularia auricula-judae* have biological functions, including anticoagulant, antitumor, and immune activities (Yoon *et al*. 2003)

2.1.1.2.3. Distribution

AFRICA: Cameroon (Wu *et al*. 2021), Ethiopia (Wu *et al*. 2021), Kenya (Duncan 1972, Wu *et al*. 2021), Morocco (Wells and Raitviir 1980), South Africa (Wu *et al*. 2021), Tanzania (Wu *et al*. 2021), Zambia (Wu *et al*. 2021). ASIA: China (Kirschner *et al*. 2010, Sotome *et al*. 2014, Wu *et al*. 2015a, Malysheva *et al*. 2018, Alvarenga *et al*. 2019, Liu *et al.* 2019a, Ye *et al*. 2020, Wang and Thorn 2021, Wu *et al*. 2021), India (Duncan 1972, Kumari *et al*. 2013), Indonesia (Sotome *et al*. 2014), Japan (Sotome *et al*. 2014, Wu *et al*. 2021), Korea (Cho *et al*. 2021), Malaysia (Sotome *et al*. 2014), Philippines (Barrett 1910, Sotome *et al*. 2014), Singapore (Wu *et al*. 2021), Sri Lanka (Wu *et al*. 2021), Thailand (Kirschner and Chen 2004, Sotome *et al*. 2014, Bandara *et al*. 2015, Wu *et al*. 2021), Vietnam (Wells and Raitviir 1980, Wu *et al*. 2021), Uzbekistan (Wu *et al*. 2021). AUSTRALIA: Australia (Duncan 1972, Wu *et al*. 2021), New Zealand (Duncan 1972), Papua New Guinea (Sotome *et al*. 2014, Wu *et al*. 2021). EUROPE: Czech Repbulic (Wells and Raitviir 1977, Miettinen *et al*. 2012, Wu *et al*. 2015a, Wu *et al*. 2021), Denmark (Wells and Raitviir 1977, Hauerslev 1993, Wu *et al*. 2015b, Spirin *et al*. 2018a, 2019), Estonia (Wells and Raitviir 1977, Miettinen *et al*. 2012, Wu *et al*. 2015a, Wu *et al*. 2021), Finland (Spirin *et al*. 2018a, Miettinen *et al*. 2012), France (Wells 1961, Wells and Raitviir 1977, Wells and Raitviir 1980, Wu *et al*. 2015a), Wu *et al*. 2021), Georgia (Barrett 1910), Germany (Wells and Raitviir 1977, Kirschner 2010, Wu *et al*. 2021), Italy (Saitta 2015, Wu *et al*. 2015a, Wu *et al*. 2021), Netherlands (Spirin *et al*. 2018a), Norway (Miettinen *et al*. 2012, Spirin *et al*. 2018a, Alvarenga *et al*. 2019), Poland (Wells 1961, Wells and Raitviir 1980, Miettinen *et al*. 2012), Russia (Miettinen *et al*. 2012, Wu *et al*. 2015a), Spirin *et al*. 2018a, Alvarenga *et al*. 2019, Wu *et al*. 2021, Malysheva and Bulakh 2014, Wu *et al*. 2021), Sweden (Wells 1961, Wu *et al*. 2015a, Spirin *et al*. 2018a), Switzerland (Wu *et al*. 2015a, Wu *et al*. 2021), Ukrain (Wells and Raitviir 1977, Miettinen *et al*. 2012), United Kingdom (Wells and Raitviir 1977, Wells and Raitviir 1980, Roberts 1993, Wu *et al*. 2015a, Wu *et al*. 2021). NORTH AMERICA: Canada (Barrett 1910, Wells and Wong 1985, Alvarenga *et al*. 2019), Costa Rica (Wu *et al*. 2021), Cuba (Wells 1961), Jamaica (Wells 1961, Barrett 1910), Mexico (Wells 1961, Sierra *et al*. 2008, Malysheva *et al*. 2018, Alvarenga *et al.* 2019), Panamá (Wells 1961, Kirschner *et al*. 2012), USA (Barrett 1910, Duncan 1972, Wu *et al*. 2015a, Spirin *et al*. 2018a, 2019, Miettinen *et al*. 2012, Alvarenga *et al*. 2019, Miettinen *et al*. 2012, Wu *et al*. 2021), West Indies (Barrett 1910). SOUTH AMERICA: Brazil (Wells 1961, Wells and Raitviir 1980, Wu *et al*. 2015a, Malysheva *et al*. 2018, Alvarenga *et al*. 2019, Wu *et al*. 2021).

2.1.1.2.4. Family Auriculariaceae Fr.

Fries (1838) used the term 'Auricularini' for the first time (https://www.indexfungorum.org). Later, Lindau (Engler and Prantl 1897) established Auriculariaceae (https://www.indexfungorum.org) to accommodate basidiocarps with exposed hymenium and 'auricularioid' basidia (https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Auriculariaceae).

Auriculariales members have effused to effused-reflexed, tuberculate, pileate-stipitate, gelatinous to cartilaginous, tough, leathery to fleshy, gelatinous to cartilaginous basidiocarps that are hard and brittle when dry, and revive upon wetting. Hyphae are generally hyaline, and sometimes pigmented. Hymenium is amphigenous or unilateral, smooth, reticulate, poroid or with wart-like projections. Hyphal pegs, cystidia, and hyphidia may be present in the hymenium. Basidia are 2-4 celled. Transversely septate, cylindrical basidia or longitudinally septate, tremelloid basidia may be present. Basidiospores are thin-walled, smooth and hyaline, globose to cylindrical, allantoid, becoming septate in some species during the germination process. Germination may be by repetition, germ tube formation, or microconidia formation from spore wall (Wells *et al*. 2004, Li *et al.* 2023a).

Molecular and morphological studies (Weiß and Oberwinkler 2001, Wells *et al.* 2004) support the monophyly of the family Auriculariaceae, with *Auricularia*, *Exidia*, *Eichleriella* and *Exidiopsis*. Liu *et al.* (2022) recovered the monophyly of the family Auriculariaceae with 17 genera; *Auricularia*, *Adustochaete*, *Alloexidiopsis, Amphistereum, Aporpium, Crystallodon, Eichleriella*, *Elmerina, Exidia, Exidiopsis*, *Heterochaete*, *Heteroradulum*, *Hirneolina*, *Metulochaete, Protodaedalea*, *Sclerotrema* and *Tremellochaete*.

2.1.1.2.4.1. Genus *Auricularia* Bulliard

The genus *Auricularia*, was erected by Bulliard (1787), with *A. mesenterica* (Dicks.) Pers. as the type species. *Auricularia* has a world-wide distribution. Basidiocarps are substipitate, stipitate or resupinate, auriculiform to orbiculate, gelatinous and rubbery when fresh, which become translucent to opaque, thin and brittle when dry. Superior abhymenial surface of the basidiocarp is hairy, and inferior hymenial surface of the basidiocarp is smooth, folded to reticulate. Microscopically the basidiocarp has different zones of internal hyphae (*zona pilosa, zona compacta, zona subcompacta superioris, zona laxa superioris, medulla, zona laxa intermedia, zona laxa inferioris, zona subcompacta inferioris*, *hymenium*). Hymenium consists of basidia and paraphyses. Basidia are transversly three septate, cylindrical to clavate, with oil guttules and slender epibasidia. Basidiospores are inamyloid, transparent, cylindrical to allantoid (Lowy 1951, Montoya-Alvarez *et al*. 2011, Loony *et al*. 2013, Alvarenga *et al*. 2015)

Earlier attempts (Barret 1910, Kobayasi 1942) to classify *Auricularia* were based on variable features like colour, size of basidiocarp, appearance of dried specimen, abhymenial hair length and configuration of hymenial surface (Lowy 1951). To overcome the ambiguity resulting from such classifications, Lowy (1951, 1952) introduced a method based on internal stratification of hyphae and abhymenial hair length. According to Lowy (1951, 1952), different patterns of zonation are found and they were easily recognizable among the members of *Auricularia.* By making use of this pattern of zonation, Lowy (1952) described and classified taxa of *Auricularia* (Lowy 1951, Lowy 1952). The different zones described by Lowy (1951) are:

Zona pilosa: The sterile, superior zone which is composed of abhymenial hairs. Measurements of this zone vary among species, and the length of hairs is significant in species recognition. Hairs may be long or short, narrow or wide, coloured or hyaline, pointed or blunted, making a dense mat or be more widely scattered.

Zona compacta: Narrow zone of hyphae from which abhymenial hairs arise. Composed of very compactly arranged, dense hyphae that surrounds the hair bases. They are perpendicularly oriented to the abhymenial surface and probably the darkest zone in section.

Zona subcompacta superioris: Composed of more loosely arranged hyphae than hyphae of *zona compacta*. Hyphae oriented perpendicularly to the surface.

Zona laxa superioris: The zone lies just above the medullary layer. Composed of loose, reticulately arranged hyphae with numerous anastomoses. Hyphae of this zone appear less dense towards the center of the section. This zone is absent in species which lack *medulla*.

Medulla: Central zone that may present or absent. They are characterized by the dense, transversely arranged pigmented hyphae parrellel to the hymenial and abhymenial surface. Medullary layer separates the lax zone into superior and inferior.

Zona laxa intermedia: This zone is present only in those species which lack medullary layer. Separation of lax zone in to superior and inferior is absent here and the loosely arranged central zone in between the compact zones is altogether termed as *zona laxa intermedia*.

Zona laxa inferioris: The zone lies below the medullary layer and *Zona subcompacta inferioris*. Hyphal nature and pattern are same as *zona laxa superioris*. This zone is absent in species which lack medulla.

Zona subcompacta inferioris: The zone lies above hymenial layer. Hyphal pattern looks similar to *zona subcompacta superioris*.

Hymenium: Fertile zone of the basidiocarp, which is located in the inferior position. This zone contains cylindrical basidia, which produces epibasidia from each of the four segments and eventually protrude out to produce cylindrical or allantoid basidiospores at its tip. Basidia, probasidia and highly branched paraphyses altogether give a dense composition to this layer.

Lowy's (1951, 1952) approach of using internal stratification are not always reliable and show variations in some conditions (Looney *et al.* 2013). Tissue structure and measurements of hyphal zones are extremely variable under environmental conditions. The age of the basidiocarp as well as the time period of tissue exposure in KOH also gives unreliable measurements of zones (Loony *et al.* 2013).

Molecular phylogenetic analyses in the genus *Auricularia* contributed data to resolve the taxonomic complexity within this genus. On the basis of phylogenetic informations from the ITS sequences, Montoya-Alvarez *et al.* (2011) reported five *Auricularia* species from Columbia and presented the monophyletic origin of this genus. Looney *et al.* (2013) revised the genus concepts in some *Auricularia* species using phylogenetic and morphological features. According to Looney *et al.* (2013), *A. delicata* (Mont. ex Fr.) Henn., which is characterized by reticulate hymenium is polyphyletic in nature. With the help of a new morphological character, 'schizomedulla' and molecular data, Looney *et al.* (2013) distinguished two novel species in the *A. delicata* complex. Wu *et al.* (2014) conducted phylogenetic study on Chinese *Auricularia* species, and erected a new species, *A. heimuer*, which was commercially using as edible *Auricularia* species in China. Malysheva and Bulakh (2014) conducted phylogenetic analyses to reveal the evolutionary relationships within the *Auricularia* species and species complexes in Russia. They described and phylogenetically placed seven *Auricularia* species from Russia and reported *A. villosula* Malysheva as new to science. Wu *et al.* (2015a) studied phylogeny and diversity of *A. mesenterica* complex using samples from Europe, China and Brazil. Based on both molecular and morphological evidences, they erected two new species and reported them within the monophyletic *A. mesenterica* clade. Wu *et al.* (2015b) studied global diversity and taxonomy of *A. auricula-judae* by ITS sequences and combined ITS, LSU and *rpb2* sequences. The study delineated seven species from the complex and introduced three species new to science. Wu *et al.* (2021) studied the diversity and phylogeny of genus *Auricularia* based on ITS, LSU, *rpb1*, and *rpb2* sequences and resolved taxonomic uncertainity related to *Auricularia* species. According to the *Index Fungorum* (accessed on 01-08-2024), the genus currently contains 109 species.

2.1.1.2.4.1.1. Ecological and economic importance

Auricularia is economically important with members having culinary and medicinal properties. *Auricularia* members have an important place in traditional Asian medicine. The cultivation of *Auricularia* starded 1300 years ago in China (Wu *et al.* 2014). Edible *Auricularia* members are rich sources of carbohydrates, proteins, fat, fibre, vitamins and minerals. *Auricularia* is the third most cultivated mushroom genus after *Lentinula* and *Pleurotus* (Fr.) P. Kumm. (Royse *et al*. 2017, Bandara *et al.* 2019). Gelatinous and crunchy texture of *Auricularia* and its unique flavour is the basis of high popularity and consumption rate in China and Southeast Asia (Misaki and Kakuta 1995, Cheung 2013, Jo *et al.* 2014, Bandara *et al.* 2019).

In addition to the food industry, *Auricularia* has potential to make therapeutic drugs. Polysaccharides from *Auricularia* are known for the anti-tumor, antioxidant, anti-coagulant, anti-hypercholesterolemic, hypoglycaemic, anti-viral, anti-bacterial and immunomodulating properties (Ma *et al*. 2018, Bandara *et al.* 2019).

2.1.1.2.4.1.2. Distribution

AFRICA: Kenya (Duncan 1972, Onyango *et al.* 2016, Wu *et al*. 2021), Uganda (Wu *et al*. 2021). ASIA: (Wu *et al*. 2021), China (Bandara *et al*. 2015, Du *et al.* 2016, Wu *et al*. 2014, 2015b, 2021), India (Duncan 1972, Kumari *et al.* 2013), Japan (Shirouzu *et al.* 2018), Korea (Cho *et al*. 2021), Thailand (Bandara *et al*. 2015, 2017). AUSTRALIA: Duncan 1972, Loony *et al*. 2013, Wu *et al*. 2021, New Zealand (Duncan 1972), Papua New Guinea (Wu *et al*. 2021). EUROPE: Czech Republic (Wu *et al*. 2015b, 2021). Denmark (Wu *et al*. 2015b, Wu *et al*. 2021), France (Wu *et al*. 2015b, Wu *et al*. 2021), Germany (Wu *et al*. 2015b, Wu *et al*. 2021), Russia (Malysheva and Bulakh 2014, Wu *et al*. 2015b, Wu *et al*. 2021), Switzerland (Loony *et al*. 2013), UK (Wu *et al*. 2015b, Wu *et al*. 2021). NORTH AMERICA: Canada (Loony *et al*. 2013, Barrett 1910), Costa Rica (Loony *et al*. 2013), Cuba (Loony *et al.* 2013), Jamaica (Duncan 1972, Loony *et al*. 2013), Mexico: (Sierra *et al*. 2008, Loony *et al*. 2013), USA (Barrett 1910, Duncan 1972, Loony *et al*. 2013, Wu *et al*. 2015a, Wu *et al*. 2021). SOUTH AMERICA: Argentina (Loony *et al*. 2013), Brazil (Alvarenga *et al.* 2015, Wu *et al*. 2015b, Wu *et al*. 2021). Peru (Loony *et al*. 2013), Columbia (Barrett 1910, Montoya-Alvarez *et al.* 2011).

2.1.1.3. Order SEBACINALES M. Weiss, Selosse, Rexer, A. Urb. and Oberw.

Weiss *et al.* (2004) established the order Sebacinales to accommodate the family Sebacinaceae K. Wells and Oberw. Sebacinales members are characterised by the presence of imperforate parenthesomes at the septal pores, longitudinally septate (exidioid) basidia, ability of basidiospores to produce ballistoconidia (secondary spores), thick hyphal walls in substrate hyphae, lack of clamp-connections and cystidia (Wells and Bandoni 2001, Weiss *et al*. 2004, Murphy *et al*. 2014, Hibbett *et al*. 2014).

Sebacinales contain both basidiocarp forming and basidiocarp lacking members. Different types of basidiocarp morphology like corticoid (*Sebacina* Tul. and C. Tul.), pustulate (*Efibulobasidium* K. Wells), cusion shaped (*Craterocolla* Bref.), coralloid (*Tremellodendron* G.F. Atk.), infundibuliform (*Tremelloscypha* D.A. Reid) and stereoid (*Tremellostereum* Ryvarden) forms can be seen in Sebacinales. Molecular phylogenetic analyses suggest that basidiocarp morphology is a poor marker for generic delimitations in Sebacinales (Weiß *et al*. 2016). Weiss *et al*. (2004) identified two groups (named group A and group B) in Sebacinales based on the molecular phylogeny (Murphy *et al.* 2014). Subsequent workers named Group A as Sebacinaceae (Oberwinkler *et al.* 2014) and Group B as Serendipitaceae M. Weiss, F. Waller, Zuccaro and Selosse (Weiß *et al*. 2016). Sebacinaceae contains basidiocarp forming members, which develop as root endophytes, ectomycorrhiza, and orchid mycorrhiza (on partially or fully mycoheterotrophic orchids) (Weiß *et al*. 2016, Fritsche *et al*. 2021).

Group B or Serendipitaceae lack macroscopically visible basidiocarps and they can form different types of mycorrhizal associations compared to Sebacinaceae. Oberwinkler (1964) described the first Serendipitaceae member and named it *Sebacina* vermifera Oberw. which is characterised by longitudinally septate basidia and worm-like basidiospores. Later, isolates with similar characters were reported from terrestrial Australian orchids (Warcup and Talbot 1967, Warcup 1988). Roberts (1993) erected the genus *Serendipita* P. Roberts to accommodate taxa which lack macroscopically visible basidiocarp, exceptionally thin branched hyphae, formation of single basidia or basidial clusters from a common sub-basidial cell, lack of hyphidia, globose basidia with short sterigmata and elongated basidiospores. Roberts (1993) designated *Serendipita vermifera* as the type species of genus *Serendipita*. Genus *Piriformospora* Sav. Verma, Aj. Varma, Rexer, G. Kost and P. Franken was introduced by Verma *et al*. (1998) to accommodate anamorphic taxa, *Piriformospora indica,* collected from soil, which easily colonises plant roots. Weiß *et al*. (2016) conducted molecular phylogenetic studies in Sebacinales and found that *Piriformospora* (based on the anamorphic stage) and *Serendipita* (based on the teleomorphic stage) can not be separated taxonomically. Weiß *et al*. (2016) merged *Piriformospora* with *Serendipita* and proposed two combinations *S. indica* (from *P. indica*) and *S. williamsii* (Zuccaro and M. Weiss) M. Weiss, F. Waller, Zuccaro and Selosse (from *P. williamsii*). Currently, family Serendipitaceae is monotypic (He *et al.* 2019) with genus *Serendipita* having 23 species records (www.indexfungorum.org accessed on 01-08-2024).

2.1.1.3.1. Taxonomic characters of Sebacinales

Macroscopic characters

Basidiocarp morphology of Sebacinales ranges from microscopic to pustulate, resupinate, erect or branching with amphigenous hymenia, and flabellate to infundibuliform with unilateral hymenia (Oberwinkler 1964, Wells and Oberwinkler 1982). Basidiocarps have cartilaginous to rubbery or gelatinous consistancy (Sesli 2021). In contrast to other sebacinalean species which grows on soil, *S. dimitica* Oberw. grows on the bark (Oberwinkler *et al*. 2014).

Microscopic characters

Basidia

Sebacinaceae members have ovate to pyriform basidia without basal clamp-connections. They are longitudinally cruciate septate which giving rise to long sinuous epibasidia (Selosse *et al*. 2007, Sesli 2021).

Hyphidia/Dikaryophyses

Hyphidia are sterile terminal hyphae with protective function present in all sebacinalean species except *S. allantoidea* R. Kirschner and Oberw.

(Oberwinkler *et al*. 2014). Hyphidia are present in the hymenium along with basidia. They may be simple to little branched, apically short branched to nodulose, sometimes forming a palisade like layer covers young and mature basidia in the hymenium (Wells and Oberwinkler 1982). Encrusted hyphidia are present in *Ditangium* P. Karst. species (Oberwinkler *et al*. 2014). Apically ramified hyphidia are present in *Efibulobasidium* species.

Basidiospores

Basidiospores of Sebacinales range from broadly ovate, ellipsoid, oblong to short cylindrical or allantoid. They are capable of germinating by repetition (Wells 1975, Wells and Oberwinkler 1982). *Serendipita* members have long and narrow, filiform or slightly curved basidiospores (Oberwinkler 1964, Oktalira *et al*. 2021).

Resting spores

Resting spores are thick-walled spores with irregular spore wall. Developments of "star-like" resting spores are reported from secondary spores of *S. epigaea* (Berk. and Broome) Bourdot and Galzin *s.str.* Although resting spore formation from basidiospores are not reported anywhere, Oberwinkler *et al.* (2014) predicted that there is possibility for such development.

Hyphae

Most of the members of Sebacinales have monomitic hyphal system, whereas, all *Tremellodendron* species and *S. dimitica,* have dimitic hyphal system (Oberwinkler *et al*. 2014). Presence of thick-walled hyphae in the central region supports the upright growth pattern of *Tremellodendron* species. Heavily gelatinising hyphal walls are present in species like *E. rolleyi* (L.S. Olive) K. Wells*,* *S. epigaea s.str.* (Oberwinkler *et al*. 2014). Finely encrusted hyphae are present in the genus *Ditangium* (Oberwinkler *et al*. 2014).

Anamorphic members

Sebacinales contains anamorphic taxa belonging to different genera like *Serendipita*, *Chaetospermum* Sacc. and *Ditangium* (Kirschner and Oberwinkler 2009, Wells and Bandoni 2001). Fruting structures are totally absent in *Serendipita* and majority of *Serendipita* members are anamorphic in nature (Oberwinkler *et al*. 2014). Members of the genus *Chaetospermum* produce anamorphic fructifications which are characterised by gelatinous conidiomata, cylindrical, non-septate conidia with tubular appendages, and holoblastic sympodial conidiogenesis (Sutton 1980, Nag Raj 1993). Genus *Ditangium* also produces anamorphic fructifications and sometimes both anamorphic and teleomorphic fruiting bodies grow together (Oberwinkler *et al*. 2014, Malysheva *et al*. 2018). The name *Craterocolla* was previously used to the teleomorphic forms and *Ditangium* was used for the anamorphic forms. Malysheva *et al*. (2018) replaced the younger name *Craterocolla* as later homonum of *Ditangium*. *Ditangium* produces crater-like fruitifications in anamorphic forms, and pustulate or cerebriform basidiocarps (Malysheva *et al*. (2018).

Molecular characters

Molecular data was the basis of separation of Sebacinaceae from Auriculariales (Weiß and Oberwinkler 2001, Oberwinkler *et al*. 2013). Weiss *et al*. 2004 erected order Sebacinales based on the D1/D2 gene regions of ribosomal large subunit. Hibbett *et al*. (2007) used LSU, SSU, 5.8S, *rpb2, tef1* gene regions of Sebacinales members when they proposed the phylogenetic classification of kingdom Fungi. A combination of ITS and LSU sequences was used by Garnica *et al*. (2013) in the phylogenetic study of sebacinoid fungi associated with different plant communities. Reiss *et al*. (2013) found that *rpb2* and *atp6* genes show high interspecific synonymous polymorphism in the genus *Sebacina*. Oberwinkler *et al.* (2014) used ITS and the LSU regions in their combined morphological and molecular study on the Sebacinales. Garnica *et al*. (2016)

used the combination of 18S, ITS, 28S, *rpb*1 and *atp6* to study the divergence times and phylogenetic patterns of Sebacinales. ITS and *tef1* gene regions are used by Malysheva *et al*. (2019) in their study on the genus *Ditangium*.

Ultrastructure

Sebacinales has dolipore septa with continuous parenthesomes (Khan and Kimbrough 1980, Oberwinkler 1985, Oberwinkler *et al*. 2013). In *Serendipita vermifera*, continuous parenthesomes are associated with a strand of unmodified endoplasmic reticulum (Muller *et al*. 1998, Wells and Bandoni 2001). Williams and Thilo (1989) compared the ultrastructure of some *Rhizoctonia* DC. species with four Sebacinales members (*Sebacina calcea* (Pers.) Bres., *S. grisea* Bres., *S. umbrina* D.P. Rogers and *Serendipita vermifera*), and observed their similarity in the septal pore parenthesome features. Ultrastructural details of *Sebacina calcea*, *S. grisea*, *S. umbrina* and *Serendipita vermifera* are available at the online public AFTOL Structural and Biochemical database (https://aftol.umn.edu) (Kumar *et al*. 2013).

2.1.1.3.2. Ecological and economic importance

Sebacinales have diverse associations with roots of land plants (Weiss *et al*. 2004, Weiß *et al*. 2016, Garnica *et al*. 2013, Oberwinkler *et al*. 2013, Oktalira *et al*. 2021) and exhibits saprotrophic, endophytic and mycorrhizal nutritional modes (Weiß *et al*. 2016).

Early diverging genera of family Sebacinaceae, like *Paulisebacina* Oberw., Garnica and K. Riess, *Craterocolla*, *Efibulobasidium*, *Chaetospermum* and *Globulisebacina* Oberw., Garnica and K. Riess are saprobic (Rungjindamai *et al*. 2008). Sebacinales members can form symptomless endophytic relationship with bryophytes, pteridophytes, and angiosperms (Selosse *et al*. 2009, Weiß *et al*. 2011, 2016; Murphy *et al*. 2014, Garnica *et al.* 2016, Fritsche *et al*. 2021). *Serendipita indica* and *S. williamsii* are cultivable Serendipitaceae species.

Their genetic tractability, availability of genome and broad host plant range makes them good model organism for studing plant-fungal interactions (Hibbett *et al*. 2014, Weiß *et al*. 2016). *Serendipita vermifera* and *S. indica* are promising biocontrol and biofertilising agents for crop plants (Waller *et al*. 2008, Selosse *et al*. 2009, Weiß *et al*. 2011).

Sebacinales can form different types of mycorrhizal interactions like ectomycorryzal association with herbs and trees, ericoid mycorrhiza with Ericaceae members, orchid mycorrhiza with photoautotrophic and heterotrophic orchids, and mycorrhiza-like interactions with liverworts (Garnica *et al*. 2013, Oberwinkler *et al*. 2013, Weiß *et al*. 2016). Genera like *Helvellosebacina* Oberw., Garnica and K. Riess*, Sebacina, Serendipita* and *Tremelloscypha* contain species having ectomycorrhizal (ECM) associations (Weiß *et al*. 2016). Sebacinaceae is the most species rich group with abundant nonspecific ECM members from temperate and tropical regions (Tedersoo and Nara 2010, Moyersoen and Weiß 2014, Toju *et al*. 2016, Weiß *et al*. 2016).

2.1.1.3.3. Distribution

Sebacinales members have world-wide distribution (Weiß *et al*. 2011, Garnica *et al.* 2016, Fritsche *et al*. 2021) AFRICA: Egypt (Weiß *et al*. 2011), Ethiopia (Weiß *et al*. 2011), Namibia (Weiß *et al*. 2011), South Africa (Weiß *et al*. 2011), Sudan (Weiß *et al*. 2011). ANTARCTICA: (Newsham and Bridge 2010). ASIA: India (Wakefield 1922, Nag Raj 1964, Rajeshkumar *et al*. 2010), Russia (Malysheva *et al*. 2019), Taiwan (Kirschner *et al*. 2017). AUSTRALIA: Phillips *et al*. (2016), Ruibal *et al*. (2014). EUROPE: Austria (Weiß *et al*. 2011), Czech Republic (Malysheva *et al*. 2019), England (McNabb 1969, Roberts 1993), France (Weiß *et al*. 2011), Finland (Malysheva *et al*. 2019), Germany (Kirschner and Oberwinkler 2002, Weiß *et al*. 2011, Riess *et al*. 2013, Garnica *et al*. 2013, Malysheva *et al*. 2019), Iceland (Weiß *et al*. 2011), Italy (McNabb 1969, Weiß *et al*. 2011), Norway (Malysheva *et al*. 2019), Slovenia (Weiß *et al*. 2011), Switzerland (Weiß *et al*.

2011), Turkey (Sesli 2021), Ukraine (Malysheva *et al*. 2019). NORTH AMERICA: Jamaica (Wells and Oberwinkler 1982), Panama (Kirschner *et al*. 2017), U.S.A (McNabb 1969, Weiß *et al*. 2011). SOUTH AMERICA: Brazil (Fritsche *et al*. 2021), Ecuador (Weiß *et al*. 2011, McNabb 1969, Setaro *et al*. 2006), Guyana (Henkel *et al*. 2004), Venezuela (Moyersoen and Weiß 2014).

2.1.1.3.4. Family Sebacinaceae K. Wells and Oberw.

The family Sebacinaceae was erected by Wells and Oberwinkler (1982) based on micromorphological features, like longitudinally septate basidia, absence of clamp-connections, and often thick-walled hyphae, particularly within the substratum. Wells and Oberwinkler (1982) included four genera (*Sebacina*, *Tremellodendron*, *Tremelloscypha* and *Efibulobasidium)* within Sebacinaceae. Study of Oberwinkler *et al.* (2014) merged genus *Sebacina* with *Tremellodendron*, since *Tremellodendron* clusteres within *Sebacina s. str.* in the phylogenetic analysis. Same study erected three more genera *Globulisebacina, Helvellosebacina* and *Paulisebacina* under Sebacinaceae (Oberwinkler *et al*. 2014). Currently, the family Sebacinaceae contains eight genera, *Chaetospermum*, *Ditangium*, *Efibulobasidium*, *Globulisebacina*, *Helvellosebacina*, *Paulisebacina*, *Sebacina* and *Tremelloscypha* (He *et al.* 2019).

The genus *Chaetospermum* was erected by Saccardo (1892) based on *Tubercularia chaetospora* Pat. (Rajeshkumar *et al*. 2010). *Chaetospermum* is characterised by gelatinous conidiomata, conidia with tubular appendages, and holoblastic sympodial conidiogenesis (Rajeshkumar *et al.* 2010, Tan *et al.* 2014). Currently, the genus *Chaetospermum* contain ten members (https://www.indexfungorum.org accessed on 01-08-2024). The genus *Ditangium* was treated as a heterotypic synonym of *Craterocolla* (Malysheva *et al*. 2019). Studies of Weiss *et al*. (2004) and Oberwinkler *et al.* (2014), has noticed the placement of *Craterocolla* members within the order Sebacinales. Later, Malysheva *et al*. (2019) re-introduced *Ditangium* (Karsten 1867) to replace the older name *Craterocolla* (Brefeld 1888). Crater-like young basidiocarps, presence of both anamorphic and telomorphic fruitifications together, lack of clamp-connections are the characteristic features of *Ditangium* (Malysheva *et al*. 2019). Currently, the genus contains five members (https://www.indexfungorum.org accessed on 01-08-2024). Wells (1975) erected the genus *Efibulobasidium*, with two members, *E. rolleyi* and *E. albescens* (Sacc. and Malbr.) K. Wells, and placed *E. albescens* as the type species (Kirschner *et al.* 2017). Both *E. rolleyi* and *E. albescens* have small gelatinous basidiocarps which coalesce when mature (Oberwinkler *et al.* 2014). According to Oberwinkler *et al.* (2014), *E. rolleyi* lacks the *Chaetospermum* conidial stage and is phylogenetically not related to the *E. albescens* or *Chaetospermum* clade. So, a new genus *Globulisebacina* was erected by Oberwinkler *et al.* (2014) to include *E. rolleyi.* At present, the genus *Efibulobasidium* contains three species (https://www.indexfungorum.org accessed on 01-08-2024). The genus *Helvellosebacina* is characterised by resupinate to upright merulioid–helvelloid basidiocarp and simple to rarely branching hyphidia (Oberwinkler *et al.* 2014). *Helvellosebacina* is comprised of three members (https://www.index fungorum.org accessed on 01-08-2024). *Paulisebacina* is a monotypic genus with *P. allantoidea* R. Kirschner and Oberw. The genus is characterised by extremely thin basidiocarp without hyphidia (Oberwinkler *et al.* 2014). Genus *Tremelloscypha* was erected by Reid (1979) with *T. australiensis* D.A. Reid as the type species. *Tremelloscypha* currently includes 4 species (https://www.index fungorum.org accessed on 01-08-2024).

2.1.1.3.4.1. Genus *Sebacina* Tul. and C. Tul.

Tulasne and Tulasne (1871) erected the genus *Sebacina* to accommodate *S. incrustans* (Pers.) Tul. and C. Tul. (Tulasne and Tulasne 1871, Oberwinkler *et al*. 2013). *Sebacina incrustans* was originally described as *Corticium incrustans* (Persoon 1796). Since *S. incrustans* has longitudinally septate basidia and

Corticium Pers. members have holobasidia, Tulasne and Tulasne (1872) transferred *Corticium incrustans* into *S. incrustans* (Weiß *et al*. 2016).

All resupinate forms of fungi with cruciate septate basidia and gelatinous texture were treated under the genus *Sebacina* (Ervin 1957). *Sebacina* is a heterogenous group with resupinate basidiocarp, smooth or undulate hymenium, and tremellaceous basidia (Ervin 1957). Ervin (1957) studied the genus *Sebacina* in detail and supported the derivation of four genera (*Bourdotia, Exidiopsis, Heterochaetella* and *Sebacina*) from *Sebacina sensu* McGuire (1941) and Martin (1944). Phylogenetic studies using the nuclear ribosomal DNA regions later confirmed the placement of *Bourdotia* (Bres.) Bres. and Torrend, *Exidiopsis* and *Heterochaete* in the Auriculariales (Weiß and Oberwinkler 2001).

Sebacina incrustans is the type species of the genus *Sebacina* (Reiss *et al*. 2013). The polyphyletic nature of *Sebacina* and the diversity of molecular data in sebacinalean species complexes were noticed by many workers (Weiss *et al*. 2004, Reiss *et al*. 2013, Murphy *et al*. 2014, Oberwinkler *et al*. 2014, Weiß *et al*. 2016). Oberwinkler *et al.* (2014) emended the genus *Sebacina* to include *Tremellodendron*, on the basis of the scattered clustering of *Tremellodendron* species within other *Sebacina* clades in the phylogenetic analysis. According to Oberwinkler *et al.* (2014), the upright growth pattern of basidiocarp, which is characteristic of *Tremellodendron* may be a result of convergent evolution.

Sebacina is characterized by longitudinally septate basidia, imperforate parenthesomes and absence of clamp-connections (Selosse *et al*. 2007, Ray and Craven 2016).

2.1.1.3.4.1.1. Ecological and economic importance

Sebacina forms different types of mycorrhizal associations like ectomycorrhiza, ectendomycorrhiza, ericoid mycorrhiza, jungermannioid mycorrhiza and cavendishioid mycorrhiza with different land plants (Selosse *et al.* 2002, 2007; Weiss *et al*. 2004, Weiß *et al*. 2016, Garnica *et al*. 2013, Oberwinkler *et al*. 2013, Kühdorf *et al*. 2014, Oktalira *et al*. 2021).

2.1.1.3.4.1.2. Distribution

AUSTRALIA: Ruibal *et al*. (2014), Phillips *et al*. (2016). EUROPE: Germany (Kirschner and Oberwinkler 2002, Oberwinkler *et al*. 2014), Italy (McNabb 1969), Spain (Martínez 1992, Dueñas 2005). NORTH AMERICA: Costa Rica (Kühdorf *et al*. 2014), USA (McNabb 1969). SOUTH AMERICA: Brazil (Wartchow *et al*. 2017), Ecuador (McNabb 1969), Venezuela (Moyersoen and Weiß 2014). Tahiti (Olive 1958), Belize (Roberts 2008a).

2.1.2. Class DACRYMYCETES Doweld

Dacrymycetes (Agaricomycotina, Basidiomycota, Fungi) is a well defined monophyletic clade with unique basidial morphology and ultrastructure (Zamora and Ekman 2020). Dacrymycetes is characterised by long, bifurcating (forked) holobasidia (Hibbett *et al.* 2007, Zamora and Ekman 2020), and continuous parenthesomes covering the dolipore-type septa (Oberwinkler 1994, Wells 1994, Wells and Bandoni 2001, Shirouzu *et al*. 2013a).

According to Oberwinkler (2014), Dacrymycetales is a natural order with shared common characters. The pigmentation of basidiocarps (*Cerinomyces* G.W. Martin members and *Ditiola haasii* Oberw. are exceptions with unpigmented basidiocarps), ontogeny and morphology of the basidium, morphology and the germination patterns of basidiospores, characteristics of septal pore apparatus, and the predominantly brown rot type of wood decay are common characters among the dacrymycetoid members. Phylogenetic studies suggest that the ancestors of Dacrymycetes were most likely the early divergent wood decomposers in Basidiomycota (Floudas *et al*. 2012, Shirouzu *et al*. 2013a, Zhao *et al*. 2017, Varga *et al*. 2019).

In the taxonomic history, Martin (1945) segregated basidiomycetes into two groups. “Heterobasidiomycetes” and “Homobasidiomycetes”. Martin (1945) treated the family Dacrymycetaceae under Tremellales along with other Heterobasidiomycetes members by considering the epibasidium of Dacrymycetaceae as a part of the basidia rather than part of sterigma (Talbot 1973, Wells 1994). Later, Talbot (1954, 1968, 1973) and Donk (1958) divided basidiomycetes into three classes based on the type and structure of basidia: Teliomycetes, Phragmobasidiomycetes and Holobasidiomycetes. They treated dacrymycetoid fungi under Holobasidiomycetes along with species having aseptate basidia (Castro-Santiuste *et al*. 2017).

Based on molecular phylogenetic analyses, Hibbett (2006) and Hibbett *et al*. (2007) considered Dacrymycetes under Agaricomycotina, as a sister group to Agaricomycetes and Tremellomycetes. Hibbett *et al*. (2007) treated two families Cerinomycetaceae Jülich and Dacrymycetaceae under the order Dacrymycetales. Traditionally, Dacrymycetes was comprised of a single order Dacrymycetales. This classification system remained unaltered for a long time (Brasfield 1938, Kobayasi 1939a,b; Kennedy 1958, Reid 1974, Oberwinkler 1994). Shirouzu *et al*. (2013a) showed the clustering of *Dacrymyces unisporus* (L.S. Olive) K. Wells as a sister clade to remaining Dacrymycetes members. *Dacrymyces unisporus* was specially characterised by non-bifurcate cylindrical basidia and subglobose to ovoid basidiospores with transverse and longitudinal septa. Along with molecular data, electron microscopic studies conducted by Shirouzu *et al*. (2013a) also supported the independent lineage of *D. unisporus* within Dacrymycetes. As a result, they erected another order Unilacrymales Shirouzu, Tokum. and Oberw. and family Unilacrymaceae Shirouzu, Tokum. and Oberw. to accommodate this species. In the multilocus phylogeny of Zamora and Ekman (2020), they observed the separation of Dacrymycetes as four different lineages, the already existing Cerinomycetaceae, Dacrymycetaceae, Unilacrymaceae and an additional lineage. This additional lineage was later formally erected to the level of a family, Dacryonaemataceae J.C. Zamora and Ekman, to accomodate its three species. The order level placement of the family is uncertain. Currently, the class Dacrymycetes contains two orders, four families and 13 genera (Alvarenga and Gibertoni 2022).

2.1.2.1. Order DACRYMYCETALES Henn.

Dacrymycetales is the largest order in the class Dacrymycetes with two families, Dacrymycetaceae and Cerinomycetaceae. The families were separated based on basidiocarp morphology (Shirouzu *et al*. 2013a). The family Dacrymycetaceae contained members with pulvinate to dendroid basidiocarps. The family Cerinomycetaceae included resupinate basidiocarps (Shirouzu *et al*. 2013a).

Cerinomycetaceae is a monotypic family with *Cerinomyces* as the only genus*.* According to McNaab (1964)*,* Cerinomycetaceae is characterised by corticioid, resupinate, typically ochraceous to buff basidiocarps with waxy gelatinous or cartilaginous texture and bifurcating basidia. Taxonomic position of the *Cerinomyces* in Dacrymycetales has been in controversy due to its varied micromorphological features (McNabb 1964). Savchenko *et al*. (2021) conducted revision with detailed phylogenetic analysis of *Cerinomyces* and suggested that the genus is not limited to the corticoid members, but includes members with a combination of hyphal clamp-connections, mostly aseptate thin-walled basidiospores, and low content of carotenoid pigments.

2.1.2.1.1. Taxonomic characters of Dacrymycetales

Dacrymycetales members are easily distinguishable from other fungal groups by their gelatinous texture, wood habiting nature, mostly bright yellowish to orange basidiocarps and unique basidial ontogeny and morphology (Oberwinkler 2014). Morphology of basidiocarp, hymenial position, growth pattern, hyphal structure, wall thickness, and shape of marginal hyphae are the important taxonomic characters used in generic delimitation (Brasfield 1938, McNabb and Talbot 1973, Zamora and Ekman 2020). For species delimitation, characteristics of internal hyphae, presence of clamp-connections, size, shape and number of septations of basidiospores, characters of conidia have been used. Although the characters can be easily observed, the lack of variation among these characters makes genus level identification difficult (Shirouzu *et al*. 2007, Savchenko *et al*. 2022).

Macroscopic characters

Basidiocarp morphology of the Dacrymycetales varies from corticoid, resupinate, pustulate, pulvinate, cerebriform, turbinate, cupulate, cyphelloid, simple or branching clavarioid, stalked spathulate or capitate to sessile discoid (Reid 1974, Oberwinkler 1994, Wells 1994, Shirouzu *et al*. 2009). The members of *Cerinomyces* have a corticoid to resupinate habit. Basidiocarps of *Ditiola*, *Heterotextus* Lloyd, *Femsjonia* Fr., *Guepiniopsis* Pat., and *Dacryopinax* have cupulate, turbinate or spathulate morphology. Members of *Dacryonaema* Nannf. have capitate basidiocarps with globose fertile head. *Calocera* members have simple to forked, clavarioid basidiocarps and *Dacryomitra* Tul. and C. Tul have stalked basidiocarp with morchelloid head (Oberwinkler 2014).

Basidiocarps of Dacrymycetales have a gelatinous to waxy, or fleshy cartilaginous texture depending on the gelatinisation of the hyphal walls and water content. The colour of basidiocarp varies from hyaline to bright yellow and orange (Reid 1974, Oberwinkler 1994, Wells 1994, Shirouzu *et al*. 2009). According to Brasfield (1938), colour of basidiocarp can be used as a taxonomic character, but it should be used with caution, since colour may change due to the exposure to sun or prolonged soaking. Absence of colour or semitransparent nature is also common in Dacrymycetales members, expecialy when growing in darkness (Vail and Lilly 1968, Savchenko *et al*. 2021). *Dacryonaema rufum* (Fr.) Nannf. (dark brown to dark reddish brown) and *Ditiola* *haasii* Oberw. (hyaline) are exceptional species that consistently lack yellow or orange coloured basidiocarps (Oberwinkler 2014, Zamora and Ekman 2020). Discoloured basidiocarps are also present in *Cerinomyces* members like *C. cokeri* (McNabb) A. Savchenko and J.C. Zamora and *C. tortus* (Willd.) Miettinen, J.C. Zamora and A. Savchenko (Savchenko *et al*. 2021).

Microscopic characters

Hymenium

Hymenial surface is generally smooth. Position of hymenium varies among different species. In *Dacrymyces spathularia* (Schwein.) Alvarenga, hymenium is unilateral (limited to one side of the basidiocarp) (McNabb 1965b). Members like *D. stillatus* Nees has amphigenous hymenium hymenium covered all around the fertile part of basidiocarp, except the stipe or portion attaching to the substratum (Reid 1974, Kennedy 1958). In *Guepiniopsis*, which has cupulate basidiocarp, the hymenium is limited to the interior of the cup (McNabb 1965c). Hyphidia is present in between basidia in the hymenium.

Basidia

Probasidia of Dacrymycetales members are cylindrical to clavate in nature and expand apically into two long cylindrical epibasidia. Sterigma develops at the tip of each epibasidia, on which basidiospores will develop (Kennedy 1958, Oberwinkler 2014).

Basidiospore

Basidiospores are curved-cylindrical to allantoid, which become transversely septate soon after discharge. *Dacrymyces ovisporus* Bref. and *Guepiniopsis chrysocoma* (Bull.) Brasf. produce subglobose, and ovate to broadly elliptic basidiospores respectively. The number and thickness of septations are species specific (Kennedy 1958, Reid 1974, Wells 1994, Wells and Bandoni 2001). In some *Cerinomyces* members like *C. crustulinus* (Bourdot and Galzin) G.W. Martin, *C. canadensis* (H.S. Jacks. and G.W. Martin) G.W. Martin, and *C.*

pallidus G.W. Martin, spores are exceptionally aseptate (Oberwinkler 2014). Basidiospores with oblique to muriform septations are present in *D. ovisporus* and *G. chrysocoma* (Reid 1974, Oberwinkler 2014).

The basidispores of Dacrymycetales do not produce secondary ballistospores but form microconidia, or germinate directly (Reid 1974, Wells 1994). The shape and size of microconidia produced by germinating basidiospores can help in species recognition (Oberwinkler 2014).

Hyphidia/Dikaryophyses

Hyphidia are sterile elements present in hymenium in between basidia. They may vary in shape and size among different members. Commonly, hyphidia are narrower than basidium, aseptate or septate, with or without clamp-connections, and grow up to the length of basidium or longer (Kennedy 1958). Slender unbranched hyphidia are present in *D. estonicus* Raitv., *D. pachysporus* Shirouzu and *D. stenosporus* Shirouzu and in many more Dacrymycetales members (Oberwinkler 2014, Shirouzu *et al*. 2017). Weakly branched hyphidia can be seen in *Cerinomyces* members.

Tramal hyphae

Tramal hyphae of Dacrymycetales members are gelatinised (Kennedy 1958). This feature helps them to survive through desiccation. Wall thickness and carotenoid pigmentation varies from species to species (Oberwinkler 2014). Both thick-walled and thin-walled hyphae with or without clamp-connections can be seen. The presence of clamp-connections can be used for species delimitation (Oberwinkler 2014). Normal clamp-connections and medallion clamp-connections (clamp-connection where there is a gap between main hyphae and the hook) are present within the order (Savchenko 2023). Tramal hyphae may be smooth or roughened due to gelatinised layer (Figure: 27) (Savchenko *et al*. 2022).

Terminal cells of cortical/ marginal hairs

Abhymenial surface of Dacrymycetales members are covered with specialised hyphal end cells called marginal hairs or cortical hairs, which have been used for traditional generic delimitation in this group (Oberwinkler 2014).

Members of the family Dacryonaemataceae have branched and frequently anastomosing cortical hairs, which was one of the key family characters used by Zamora and Ekman (2020). *Heterotexus* members have thick-walled, apically blunt, and basically swollen marginal hairs. This type of marginal hair is also reported in *Dacrymyces suecicus* MacNabb, indicating its relatedness with *Heterotexus* (McNabb 1973, Oberwinkler 2014). The genus *Guepiniopsis* is characterized by thick-walled, layered, catenulate or capitate, or obpyriform mariginal hairs (Kennedy 1958, Reid 1974, Oberwinkler 2014). Based on the presence of marginal hairs, Dueñas (2005) transferred *D. estonicus* Raitv. to *Guepiniopsis. Dacryonaema rufum* have thin and strongly ramified marginal hairs (Oberwinkler 2014).

Dacryopinax elegans (Berk. and M.A. Curtis) G.W. Martin have thick-walled, cylindrical fascicle of marginal hairs. In *D. indacocheae* Lowy, *D. lowyi* S. Sierra and Cifuentes and *D. primogenitus* D.J. McLaughlin and E.G. McLaughlin, bulbous abhymenial hairs are present (McLaughlin *et al*. 2016, Alvarenga and Gibertoni 2022).

Anamorphic members

In genera like *Cerinomyces*, *Dacrymyces*, *Ditiola*, and *Femsjonia,* microconidia developing from basidiospores or hyphae, and the development of yeast colonies in cultural conditions are anamorphs (Ingold 1983, Maekawa 1987, De Hoog 1993, Oberwinkler 1994, Kirschner and Yang 2005). Genus *Dacryoscyphus,* erected by Kirschner and Yang (2005) contain anamorphic members. *Dacryoscyphus chrysochilus* R. Kirschner and Zhu L. Yang, type species of *Dacryoscyphus* is characterised by cupulate conidiomata and staurosporous conidia, which grow on dead twigs of *Rhododendron* species (Kirschner and Yang 2005, Oberwinkler 2014). Based on morphological and molecular similarities, Kirschner *et al.* (2010) transferred two species *Dacrymyces pinacearum* Shirouzu and Tokum. and *D. subarcticus* Shirouzu and Tokum. to *Dacryoscyphus* (Shirouzu *et al*. 2009). Currently, the genus *Dacryoscyphus* contains three members (https://www.indexfungorum.org accessed on 01-08-2024).

Ultrastructure

Ultrastructural details of septa are highly significant in this group as phylogenetic markers (Grand and Moore 1971, Lü and McLaughlin 1991, Wells 1994, Sierra *et al*. 2013). Dacrymycetales members consistently show dolipore septa with countinuous parenthesomes, or rarely with a tiny cental pore (Oberwinkler 1994, Wells 1994, Shirouzu *et al*. 2013a, McLaughlin *et al*. 2016). In addition to the septal pore features, ultrastructural features of basidiospores have also some relevance. Sierra *et al.* (2013) noted that the ultrastructural features of basidiospores like spore septal pore and lateral wall layers of spores, as species specific. A biglobular spindle pole body has been reported in *D. stillatus* (Wells and Bandoni 2001).

Wells (1994) studied the ultrastructural features of *Cerinomyces altaicus* Parmasto*, Dacrymyces stillatus, Guepiniopsis chrysocoma.* McLaughlin *et al*. (2016) detailed the ultrastructural features in *Dacryopinax primogenitus* and presented the characters of septal pore apparatus and the endogenous origin of epibasidia. Available ultrastructural data that is of taxonomic relevance has been compiled and made available at the online public repository AFTOL Structural and Biochemical database (https://aftol.umn.edu) (Kumar *et al*. 2013).

Molecular characters

Molecular phylogenetic studies support the monophyletic origin of Dacrymycetales. Different combinations of gene regions were used in the molecular studies of Dacrymycetales. Earlier, either ITS or LSU alone (Kirschner and Yang 2005, Shirouzu *et al*. 2007, 2009, Wu *et al.* 2011, Shirouzu *et al*. 2013a, Hanif and Khalid 2015), or combination of these two were commonly used (McLaughlin *et al*. 2016, Shirouzu *et al*. 2017, Shirouzu and Sanjo 2018, Fan *et al.* 2021a, Lian *et al*. 2022, Alvarenga and Gibertoni 2022). A combination of LSU, 18S, ITS, *rpb*2 were used by Shirouzu *et al*. (2013a). In the multigene molecular phylogenetic studies, different combinations of primers like SSU, ITS, LSU, *tef1-α, rpb1, rpb2,* 12S and *atp6* were observed as useful in the Dacrymycetales taxonomy (Zamora and Ekman 2020, Savchenko *et al*. 2021, 2022, Zamora *et al*. 2022). The first whole genome study in this group was conducted by McLaughlin *et al*. (2016) which described a new species *Dacryopinax primogenitus.*

2.1.2.1.2. Ecological and economic importance

All Dacrymycetales members are decomposers of coniferous and angiosperm wood (Oberwinkler 1994, Worrall *et al*. 1997, Floudas *et al*. 2012, Zamora and Ekman 2020). The study conducted by Seifert (1983) is an exception that proved that few dacrymycetoid fungi can cause both white rot and brown rot. Seifert (1983) noted that two *Calocera* members*, C. lutea* (Massee) McNabb and *C. viscosa* (Pers.) Bory can cause white rot and some other *Dacrymyces* species can cause brown rot and lignin degradation.

Dacrymyces spathularia is known for its edibility and mycochemical compositions. Kumar *et al*. (2018) reported the presence of tannins, saponins, alkaloids, flavonoids and phenolics in *D. spathularia* which have potential antibacterial activity. The long-chain glycolipids isolated from *D. spathularia*

(AM-1) are used as a food additive in certain beverages (EFSA Panel on Food Additives and Flavourings (FAF) *et al.* 2021).

2.1.2.1.3. Distribution

Dacrymycetales have a worldwide distribution.

AFRICA: (Brasfield 1938), Ethiopia (Savchenko *et al*. 2021), Kenya (Savchenko *et al*. 2021), Madagascar (Savchenko *et al*. 2021). ASIA: China (Brasfield 1938, McNabb 1965a, Liu *et al*. 1988, Liu and Fan 1989, Peng *et al*. 1992, Fan *et al.* 2021a, Savchenko *et al*. 2021), Japan (Kobayasi 1939a, Shirouzu *et al*. 2009, Shirouzu *et al*. 2013b, Shirouzu and Hosoya 2017, Savchenko *et al*. 2021), Nepal (Savchenko *et al*. 2021), Pakistan (McNabb 1965c, Ahmad *et al.* 1997, Hanif and Khalid 2015), Russia (Malysheva 2013, Zamora and Ekman 2020, Savchenko *et al*. 2021), Taiwan (Shirouzu *et al*. 2009, Wu *et al.* 2011, Savchenko *et al*. 2021), Tibet (McNabb 1965a). AUSTRALIA: Australia (McNabb 1965a), New Zealand (McNabb 1965a, 1965b; Shirouzu *et al*. 2017, Savchenko *et al*. 2021), Tasmania (McNabb 1965a). EUROPE: Britain (Reid 1974), Cyprus (Savchenko *et al*. 2021), Czechoslovakia (McNabb 1965a, Reid 1983), Czech Republic (Savchenko *et al*. 2021), Denmark (Mathiesen 1992), Estonia (Savchenko *et al*. 2021), Finland (McNabb 1965a, Zamora and Ekman 2020, Savchenko *et al*. 2021), France (Brasfield 1938, McNabb 1965b, Savchenko *et al*. 2021), Germany (McNabb 1965a, 1965b), Netherlands (Savchenko *et al*. 2021), Norway (Zamora and Ekman 2020, Savchenko *et al*. 2021), Spain (Savchenko *et al*. 2021), Sweden (Brasfield 1938, Nannfeldt 1947, McNabb 1965a, Zamora and Ekman 2020, Savchenko *et al*. 2021), Ukraine (Savchenko *et al*. 2021). NORTH AMERICA: (Brasfield 1938), Belize (Savchenko *et al*. 2021), Canada (Zamora and Ekman 2020, Savchenko *et al*. 2021), Costa Rica (Lowy 1971, McLaughlin *et al*. 2016), Jamaica (Lowy 1971), Mexico (Lowy 1971, Castro-Santiuste *et al.* 2017), Panama (Lowy 1971, Savchenko *et al*. 2021), USA (McNabb 1965b, Zamora and Ekman 2020, Savchenko *et al*. 2021). SOUTH AMERICA: (Brasfield 1938), Argentina (Lowy 1971, Savchenko *et al*. 2021), Bolivia (McNabb 1965b, Lowy 1971), Brazil

(Lowy 1971, Shirouzu *et al*. 2013a, Alvarenga and Xavier-Santos 2015, Savchenko *et al*. 2021, Alvarenga and Gibertoni 2022), Colombia (Savchenko *et al*. 2021), Ecuador (McNabb 1965a, Savchenko *et al*. 2021), Venezuela (Lowy 1971).

2.1.2.1.4. Family Dacrymycetaceae J. Schröt.

Family Dacrymycetaceae was erected by Schröter (1889) as D*acryomycetini* (Shirouzu *et al*. 2009, www.indexfungorum.org accessed on 01-08-2024). However, in Brasfield's (1938) view, Dacrymycetaceae was erected by Brefeld (1888) with the concept of gelatinous fungi with cylindrical forked basidia. Dacrymycetaceae is the largest family within Dacrymycetes, with taxa having pustulate, resupinate to clavarioid basidiocarp (Shirouzu *et al*. 2013a).

Family concepts and generic treatment under Dacrymycetaceae varies considerably (Table1). Establishment of proper generic boundaries was difficult due to varied basidiocarp morphology which evolved multiple times independently within the family (Shirouzu *et al*. 2013a, Zamora and Ekman 2020, Savchenko 2023).

Currently, 10 genera are accepted under Dacrymycetaceae, based on the latest phylogenetic treatment (Alvarenga and Gibertoni 2022). They are, *Calocera*, *Dacrymyces*, *Dacryomitra*, *Dacryopinax*, *Dacryoscyphus*, *Dendrodacrys* J.C. Zamora, A. Savchenko, Gonz.-Cruz, Prieto-García, Olariaga and Ekman*,* *Ditiola*, *Femsjonia*, *Guepiniopsis* and *Heterotextus*.

The genus *Dacryomitra* was erected by Tulasne (1872) to accommodate small morel-like fungus with a sterile stalk and a morchelloid hymenium. *Dacryomitra* is typified with *D. pusilla* Tul. and C. Tul. Due to the similarity of *Dacryomitra* and *Calocera* in the stipitate and pileate nature, Brasfield (1938), McNabb (1965a), Donk (1966), and Reid (1974) did not accept *Dacryomitra*. But Oberwinkler (2014) supported the generic treatment of *Dacryomitra.*

Table 1: Generic concept of Dacrymycetatceae according to different workers

Brefeld (1888)	**Neuhoff (1936)**	**Kennedy (1958)**	**McNabb and Talbot (1973)**	**Oberwinkler (2014)**	**He *et al.* (2019)**	**Alvarenga and Gibertoni (2022)**
Calocera	*Calocera*	*Arrhytidia*	*Cerinomyces*	*Arrhytidia*	*Calocera*	*Calocera*
Dacrymyces	*Dacrymyces*	*Cerinomyces*	*Calocera*	*Calocera*	*Cerinosterus*	*Dacrymyces*
Dacryomitra		*calocera*	*Dacrymyces*	*Cerinomyces*	*Dacrymyces*	*Dacryomitra*
Guepinia		*Dacrymyces*	*Dacryopinax*	*Dacrymyces*	*Dacryonaema*	*Dacryopinax*
		Dacryopinax	*Ditiola*	*Dacryonaema*	*Dacryopinax*	*Dacryoscyphus*
		Ditiola	*Dacryonaema*	*Dacryomitra*	*Dacryoscyphus*	*Dendrodacrys*
		Dacryonaema	*Femsjonia*	*Dacryopinax*	*Ditiola*	*Ditiola*
		Femsjonia	*Guepiniopsis*	*Dacryoscyphus*	*Femsjonia*	*Femsjonia*
		Guepiniopsis	*Heterotextus*	*Ditiola*	*Guepiniopsis*	*Guepiniopsis*
				Femsjonia	*Heterotextus*	*Heterotextus*
				Guepiniopsis		
				Heterotextus		

The genus *Ditiola* was erected by Fries (1822) to include four species. He described the genus as having basidiocarps with tuberculate form covered by white, floccose veil, development of head when mature, and the rooting base (Kennedy 1964). However, his descriptions were highly similar to that of other genera such as *Helotium* and *Peziza*. Tulasne (1853), Donk (1931), and Neuhoff (1936) don't consider *Ditiola* under Dacrymycetaceae (Kennedy 1958, Lowy 1971). Lindau (1894) accepted *Ditiola* and illustrated *D. radicata* (Alb. and Schwein.) Fr. Kennedy (1958) later redefined *Ditiola* and restricted the genus with heterogeneously constricted basidiocarps. McNabb (1966) studied *Ditiola* in detail and described a new combination of *Ditiola* and two varieties of *D. radicata*. Lowy (1971) incorporated *Ditiola* in his monograph on neotropical Tremellales and described a new species (*D. coccinea* Lowy) and *Ditiola radicata.*

The genus *Heterotextus* was erected by Lloyd (1921) to accomodate distinct members of the *Dacrymyces* and *Guepinia*. The genus was distinguished from other Dacrymycetaceae by their globose bottle shape or cylindrical cells. Lloyd (1921) described a single species under *Heterotextus* and transferred three *Guepinia* members to this genus. Martin (1936b) later reduced *Heterotextus* as a synonym of *Guepiniopsis*. Though most workers (Kennedy 1958, Reid 1974) supported this synonymy, Donk (1964) and McNabb (1965d) did not follow this placement. Oberwinkler (1994, 2014) and Shirouzu *et al.* (2009, 2017) who worked on molecular aspects of this group is of view that *Heterotextus* is a distinct genus. Phylogenetic analysis conducted by Shirouzu *et al*. (2017) showed separate clustering of *Heterotextus* within Dacrymycetaceae and it revealed its distinction with *Guepiniopsis.*

The genus *Femsjonia* was erected by Fries (1849) based on the turbinate, pezizoid, or shallow cupulate basidiocarps, thick-walled marginal hyphae, and internal hyphae with clamp-connections (McNabb 1965e). Phylogenetic analysis done by Shirouzu *et al*. (2017) observed a weakly supported relationship between *Femsjonia* and *Ditiola.*

Genus *Dacryoscyphus* was erected by Kirschner and Yang (2005) based on *D. chrysochilus. Dacryoscyphus* includes the anamorphic members of Dacrymycetaceae. *D. chrysochilus* is characterised by cupulate conidiomata and staurosporous conidia, which grows on dead twigs of *Rhododendron* species (Kirschner and Yang 2005, Oberwinkler 2014). Based on morphological and molecular similarities, Kirschner *et al.* (2010) transferred two species which were originally described under *Dacrymyces* (*D. pinacearum* and *D. subarcticus*) (Shirouzu *et al*. 2009) to *Dacryoscyphus*. Currently, the genus *Dacryoscyphus* contains three members (https://www.indexfungorum.org accessed on 01-08-2024).

2.1.2.1.4.1. Genus *Calocera* (Fr.) Fr.

The genus *Calocera* was erected by Fries (1821), as a subgenus of *Clavaria.* He described six species under this genus without designating a type specimen. According to Brasfield (1938), *C. cornea* Batsch serves as the type specimen. McNabb (1965a), Lowy (1971) and Reid (1974) treated *C. viscosa* (Pers.) Fries as the type specimen of the genus.

For many years, species currently treated under *Calocera* were considered under *Clavaria* because of the clavarioid morphology. Later, Tulasne brothers (1853, 1871) noticed their similarity to *Dacrymyces* in their hymenial structure. Brefeld (1888) studied and illustrated the characteristic internal organisation of these members (McNabb 1965a). Later, Fisher (1931) and Nannfeldt (1947) described the compactly arranged strand of thin-walled hyphae at the middle of the basidiocarp, surrounded by a zone of loosely arranged hyphae and hymenial layer as an outer covering. On the basis of Brefeld's (1888) discussion on *Calocera,* and personal observations on *C. cornea* and *C. viscosa*, Kennedy (1958) prepared the generic concept of *Calocera.* The characteristic features were cylindrical attenuate basidiocarp, internal organisation of the basidiocarp with three well distinguished zones, and bifurcate basidia.

McNabb (1965a) studied the genus *Calocera* in detail and broadened the generic concept to include some little known species with morphological variations. McNabb (1965a) incorporated spathulate, flabelliform, forked or profusely branched, palmately lobed and stipitate basidiocarps within *Clavaria*. McNabb (1965a) included more microscopic features like hyphal composition, clamp-connection, hyphidia, probasidia, basidial septation and germination in his concept. According to McNabb (1965a) distinction of the internal zones vary with age of the basidiocarps. McNabb (1965a) treated the genera *Corynoides* S. F. Gray, *Dacryomitra*, *Calopposis* Lloyd as synonyms to *Calocera.*

Lowy (1971) listed three *Calocera* species (*C. coralloides* Kobayasi, *C. cornea* and *C. macrospora* Brasf.) in his book "Flora Neotropica". Lowy (1971) was also of the opinion that the genera *Corynoides*, *Dacryomitra* and *Calopposis* are synonyms of *Calocera.* Reid (1974) agreed with Lowy (1971) in treating these genera as synonyms of *Calocera.* Reid (1974) reported five *Calocera* species including one new species (*C. pallidospathulata* D.A. Reid) from Britain.

Phylogenetic analysis of Wu *et al.* (2011) showed that the species of *Calocera* with clamp-connections are more closely related to each other than with species without clamp-connections. Shirouzu *et al*. (2017) studied the phylogenetic relationship among different Dacrymycetaceae members and they found that *Calocera* is polyphyletic.

2.1.2.1.4.1.1. Economic and ecological importance

Calocera cornea and *C. viscosa* have wood degrading potential (Seifert 1983, Worrall *et al*. 1997) and can break down both cellulose and lignin (Seifert

1983, Shirouzu *et al*. 2013a). *Calocera viscosa* can cause heart rot in stumps of *Pseudotsuga menziesii* (Siepmann 1977, 1979) and *Larix deciduas* (Pawsey 1971).

Basidiocarps of *Calocera,* and its *in vitro* cultures serve as valuable sources of antioxidants like β-Carotene (Muszynska *et al.* 2012). Mycochemical analyses revealed the presence of alkaloids, tannins, flavanoids, sterols, glycosides, terpenoids and phenols in *C. viscosa.* Antibacterial studies using *Calocera* proved its antibiotic potential with an appreciable zone of inhibition (Naik *et al.* 2019).

2.1.2.1.4.1.2. Distribution

According to Brasfield (1938), *Calocera* species (*C. cornea* and *C. viscosa*) are cosmopolitan in distribution.

ASIA: China (Liu *et al*. 1988, Liu and Fan 1989; Peng *et al*. 1992), Japan (Kobayasi 1939a), Pakistan (McNabb 1965a, Ahmad *et al.* 1997, Hanif and Khalid 2015), Philippine (McNabb 1965a), Russia (Malysheva 2013), Tibet (McNabb 1965a), Taiwan (Wu *et al.* 2011). EUROPE: Czechoslovakia (McNabb 1965a), Denmark (Mathiesen 1992), Finland (McNabb 1965a), France (McNabb 1965a), Germany (McNabb 1965a), Italy (McNabb 1965a), Norway (McNabb 1965a), Sweden (McNabb 1965a). AUSTRALIA: Australia (McNabb 1965a), New Zealand (McNabb 1965a), Tasmania (McNabb 1965a). NORTH AMERICA: (Brasfield 1938), Mexico (Castro-Santiuste *et al.* 2017), USA (McNabb 1965a). SOUTH AMERICA: Brazil (Shirouzu *et al*. 2013a, Alvarenga and Xavier-Santos 2015).

2.1.2.1.4.2. Genus *Dacrymyces* Nees

Nees (1816) erected the genus "*Dacryomyces*" to accommodate a single species *D. stillatus*. Later, Fries (1822), modified the name "*Dacryomyces*" to *Dacrymyces* and redefined the genus concept to include members with fleshy or gelatinous basidiocarp having homogenous consistency, composed of interwoven hyphae, and spore production from all sides of the basidiocarp (McNabb 1973). Nauhoff (1936) considered *Dacrymyces* in a wide concept with only two genera under Dacrymycetaceae (*Dacrymyces* and *Calocera*). Martin (1952) followed comparatively narrow concept of the genus with ten other genera under Dacrymycetaceae. Kennedy (1958) followed Martin's concept and extended it to include part of the genus *Arrhytidia* and some stipitate members which were placed under *Dacryomitra*. Kobayasi (1939a) established two subgenera under *Dacrymyces*; *Eudacrymyces* and *Turbinaster*. *Eudacrymyces* was characterised by non- turbinate basidiocarps with an amphigenous hymenium. *Turbinaster* was characterised by members having a hymenium confined to the surface of the top portion of turbinate or pezizoid basidiocarps, and with cortex composed of thin or thick-walled hairs (McNabb 1973).

According to modern concept, *Dacrymyces* has diverse basidial morphology, and includes about half of the members of class Dacrymycetes (Reid 1974, Shirouzu *et al*. 2009, 2017, Zamora *et al*. 2022). The generic limits of *Dacrymyces* are not well defined (Zamora *et al*. 2022). In the phylogenetic studies, *Dacrymyces* was revealed as polyphyletic (Shirouzu *et al*. 2007, 2013a, 2017, Zamora and Ekman 2020, Savchenko *et al*. 2021, Zamora *et al*. 2022). A new genus *Dendrodacrys* was established to accommodate species with pulvinate to depressed basidiocarps having highly branched hyphidia, and up to 3-septate basidiospores, which formed a separate group within *Dacrymyces sensu lato* (Zamora *et al*. 2022).

Alvarenga and Gibertoni (2022) emended the genus concept of *Dacrymyces* based on their phylogenetic study to include two species *Dacryopinax maxidorii* Lowy and *Dacryopinax spathularia* having spathulate to flabellate basidiocarps with superior or unilateral hymenium.

2.1.2.1.4.2.1. Economic and ecological importance

Dacrymyces members are wood decomposers, and species like *Dacrymyces stillatus*, *D. capitatus* Schwein, *D. dictyosporus* G.W. Martin exhibit both brown and white rot capabilities (Seifert 1983).

Studies conducted by Goodwin (1953) found the presence of polyenes like phytofluene, α-carotene, β-carotene, ζ-carotene, torulene, cryptoxanthin and zeaxanthin in *D. stillatus,* and β-carotene as the major pigment in *D. stillatus*. Food additives have been isolated from *Dacrymyces spathularia* and is commercially used (EFSA Panel on Food Additives and Flavourings (FAF) *et al.* 2021).

2.1.2.1.4.2.2. Distribution

ASIA: China (Kennedy 1958, Lian *et al*. 2022), Japan (Kennedy 1958, Shirouzu *et al*. 2017, Shirouzu and Sanjo 2018). EUROPE: England (Kennedy 1958), Finland (Kennedy 1958), France (Kennedy 1958, McNabb 1973), Germany (Kennedy 1958, McNabb 1973, Weiß and Oberwinkler (2001), Greece (Kennedy 1958) Sweden (Kennedy 1958), Ukraine (Malysheva and Akulov 2011). AUSTRALIA: (Kennedy 1958). NORTH AMERICA: Canada (Kennedy 1958), Colombia (Kennedy 1958), Mexico (Castro-Santiuste *et al*. 2017), Panama (Kennedy 1958), United States (Kennedy 1958, McNabb 1973). SOUTH AMERICA: Brazil (Kennedy 1958, Alvarenga and Gibertoni 2022).

2.1.2.1.4.3. Genus ***Dacryopinax*** Martin

The genus *Dacryopinax* was erected by Martin (1948) for three species which were previously classified under *Guepinia*. Genus *Guepinia* is currently invalid because it is a later homonym of the plant genus *Guepinia* Bastard (Cruciferae). Donk (1941) noted the similarity of *D. spathularia* (currently *Dacrymyces spathularia*) with *Calocera* members and suggested treating *Dacryopinax* members under *Calocera.* Nannfelt (1947) considered *Dacryomitra* and *Calocera* as separate genera although they have anatomical similarities McNabb 1965b).

Members of the genus can be easily identified with basidiocarp morphology and hymenial position. Basidiocarps are stipitate, spathulate, obliquely cupulate or flabelliform with unilateral inferior hymenium and unspecialised cortical hairs (McNabb 1965b). According to *Index fungorum* (assessed on 01-08-2024)*,* the genus currently consists of 22 species.

2.1.2.1.4.3.1. Ecological and economic importance

Dacryopinax primogenitus have high hemicellulolytic ability which proves its wood decaying capacity (Floudas *et al*. 2012, Tulsani *et al.* 2022).

2.1.2.1.4.3.2. Distribution

ASIA: China (Mu 1985), India (Bera *et al.* 2018, Joshi *et al.* 2021), Japan (Shirouzu *et al*. 2009), Java (McNabb 1965b). EUROPE: France (Courtecuisse and Lowy 1990). NORTH AMERICA: Costa Rica (McLaughlin *et al*. 2016), Mexico (Pérez-Silva and Esqueda 1992, Sierra and Cifuentes 2005, Castro-Santiuste *et al*. 2017, Castro-Santiuste *et al.* 2020), USA (McNabb 1965b, Lowy 1971). SOUTH AMERICA: Bolivia (Lowy 1959, McNabb 1965b, Lowy 1971), Brazil (Lowy 1981, Lowy 1987), Colombia (Lowy 1971), Venezuela (McNabb 1965b, Lowy 1971).

2.1.2.1.4.4. Genus *Dendrodacrys* J.C. Zamora, A. Savchenko, Gonz.-Cruz, Prieto-García, Olariaga and Ekman

Dendrodacrys is a recently erected monophyletic genus in the Dacrymycetaceae, with *D. ellipsosporum* J.C. Zamora, A. Savchenko, Gonz.-Cruz, Prieto-García, Olariaga and Ekman as the type species. The members of this genus have pustulate, cerebriform, or stipitate basidiocarps of yellow to dark brown colours, hyphal septa are with or without clamp-connections, hyphidia are branched and basidiospores are 3 septate (Savchenko *et al*. 2022). According to *Index fungorum,* (accessed on 01-08-2024) the genus currently consists of 11 species (*D. brasiliense* (Lloyd) A. Savchenko, Shirouzu and J.C.

Zamora, *D. ciprense* J.C. Zamora, *D. concrescens* J.C. Zamora and Ekman, *D. dendrocalami* (Oberw.) A. Savchenko and J.C. Zamora, *D. ellipsosporum*, *D. kennedyae* A. Savchenko, *D. laetum* A. Savchenko, *D. oblongisporum* J.C. Zamora and Ekman, *D. paraphysatum* (L.S. Olive) J.C. Zamora and A. Savchenko, *D. pezizoideum* (Henn.) A. Savchenko and Alvarenga, *D. rigoratum* A. Savchenko and J.C. Zamora) (Savchenko *et al*. 2022, Zamora *et al*. 2022).

While erecting the genus *Dendrodacrys,* Zamora *et al*. (2022) included only Europian taxa. In the same year itself, Savchenko *et al.* (2022) expanded the species composition of the genus to include tropical and subtropical representatives.

2.1.2.1.4.4.1. Ecological and economical importance

All members of *Dendrodacrys* are saprobic, found growing on decaying wood logs (Savchenko *et al*. 2022, Zamora *et al*. 2022). *Dendrodacrys ellipsosporum* is always associated with *Juniperus*. *Dendrodacrys ellipsosporum* is xerotolerent, and can withstand repeated dry and wet conditions (Zamora *et al*. 2022).

2.1.2.1.4.4.2. Distribution

AFRICA: Kenya (Savchenko *et al*. 2022). ASIA: Jappan (Shirouzu *et al*. 2013b, Savchenko *et al*. 2022), Taiwan (Savchenko *et al*. 2022). AUSTRALIA: French Polynesia (Savchenko *et al*. 2022), New Zealand (McNabb 1973), Tahiti (McNabb 1973). EUROPE: Cyprus (Zamora *et al*. 2022), Norway (Zamora *et al*. 2022, Savchenko *et al*. 2022), Spain (Savchenko *et al*. 2022, Zamora *et al*. 2022), Sweden (Savchenko *et al*. 2022, Zamora *et al*. 2022), Ukraine (Zamora *et al*. 2022). NORTH AMERICA: Panama (Savchenko *et al*. 2022), Puerto Rico (Savchenko *et al*. 2022). SOUTH AMERICA: Brazil (Savchenko *et al*. 2022), Guyana (Savchenko *et al*. 2022), Venezuela (Savchenko *et al*. 2022).

2.1.2.1.4.5. Genus *Guepiniopsis* Patouillard

Patouillard (1883) erected this genus with *Guepiniopsis tortus* Pat. as the type species. Kennedy (1958) argued that it was a misidentification and proposed *G. buccina* (Pers.) L.L. Kenn. as the correct type species. Patouillard (1883) orginally described the genus with members having stipitate and cupulate basidiocarp with a lining of hymenium in the interior area. Later, Patouillard (1887) broadened the concept and added stipitate forms with cupulate or spathulate pileus. After a few years, Patouillard (1900) again emended the genus concept and added unilateral hymenia and continuous or septate abhymenial hairs. Martin (1936b) redefined the genus concept of *Guepiniopsis* with species having inflated cortical cells (McNabb 1965c).

According to McNabb (1965c), two different genera in the Dacrymycetaceae, *Heterotextus* and *Guepiniopsis,* have thick-walled cortical hairs. In McNabb's (1965d) view, *Heterotextus* is characterised by the thick-walled, inflated, beaked cells, each of which arises from a single terminal cell (McNabb 1965d). Whereas, *Guepiniopsis* is characterised by simple or branched, cylindrical septate hyphae, the individual cells in the hyphae may get inflated to oval or subglobose shapes (McNabb 1965c, Delivorias 2012). Kennedy (1958) and Reid (1974) did not consider these characters as valid diagnostic features of these genera. Oberwinkler (1994) was of the view that both genera are valid and that the layered cell walls of mariginal hairs in *G. buccina,* and lack of clamp-connections are valid distinguishing characters (Delivorias 2012). According to *Index Fungorum*, (accessed on 13-05-24) *Guepiniopsis* has 18 species.

The clustering of sequences of *G. buccina* within other *Dacrymyces* members like *D. stillatus*, *D. pezizoides* Kobayasi, *D. subantarcticensis* Burds. and Laursen have already been revealed by molecular phylogenetic studies (Shirouzu *et al*. 2007, 2009, Zamora and Ekman 2020, Alvarenga and Gibertoni 2022, Zamora *et al*. 2022) suggesting synonymy. Lack of sequence from the type species (*G. torta* Pat.) remains an impediment in confirming the relation

(Alvarenga and Gibertoni 2022). At present, *Guepiniopsis* is a valid genus (Shirouzu *et al*. 2013a, Alvarenga and Gibertoni 2022, Zamora *et al*. 2022).

2.1.2.1.4.5.1. Ecological importance

All *Guepiniopsis* members are wood inhabiting species that may be of the brown rot type (Seifert 1983, Oberwinkler 2014).

2.1.2.1.4.5.2. Distribution

ASIA: Japan (Kobayasi 1939a), Iran (Asef 2010). AUSTRALIA: (Saccardo 1890), New Zealand (McNabb 1965c). EUROPE: Czechoslovakia (Pilat 1957), Estonia (Raitviir 1967), France (Bourdot and Galzin 1928, McNabb 1965c), Germany (Brefeld 1888, McNabb 1965c), Greece (Delivorias 2012), Spain (Dueñas 2005), Sweden (Neuhoff 1936, Dueñas 2005), Portugal (Dueñas 2005). NORTH AMERICA: Canada (Martin 1952), U.S.A. (Martin 1952, McNabb 1965c). SOUTH AMERICA: Argentina (Lowy 1982), Ecuador (McNabb 1965c).

2.1.3. Class TREMELLOMYCETES Doweld

Tremellomycetes encompasses a variety of fungi, which show variations in lifestyle, morphology, nutritional mode, and pathogenicity (Millanes *et al*. 2011, Weiß *et al*. 2014). Most of the species are dimorphic in nature, with a unicellular yeast stage and a dikaryotic filamentous stage. They are nutritionally heterogenous with saprotrophs, animal parasites, fungicolous and lichenicolous members (Millanes *et al*. 2011). In the teleomorphic groups, the dikaryotic hyphal stage usually develops from mature compatible yeast cells (Boekhout *et al.* 2011), and they produce basidia in gelatinous basidiocarps or in gall formations on other fungi or lichen (Millanes *et al*. 2011).

The genus *Tremella* was erected by Persoon in 1794. Later, Fries (1821) established the family Tremellaceae (as Tremellini) and the order Tremellales (as Tremellinae) to accommodate this genus (Weiß *et al*. 2014). In the taxonomic history of Basidiomycetes, the names associated with *Tremella* (Tremellineae, Tremellales, Tremelleae, Tremellaceae) were widely used for hymenomycetes with longitudinally septate basidia (Brefeld 1888, Bandoni 1984, Weiß *et al*. 2014). This concept of using Tremellales for all taxa with longitudinally septate basidia was redefined by Bandoni (1984). According to him, ultrastructural characters, haploid status and trophic strategies are more significant characters in Tremellales than basidial morphology. Later, Swann and Taylor (1995) introduced Tremellomycetidae as one of the two subclasses (the other being Hymenomycetidae) under the class Hymenomycetes based on 18S gene sequence analysis. They placed Filobasidiales, Tremellales and *Trichosporon cutaneum* (Beurm., Gougerot and Vaucher bis) M. Ota under Tremellomycetidae. Molecular studies conducted by Swann and Taylor (1995), Weiß and Oberwinkler (2001), Hibbett *et al*. (2007) supported Bandoni's (1984) concept of treating Tremellales as the taxa with the *Tremella* type septal pore complex and unicellular haploid stages.

Based on the results inferred from molecular data, morphological and physiochemical features, Liu *et al.* (2015a) updated the classification of Tremellomycetes with five orders, 17 families and 54 genera. Irwin *et al.* (2021) introduced one more order Chionasterales N. A. T. Irwin, C. S. Twynstra, V. Mathur, P. J. Keeling to accommodate *Chionaster nivalis* (Bohlin) Wille. Currently, class Tremellomycetes contain six orders, Order Chionasterales, Order Cystofilobasidiales, Order Filobasidiales, Order Holtermanniales Libkind, Wuczkowski, Turchetti and Boekhout, Order Trichosporonales Boekhout and Fell and Order Tremellales (Irwin *et al.* 2021).

The order Chionasterales and family Chionasteraceae was erected based on the genus *Chionaster* Wille (Irwin *et al.* 2021). *Chionaster nivalis* is commonly observed and widely distributed in the high alpine and arctic regions consisting of extreme low temperature. Since the discovery of *C. nivalis* in 1893

(Bohlin 1893), they remain taxonomically and phylogenetically distinct (Irwin *et al.* 2021). Morphologically, *C. nivalis* is characterised by three to four thick radiating extensions with rounded ends, and a central condensed cell. In phylogenetic analysis, *C. nivalis* formed a distinct clade within Tremellomycetes (Irwin *et al.* 2021).

The order Cystofilobasidiales was erected to incorporate teleomorphic yeasts with teliospores, holobasidia, and dolipore septa without parenthesomes (Weiß *et al*. 2014). Wells and Bandoni (2001) considered the family Cystofilobasidiaceae K. Wells and Bandoni within Filobasidiales. Liu *et al.* (2015b) elevated this group as an order and emended the family Cystofilobasidiaceae to incorporate *Cystofilobasidium* clade. In the same study, a new family, Mrakiaceae Liu, Bai, Groenew and Boekhout was proposed to incorporate the monophyletic clade comprising *Mrakia* Xin Zhan Liu, F.Y. Bai, M. Groenew. and Boekhout, *Phaffia* M.W. Mill., Yoney. and Soneda, *Udeniomyces* Nakase and Takem., *Itersonilia* Derx*, Tausonia* Babeva and huempii group*,* which clustered along with *Cystofilobasidium* (Liu *et al*. 2015b). Currently, the order Cystofilobasidiales contains two families: Cystofilobasidiaceae and Mrakiaceae. All of the members of this order are yeasts and basidiocarps are absent.

The order Filobasidiales was established for yeasts lacking basidiocarps and having holobasidia with passively released basidiospores (Jülich 1981, Liu *et al*. 2015a). Wells and Bandoni (2001) treated this family with Filobasidiaceae L.S. Olive, Cystofilobasidiaceae and Rhynchogastremaceae Oberw. and B. Metzler. Liu *et al.* (2015b) recircumscribed the order with two families; Filobasidiaceae and Piskurozymaceae Xin Zhan Liu, F.Y. Bai, M. Groenew. and Boekhout, and seven genera. Filobasidiaceae have members with gelatinous to waxy basidiocarps. They are lichenicolous with clamp-connections and haustorial branches. Piskurozymaceae have no basidiocarps. They possess pseudohyphae and true hyphae with occational presence of clamp-connections (Liu *et al*. 2015b).

Order Holtermanniales was proposed by Wuczkowski *et al.* (2011) to include the teleomorphic genus *Holtermannia* Sacc. and Traverso, and anamorphic genus *Holtermanniella* Libkind, Wuczk., Turchetti and Boekhout. *Holtermannia corniformis* Kobayasi has small clavarioid and anatomically complex basidiocarp similar to *Calocera* members with tremelloid basidia (Bandoni and Boekhout 2011, Weiß *et al*. 2014). Liu *et al.* (2015b), confirmed the order as a distinct lineage. Currently, Holtermanniales contains two genera *Holtermannia* and *Holtermanniella* (Liu *et al*. 2015b).

Order Trichosporonales is an anamorphic order which was initially erected to include species which are known to be arthroconidia-producing (*Trichosporon* Behrend) and lacking yeast stage (Fell *et al.* 2000, Weiß *et al*. 2014). Most of the members of this group are associated with human infections or allergic diseases. Liu *et al.* (2015b), accepted two families (Trichosporonaceae Nann. and Tetragoniomycetaceae Oberw. and Bandoni) and ten genera in this order, and emended the order concept to also consider members of non-arthrospore producing genera like *Bullera* Derx and *Cryptococcus* Vuill. (Takashima *et al.* 2001, Fungsin *et al.* 2006, Boekhout *et al.* 2011, Weiß *et al*. 2014, Liu *et al*. 2015b).

2.1.3.1. Order TREMELLALES Fries

Tremellales is the largest order in the Tremellomycetes having members with different life cycles and morphology (Weiß *et al*. 2014). Fries (1821) described Tremellales to incorporate the genus *Tremella*. Recently, on the basis of phylogenetic and ultrastructural data, the concept of Tremellales has been refined (Liu *et al*. 2015a). Currently, the order Tremellales is limited to taxa which have yeast-like haploid state, longitudinally septate basidia, dikaryotic hyphae with dolipore septum and sacculate parenthesomes which is invaginated towards the septal pore (Berbee and Wells 1988, Webster and Weber 2007).

Based on extensive multi-gene phylogeny, and Phylogenetic Rank Boundary Optimisation (PRBO) test, Liu *et al.* (2015b) rearranged the order with eleven families and 28 genera. Among these families, only the Bulleraceae Xin Zhan Liu, F.Y. Bai, M. Groenew. and Boekhout, Naemateliaceae Xin Zhan Liu, F.Y. Bai, M. Groenew. and Boekhout, Phaeotremellaceae Yurkov and Boekhout, Sirobasidiaceae and Tremellaceae contain basidiocarp forming members (Liu *et al*. 2015a).

2.1.3.1.1. Taxonomic characters of Tremellales

Macroscopic characters

Basidiocarp produced by members of Tremellales are distinguishable by their jelly-like texture. There are many members that are parasitic and produce basidiocarps on tissue of other fungal groups (Weiß *et al*. 2014).

Morphology of basidiocarps varies from pustulate, cushion-shaped, lobose-cerebriform, and foliose (Weiß *et al*. 2014, Liu *et al*. 2015a). *Phaeotremella foliacea* (Pers.) Wedin, J.C. Zamora and Millanes and *T. fuciformis* has foliose basidiocarps and *T. mesenterica* Retz. has lobose to cerebriform basidiocarps. *Naematelia encephala* (Pers.) Fr. have globose cerebriform basidiocarp with a solid core composed of host hyphae (Bandoni 1987, Weiß *et al*. 2014). Lichenicolous taxa like *Tremella* and *Syzygospora* G.W. Martin are capable of forming conspicuous galls or deformations on the lichen hosts (Millanes *et al*. 2011).

The size of basidiocarps varies greatly among the basidiocarp forming members of the Tremellales. Basidiocarp may be produced as a layer on the mycelium of hosts to large-sized structures ranging several centimeters

(Webster and Weber 2007). The interior of basidiocarps may be hollow, solid, or stuffed with host hyphae (Bandoni 1987). The genus *Naematelia* Fr. has heterogenous basidiocarp contrasting with the other tremellacious members. In *N. encephala*, the inner core of basidiocarp is stuffed with fleshy host hyphae surrounded by the gelatinous hyphae of *Neamatelia* (Bandoni 1961, Roberts 1999).

Colour of basidiocarp is variable with taxa. Colour ranges from hyaline, whitish, yellowish, brown, to black. Colour varies significantly based on environmental factors like exposure to sunlight, seasonal changes and pigmentation of host organism (Bandoni and Boekhout 2011). Basidiocarps with more exposure to sunlight become brighter in colour than those in shady areas (Wong *et al.* 1985). *Tremella moriformis* Sm. and Sowerby and *T. exigua* Desm. contain pigments, which are products of its host organism (Bandoni 1987).

The gelatinous consistency of basidiocarp of the Tremellales helps them survive through desiccation, revive growth, and produce spores (Wells and Bandoni 2001). The gelatinous nature varies with the level of hydration, age of basidiocarp, and the amount of host hyphae within the basidiocarp (Bandoni 1987).

Microscopic characters

Hymenium

Basidiocarps have an amphigenous hymenium composed of basisia and hyphidia. In some taxa, conidiogenous cells are also present along with basidia in the hymenial region (Bandoni 1987).

Basidia

Basidial morphology is an important taxonomic character in Tremellales. Various basidial morphologies like *Tremella*-type longitudinally septate basidia

(*Bulleromyces* Boekhout and Á. Fonseca, *Tremella*, *Cuniculitrema* J.P. Samp. and R. Kirschner), holobasidia (*Cryptococcus* Vuill.) and transversely septate basidia (*Auriculibuller* J.P. Samp. and Fonseca, *Papiliotrema* J.P. Samp., M. Weiss and R. Bauer) are present in Tremellales (Boekhout *et al.* 2011). Longitudinally cruciate septate (tremelloid basidia) with 2– 4 compartments is most common basidial type with shapes varies from globose, subglobose to ellipsoid, fusiform, pyriform to capitate (Bandoni 1987, Chen 1998). In *Sirobasidium*, basidia are chained catenulate. Shape of basidia in the basidial chain varies from fusiform, subglobose or cylindrical in different *Sirobasidium* species (Bandoni 1957, Yamada *et al.* 2022). In the tremella-type basidia, septation may be longitudinal, transverse or oblique. In some taxa, all these three types may be present in a single basidiocarp (Chen 1998). Long cylindrical epibasidia will develop from each compartment and will penetrate through the hymenium. At the tip of each epibasidia, basidiospores develop and get discharged with maturity (Weiß *et al*. 2014).

Basidiospores

Basidiospores germinate by repetition, budding, and by germ tube formation. Basidiospores frequently undergo budding and act like conidiogenous cells by forming numerous blastoconidia leading to a haploid yeast state. When the compatible yeast cells come in contact with each other they will undergo fusion and will re-establish the dikaryotic phase (Webster and Weber 2007). Dikaryotic hyphae will grow and form the basidiocarp (Weiß *et al*. 2014).

Swollen cells

Swollen cells are commonly present in some families of Tremellales like Naemateliaceae, Phaeotremellaceae and Tremellaceae (Chen 1998, Malysheva *et al*. 2015, Spirin *et al*. 2018a). They may be present in trama, basal part towards substratum, subhymenium and hymenial region (Chen 1998, Zhao *et al*. 2019). Formation of swollen cells may be terminal, subterminal or lateral. In some taxa, swollen cells are capable of partial germination with hyphal formation (Chen 1998).

The shape of swollen cells varies from globose to subglobose, ovate, citriniform, broadly pyriform with short stalk, clavate and ventricose. Swollen cell may be thick-walled or thin-walled (Chen 1998). Some species posess two types of swollen cells in a basidiocarp. For example, in *T. mesenterica,* there are big sized swollen cells (26–37 × 13–22 μm), which vary from globose to oval, citriform, or pyriform, and small sized terminally swollen cells (3–9 × 3–8 μm), which are globose to ellipsoid. In *T. australiensis* Lloyd, conidial formation has also been reported from the swollen cells (Chen 1998).

Vesicles

The shape of vesicles varies from ellipsoid, ovoid, lanceolate, clavate, cylindrical to versiform. Vesicles are thick-walled, sometimes formed as chain of cells, and commonly present in subhymenium and hymenium (Chen 1998).

Hyphae

Clamp-connections are commonly present within Tremellomycetales members but, some exceptional species like *Phaeotremella simplex* (Jacks. and Martin) Millanes and Wedin and *T. pyrenophila* Tray. and Migl. lack clamp-connections (Bandoni 1987). *Tremella mesenterica* produces dikaryotic conidia directly from hyphae in cultural conditions (Bandoni 1987).

Haustoria

Tremella exhibits a mycoparasitic mode of nutrition, which is mediated through modified hyphae called tremelloid haustoria or haustorial branches (Olive 1947, Chen 1998, Boekhout *et al.* 2011). Haustorial branches are attached to a swollen segment called haustorium from which one or more haustorial branches arise. The basal haustorial cell is usually subtended by clamp-connections (Bandoni 1987). When the haustorial filament comes in contact with hyphae of a suitable host, the host wall dissolves and a micropore is formed, which make direct cytoplasmic connection between host and the filament (Webster and Weber 2007). Tremelloid haustorium is observed within different genera of the Tremellales, like, *Auriculibuller* (Sampaio *et al.* 2004), *Bulleromyces* (Boekhout *et al.* 1991), *Cuniculitrema* (Kirschner *et al.* 2001), *Bulleribasidium* J.P. Sampaio. emend. X.Z. Liu, F.Y. Bai, M. Groenew. and Boekhout and *Papiliotrema* (Sampaio *et al.* 2002).

Yeast stage

Majority of tremellaceous haploid yeasts look similar in morphology and colony characters (Weiß *et al*. 2014). Generally, the yeast colonies are slimy, and whitish or cream in colour. Yeast cells are globose to ellipsoid and encapsulated, They bud polarly and may form annetate apiculus on maturity (Bandoni 1987). *Trimorphomyces papilionaceus* Bandoni and Oberwinkler is an exception with both dikaryotic and monokaryotic yeast stages (Bandoni 1987). Dikaryotic yeast cells of *T. papilionaceus* have “butterfly” shape and they multiply by budding. They can produce ballistoconidia that are morphologically and functionally same as basidiospores. *Carcinomyces* have elongated yeast cells (Weiß *et al*. 2014).

Ultrastructure

Tremellales members have dolipore septa, which are surrounded by sacculate parenthesomes in hemispherical model. In the cross or oblique section of the septum, these finger-like extensions look like saccules with abseptal opening. Endoplasmic reticulum is continuous with the outer limiting membrane of each saccule (Khan 1976, Berbee and Wells 1988, Weiß *et al*.

2014). Each cupulate unit is similar to the parenthesome found in other basidiomycetes and hence the *Tremella* type parenthesome is a compound rather than a fragmented unit (Moore and Marchant 1972, Khan 1976). Patrignani *et al.* (1983, 1984) studied the septal pore apparatus features in *Tremella* members and observed that septal pore features are not consistent in different hyphae of same species. Sacculate parenthesomes were absent at the septum at basidial base of *T. mesenterica* and *T. foliacea* (*Phaeotremella foliacea*). In the ultrastructural studies in *T. globispora* D.A. Reid, biglobular spindle pole bodies were observed during prophase and are a characteristic feature of Agaricomycotina (Berbee and Wells 1988, Weiß *et al*. 2014).

Molecular characters

Molecular markers have helped to clarify the taxonomic uncertainities in Tremellomycetes (Liu *et al*. 2015a, 2015b, Wang and Wang 2015, Li *et al.* 2022c). A combination of gene regions has been traditionally used in molecular phylogenetic studies of Tremellales.

Sequences of the combined internal transcribed spacer (ITS) rRNA and the D1/D2 domains of the large subunit (LSU or 26S) rRNA gene regions are widely accepted in the phylogentic studies of Tremellales (Chen 1998, Malysheva *et al*. 2015, Khunnamwong *et al.* 2019, Fan *et al.* 2021c). In the modern era with multi-gene phylogeny, different combination of gene regions like the small subunit (SSU or 18S) rRNA gene regions, ITS, LSU, *rpb1* and *rpb2*, *tef1-* α and *cytb* are also proven as useful in the phylogenetic studies of this group (Findley *et al.* 2009, Millanes *et al*. 2011, Liu *et al*. 2015a, 2015b, Spirin *et al*. 2018a, Li *et al.* 2020, Fan *et al.* 2021b, Yamada *et al.* 2022). Genomic level studies have been conducted on *N. encephala* (Mondo *et al.* 2017), *Cryptococcus* species (Chen *et al.* 2019), *N. aurantialba* (Sun *et al.* 2021), *T. mesenterica* (Tagirdzhanova *et al.* 2021)*, T. yokohamensis* (Alshahni *et al.* 2011) Yurkov (Chiku *et al.* 2022), and *T. fuciformis* (Li *et al.* 2023b).

2.1.3.1.2. Ecological and economic importance

Mycoparasitic nature is a characteristic feature of many Tremellales members. *Tremella* species like *T. obscura* (L.S. Olive) M.P. Christ., *T. penetrans* (Hauerslev) Jülich, and *T. giraffa* Chee J. Chen, form mycoparasitic associations with Dacrymycetaceae. *Tremella giraffa* parasitise and produce their basidia and conidia on the hymenium of its host organism, *Dacrymyces stillatus* (Chen 1998, Bandoni and Boekhout 2011). The basidiocarp of *T. moriformis* develops around its host, *Peniophora* species.

Yeast stages are present in diverse habitats like terrestrial and aquatic ecosystems including extremely cold habitats and hydrothermal oceanic vents (Weiß *et al*. 2014). Different yeast collections have been isolated from diverse sources like surface of land plants, flowers, tree bark, water samples from natural sources, clinical specimens and from animals or their wastes (Kurtzman *et al.* 2011, Weiß *et al*. 2014). Tremellales contains root associated microorganisms which enhances plant performance and productivity. Members of the *Dioszegia* species are known for their abundance in plant root microbiome (Banerjee *et al.* 2019).

Tremellomycetes contain harmful human pathogens like *Cryptococcus neoformans* and *C. gattii.* They are opportunistic in immunocompromised animals and human beings, which start a local infection and then invade into other organs, mainly central nervous system (Weiß *et al*. 2014, Akapo *et al*. 2019, Chen *et al*. 2019).

Tremella fuciformis, commonly known as ‘silver ear fungus’ has commercial value, and it has been cultivated in China for about 200 years (Miles and Chang 2004). It is one of the major delicacy mushrooms in China (Chen 2018). Commercial cultivation of *T. fuciformis* is by the dual culture method, where both the host (*Annulohypoxylon archeri* (Berk.) Y.M. Ju, J.D. Rogers and

H.M. Hsieh) and parasite are cultured together in the same test tube or Petri plate. Although monoculture of *T. fuciformis* is possible, the rate of production is lesser compared to the dual culture method (Chen 2018).

2.1.3.1.3. Distribution

AFRICA: Cameroon (Roberts 2001b, 2003a). ASIA: China (Bandoni and Zang 1990, Zhao 2019, Khunnamwong *et al.* 2019, Li *et al.* 2019, Sun *et al.* 2020, Yuan *et al.* 2020, Fan *et al.* 2021a,b,c), Japan (Kobayasi 1939b, Bandoni 1961, Krieglsteiner 2000, Li *et al.* 2020, Yamada *et al.* 2022), Russia (Malysheva *et al.* 2015, Spirin *et al*. 2018b), Thailand (Chen 1998, Chen *et al.* 1999, Khunnamwong *et al.* 2016, Li *et al.* 2020). AUSTRALIA: Australia (Martin 1936). EUROPE: (Bandoni 1961), Austria (Dämon and Hausknecht 2002, Döbbeler 2019), Bulgaria (Denchev and Assyov 2010), Czech Republic (Spirin *et al*. 2018b), Estonia (Raitviir 1967, Diederich *et al*. 2020), Finland (Pippola and Kotiranta 2008, Lindgren *et al*. 2015, Spirin *et al*. 2018b), France (Maire 1945, Döbbeler 2019), Germany (Spirin *et al*. 2018b, Döbbeler 2019, Rödel 2019, Li *et al.* 2020), Ireland (Diederich 2007, Döbbeler 2019), Macaronesia (Kout *et al.* 2015), Netherlands (Li *et al.* 2020), Norway (Diederich 2007, Sprin *et al.* 2018b), Portugal (Dueñas 2002, Diederich *et al*. 2020, Li *et al.* 2020), Scotland (Reid 1974), Spain (Dueñas 2002, Kout *et al.* 2015, Zamora *et al*. 2017, Diederich *et al*. 2020), Sweden (McNabb 1973, Millanes *et al.* 2012, Zamora *et al*. 2017, Sprin *et al.* 2018b, Diederich *et al*. 2020), Switzerland (Li *et al.* 2020), Ukraine (Malysheva and Akulov 2011), United Kingdom (Roberts 1995, 1999, 2001a, 2007; Overall 2017, Sprin *et al.* 2018, Diederich *et al*. 2020). NORTH AMERICA: Canada (Bandoni 1961, Diederich 2007, Lindgren *et al*. 2015, Li *et al.* 2020), Costa Rica (Bandoni *et al.* 1996, Kisimova-Horovitz *et al.* 2000), Guatemala (Lowy 1971), Mexico (Lowy 1971, Diederich 2007, Diederich *et al*. 2020), Jamaica (Lowy 1971), Panama (Lowy 1976), U.S.A (Bandoni 1961, Damon and Hausknecht

2002, Diederich 2007, Millanes *et al.* 2012, Lindgren *et al*. 2015, Spirin *et al*. 2018, Diederich *et al*. 2020, Li *et al.* 2020). SOUTH AMERICA: Argentina: (Lowy 1971), Brazil: (Lowy 1971, Lowy 1982), Colombia (Lowy 1971), Ecuador (Bandoni *et al.* 2011).

Available records of Tremellales from India are those of Kundalkar and Patil (1986), Mahamulkar *et al.* (2003), Swapna *et al.* (2008), Saluja *et al.* (2007), Das (2010), Prabhu *et al.* (2016), Pandey and Veena (2012), Devi *et al.* (2013), Kakde and Gaikwad (2014), Verma *et al.* (2019), Bera *et al.* (2018), and Debnath *et al.* (2020).

From Kerala, only four Tremellaceae members have been reported to date (Mohanan 2011, Kumar *et al.* 2019, Thomas and Kumar 2023, 2024).

2.1.3.1.4. Family Bulleribasidiaceae X.Z. Liu, F.Y. Bai, M. Groenew. and Boekhout

The family Bulleribasidiaceae is named based on the type genus *Bulleribasidium*. The family comprises of the genera, *Bulleribasidium, Derxomyces* F.Y. Bai and Q.M. Wang, *Dioszegia* Zsolt, *Hannaella* F.Y. Bai and Q.M. Wang, *Nielozyma* Xin Zhan Liu, F.Y. Bai, M. Groenew. and Boekhout and *Vishniacozyma* Xin Zhan Liu, F.Y. Bai, M. Groenew. and Boekhout (Liu *et al.* 2015). Most of the members of the family lack basidiocarps. Pseudohyphae, true hyphae and basidia formation may occur in cultural conditions (Liu *et al.* 2015). Basidia may be cylindrical, or occationaly globose, 2-celled, and produce globose basidiospores.

2.1.3.1.4.1. Genus *Vishniacozyma* X.Z. Liu, F.Y. Bai, M. Groenew. and Boekhout

The genus *Vishniacozyma* was erected by Liu *et al.* (2015b) based on the molecular distinction of few taxa belonging to *Cryptococcus*, *Bullera* and *Trimorphomyces* Bandoni and Oberw. Earlier, Boekhout *et al.* (2011) and Liu *et al.* (2015a) also had made similar observations on the clustering together of these taxa that showed close phylogenetic relationship with *Tremella* members. The new genus, *Vishniacozyma* initially included 11 species with *Vishniacozyma carnescens* (Verona and Luchetti) X.Z. Liu, F.Y. Bai, M. Groenew. and Boekhout as the type species. The genus currently contains 25 accepted species (Zhu *et al.* 2023, https://www.indexfungorum. org/Names/Names.asp). Among them, *V. nebularis* (R. Kirschner and Chee J. Chen) Yurkov and *V.* species (CBS 200.94) are teleomorphic, with gelatinous pustulate basidiocarps and rest of them were yeast species. The yeast members of this genus are commonly associated with plant materials (Liu *et al.* 2015b).

2.1.3.1.4.1.1. Ecological and economic importance

Vishniacozyma ellesmerensis M. Tsuji, Y. Tanabe, W.F. Vincent and Mas. Uchida is psychrophilic in nature, and they can grow at sub-zero temperatures and in vitamin-free medium (Tsuji *et al.* 2019). Members of the genus *Vishniacozyma* have potential for exopolysaccharides production. *Vishniacozyma victoriae* (M.J. Montes, Belloch, Galiana, M.D. García, C. Andrés, S. Ferrer, Torr.-Rodr. and J. Guinea) Xin Zhan Liu, F.Y. Bai, M. Groenew. and Boekhout produces high molecular weight hetero-mannan and β-glucan type exopolysaccharides (Rusinova-Videva *et al.* 2022). *Vishniacozyma victoriae* have proven biocontrol activity against post harvest pathogenic fungi like *Botrytis cinerea* that affect kiwi fruits and organic pears (Gorordo *et al.* 2022, Nian *et al.* 2023).

2.1.3.1.4.1.2. Distribution

ASIA: China (Nian *et al.* 2023, Zhu *et al.* 2023), South Korea (Maeng *et al.* 2022), Taiwan (Chang *et al.* 2021). NORTH AMERICA: Canada (Tsuji *et al.* 2019). SOUTH AMERICA: Brazil (Felix *et al.* 2020).

2.1.3.1.5. Family Naemateliaceae Xin Zhan Liu, F.Y. Bai, M. Groenew. and Boekhout

The family Naemateliaceae was erected by Xin Zhan Liu, F.Y. Bai, M. Groenew. and Boekhout in 2015 to accomodate *Naematelia* and a monotypic genus *Dimennazyma* X.Z. Liu, F.Y. Bai, M. Groenew. and Boekhout (Liu *et al*. 2015a). In the genus *Tremella*, Chen (1998) introduced various groups based on morphological and molecular evidence. The *aurantia* group was one among the five groups in *Tremella*. Later, in the phylogenetic analysis of Tremellomycetes the *aurantia* group clustered differently from other *Tremella sensu stricto* members. Liu *et al.* (2015b) transferred *aurantia* group members to genus *Naematelia*. A single species of *Cryptococcus cisti-albidi* Á. Fonseca, J. Inácio and Spenc.-Mart. also segregated along with the members of the *aurantia* group, and was accommodated in a new genus *Dimennazyma*.

2.1.3.1.5.1. Genus *Naematelia* Fries

The genus *Naematelia* was erected by Fries (1818) to incorporate tremellaceous species with heterogenous basidiocarps (Bandoni and Zang 1990). The presence of host hyphae in the core of basidiocarp make the basidiocarp heterogenous in constitution, and this served as the key character to distinguish *Naematelia* members from other tremellaceous species. Fries (1818) treated two species, *N. encephala* based on *Tremella encephala*, and a new species *N. tubiformis* under this genus. Since Fries (1818) did not designate type specimen to this genus, the valid lectotypification was done by Clements and Shear (1931) by choosing *N. encephala* as the type species.

Bandoni (1961) identified the mycoparasitic nature of *N. encephala.* Study conducted by Chen (1998) revealed the polyphyletic nature of the genus *Tremella.* Chen (1998) divided the non-lichenicolous *Tremella* members into five groups, *mesenterica* group, *fuciformis* group, *indecorata* group, *foliacea* group and *aurantia* group based on both morphological and molecular data. The multi-gene phylogenetic study of Tremellomycetes by Liu *et al.* (2015b) recognised the separation of *aurantia* group *sensu* Chen (*T. aurantia* (Schwein.) Burt*, T. aurantialba* (Bandoni and M. Zang) Millanes and Wedin*, T. encephala* and *T. microspora* (Lloyd) Millanes and wedin) as a unique clade in Tremellomycetes. Liu *et al.* (2015b) accommodated these species in the genus *Naematelia* (Liu *et al*. 2015b).

According to *Index Fungorum* (https://www.indexfungorum.org/ accessed on 06-06-2023), the genus *Naematelia* includes eighteen species. Among them, only four species have been studied adequately because of the lack of voucher materials for few specimens and due to the uncertainity regarding taxonomic descriptions (Bandoni 1961), and have been partially represented in molecular phylogenetic studies (Liu *et al*. 2015a, 2015b).

2.1.3.1.5.1.1. Ecological and economic importance

Naematelia aurantialba has been widely used in medicinal preparations in China. The special preparation of ground basidiocarps along with sugar is recommended for the treatment of lung fever, flu, asthma and hypertension (Liu and Bau 1980, Bandoni and Zang 1990). *Naematelia aurantialba* is popular in China because of its unique flavour and high nutritional value with anti oxidant, anti inflammatory, anti tumor, and immunomodulatory activities. *Naematelia aurantialba* is a rich source of diverse polysaccharides, active proteins, terpenoids, phenolic compounds and flavanoids (Sun *et al.* 2022). Polysaccharides from *N. aurantialba* are also good for enhancing glucose tolerance (Zhang *et al.* 2010). In a study conducted in diabetic mice, the extracts of *N. aurantialba* successfully reduced the rate of diabeties (Wei *et al.* 2012).

Naematelia aurantialba also helps for quality improvement of fermented soybean beverages. It is observed that nutrient composition and antioxidant activity of soybean beverages increased significantly after fermenting with *N. aurantialba* (Sun *et al.* 2022)

2.1.3.1.5.1.2. Distribution

ASIA: China (Bandoni and Zang 1990), Japan (Kobayasi 1939b, Bandoni 1961, Krieglsteiner 2000), Taiwan (Chen 1998). EUROPE: (Bandoni 1961), England (Roberts 1999), Finland (Pippola and Kotiranta 2008), Japan (Bandoni 1961). NORTH AMERICA: Canada (Bandoni 1961), USA (Bandoni 1961). SOUTH AMERICA: Argentina (Lowy 1971).

2.1.3.1.6. Family Phaeotremellaceae Yurkov and Boekhout

Family Phaeotremellaceae was erected by Yurkov and Boekhout (Liu *et al.* 2015b) to incorporate the genus *Phaeotremella* Rea and genus *Gelidatrema* Yurkov, Xin Zhan Liu, F.Y. Bai, M. Groenew. and Boekhout (Liu *et al*. 2015a). In the phylogenetic analysis of Tremellomycetes, *foliacea* clade of *Tremella sensu* Chen (1998) together with a single-species, *Cryptococcus spencermartinsiae* V. de García, Brizzio, Boekhout, Theelen, Libkind and Van Broock, formed a monophyletic clade (Liu *et al*. 2015a). Based on phylogenetic analysis and physiological features, Liu *et al.* (2015b) introduced genus *Gelidatrema* to incorporate *C. spencermartinsiae,* and genus *Phaeotremella* for *folicea* clade of *Tremella.*

Basidiocarp formation is not known in the genus *Gelidatrema* till date. At present *Gelidatrema* contains 2 species, *G. psychrophila* Tsuji and *G. spencermartinsiae. Gelidatrema psychrophila* is a cold adapted yeast species, which was isolated from a melt-pool microbial mat community in Canada (Tsuji *et al.* 2017). Currently, the family Phaeotremellaceae comprises of two genera, *Gelidatrema, Phaeotremella* (Liu *et al.* (2015b).

2.1.3.1.6.1. Genus *Phaeotremella* Rea

Rea (1912) erected the genus *Phaeotremella* with *P. pseudofoliacea* (=*Tremella foliacea*) as the type species. *Phaeotremella* was considered as a synonym of genus *Tremella* because of morphological similarities (Donk 1966, Chen 1998, Roberts 1999, Yuan *et al.* 2020). In the phylogenetic studies of Liu *et al.* (2015b), polyphyletic nature of the genus *Tremella* became evident and species similar to *T. foliaceae* clustered distinctly. Liu *et al.* (2015b) emended this genus to include *foliacea* clade of *Tremella*.

Along with the emendment of *Phaeotremella*, 6 new combinations of *Phaeotremella* based on the phylogenetic analysis have been listed in Liu *et al.* (2015a). Four of them were *Tremella* species and two of them were *Cryptococcus* species. Wedin *et al.* (2016) transferred *Tremella foliacea* Pers. to *P. foliacea comb. nov*. Spirin *et al.* (2018b) proposed *P. eugeniae* and three new combinations of *Phaeotremella* from the genus *Tremella.* Li *et al.* (2019) described *P. lacus* based on phylogenetic and phenotypic characterisation. Li *et al.* (2020) proposed *P. lactea* and *P. ovata* based on the study of diversity and phylogeny of basidiomycetes yeasts. Fan, Wu and Dai described another new species, *P. yunnanensis* into this genus (Yuan *et al.* 2020). At present 21 species are listed in *Index Fungorum*, (www.indexfungorum.org, 01-08-2024) under *Phaeotremella.*

2.1.3.1.6.1.1. Ecological and economic importance

Phaeotremella comprises both teleomorphic and anamorphic species (Sun *et al.* 2020). Among the teleomorphic members, most are mycoparasitic on either ascomycetous or basidiomycetous hosts (Spirin *et al*. 2018b, Sun *et al.* 2020). *Phaeotremella translucens* (H.D. Gordon) M. Yamada, Endoh et Degawa forms parasitic relationship with an ascomycete member *Lophodermium* species whereas, *P. mycetophiloides* (Kobayasi) Millanes et Wedin, *P. mycophaga*

(G.W. Martin) Millanes et Wedin, and *P. simplex* (H.S. Jacks. et G.W. Martin) Millanes et Wedin parasitize basidiomycetous *Aleurodiscus* species (Kobayasi 1939b, Martin 1940, Bandoni and Ginns 1993, Yamada *et al.* 2022). *Phaeotremella fimbriata* ((Pers.) Spirin and Malysheva), *P. foliacea* ((Pers.) Wedin, J.C. Zamora and Millanes), *P. frondosa* ((Fr.) Spirin and Malysheva), and *P. fuscosuccinea* (Chen) Spirin and Yurkov have similar ecology and they are associated with *Stereum* species (Sun *et al.* 2020). *Phaeotremella roseotincta* (Lloyd) Malysheva and *P. eugeniae* Malysheva grow on deciduous trees, but details of their fungal host species are still not known (Spirin *et al*. 2018b).

The anamorphic members of the genus *Phaeotremella* inhabit a wide range of habitats and environmental conditions. Yeast species of *Phaeotremella* can exist in water, soil, plant materials and mushrooms (Sun *et al.* 2020). *Phaeotremella lacus* Li, Jia and Zhou was described from freshwater of crater lake located in the Arxan–Chaihe volcanic field (ACVF) in East China with subarctic climatic conditions (Li *et al.* 2019). *Phaeotremella lactea* Q.M. Wang, F.Y. Bai and A.H. Li and *P. ovata* Q.M. Wang, F.Y. Bai and A.H. Li were isolated from leaves of an unidentified plant in China. *Phaeotremella skinneri* (Phaff and Carmo Souza) Yurkov and Boekhout is reported from an Acid Mine Drainage with low pH (2.7–3.4) and very high iron (up to 2700 mg l^{-1}) and arsenic (up to 350 mg l^{-1}) concentrations (Delavat *et al.* 2013). The same species *P. skinneri* is reported from insect frass under bark of *Tsuga heterophylla* in Oregon, USA (Fonseca *et al.* 2011).

2.1.3.1.6.1.2. Distribution

ASIA: China (Li *et al.* 2019, Sun *et al.* 2020, Yuan *et al.* 2020), Japan (Yamada *et al.* 2022), Russia (Spirin *et al*. 2018b). EUROPE: Czech Republic (Spirin *et al*. 2018), Finland (Spirin *et al*. 2018), Germany (Spirin *et al*. 2018), Norway (Spirin *et al*. 2018), Sweden (Spirin *et al*. 2018), United Kingdom (Spirin *et al*. 2018). NORTH AMERICA: USA (Spirin *et al*. 2018).

2.1.3.1.7. Family Sirobasidiaceae Lindau

The family Sirobasidiaceae was erected by Möller (1895), and Lindau (Engler and Prantl 1897) later validated the family with *Sirobasidium* Lagerh. and Pat. as the type species (Liu *et al*. 2015b). Now Sirobasidiaceae contains two genera, *Sirobasidium* and *Fibulobasidium* Bandoni (Liu *et al*. 2015b). Sirobasidiaceae is characterised by linearly arranged chains (*Sirobasidium*) or clusters of basidia (*Fibulobasidium*). In the phylogenetic studies of Tremellomycetes (Liu *et al*. 2015b), *Fibulobasidium* species formed a well supported cluster within Tremellales. Whereas, *Sirobasidium* species scattered as divergent lineages within Tremellales (Liu *et al*. 2015b). Currently, Sirobasidiaceae have 2 genera and 14 species according to *Index Fungorum* (www.indexfungorum.org, accessed on 01-08-2024).

2.1.3.1.7.1. Genus *Sirobasidium* Lagerh. and Pat.

Lagerheim and Patouillard (1892) proposed the genus *Sirobasidium* with two species, *S. albidium* Lagerh. and Pat. and *S. sanguineum* Lagerh. and Pat. *Sirobasidium* members are similar to the *Tremella* members in basidiocarp morphology, and in production of budding cells in cultures (Chen 1998).

Serial arrangement of the basidia on the end of hyphae is the characteristic feature of the genus *Sirobasidium* (Damon and Hausknecht 2002). In addition to the catenulate basidia, the genus was first described with fusiform basidiospores which eventually become detached. Later, researchers found that the fusiform structures were epibasidia and typical apiculate, globose to subglobose basidiospores differentiated from these fusiform structures (Bandoni 1957).

Möller (1895), Bandoni (1957) and Kobayasi (1962) were of the opinion that *Tremella* basidium evolved from the *Sirobasidium* type. According to Bandoni (1984), during the course of evolution, hymenium and basidial structures of *Tremella* adapted for aerial dispersal evolved from relatively inefficient *Sirobasidium* type hymenium and basidia. However, Olive (1958) and Chen (1998) were of the opinion that *Sirobasidium* type basidium evolved from *Tremella* type. Chen (1998) studied the genus *Sirobasidium* in detail and believed that basidia in chain are more efficient way to simultaneously produce more basidiospores and to protect the lower basidia from desiccation.

2.1.3.1.7.1.1. Ecological and economic importance

Sirobasidium members have been found to be associated with Pyrenomycetes, especially Xylariales and *Hypoxylon* species (Chen 1998). Although haustorial structures were not reported from the basidiocarps of any Sirobasidiaceae species (Bandoni 1984, Wells 1994, Chen 1998), Yamada *et al.* (2022) reported the formation of tremelloid haustoria in cultures of *S. apiculatum* M. Yamada, Endoh and Degawa. The formation of haustorial structures in cultural conditions suggests the mycoparasitic nature of *Sirobasidium*.

2.1.3.1.7.1.2. Distribution

ASIA: India (Kundalkar and Patil 1986), Japan (Yamada *et al.* 2022). EUROPE: Austria (Damon and Hausknecht 2002), France (Maire 1945), Germany (Rodel *et al.* 2017). AUSTRALIA: Australia (Martin 1936). NORTH AMERICA: Costa Rica (Kisimova-Horovitz *et al.* 2000), U.S.A. (Damon and Hausknecht 2002). SOUTH AMERICA: Brazil (Damon and Hausknecht 2002), Ecuador (Bandoni *et al.* 2011).

2.1.3.1.8. Family Tremellaceae Fries

The family Tremellaceae was erected by Fries (1821) to incorporate fungi that produce basidiocarp with jelly nature. Later, Patouillard (1990) restricted this family for fungi with tremelloid basidia. Bandoni (1984, 1995), and Wells and Bandoni (2001) later revised this family by adding more genera like *Bulleromyces*, *Holtermannia*, *Sirotrema* Bandoni, *Tremella*, *Trimorphomyces* Bandoni and Oberw. and *Xenolachne* D.P. Rogers*.* Liu *et al.* (2015b) re-defined the family Tremellaceae for the *Tremella sensu stricto* clade, by considering ten *Tremella* species previously included in *mesenterica* and *fuciformis* groups by Chen (1998), and *Cryptococcus yokohamensis* (Liu *et al*. 2015b).

2.1.3.1.8.1. Genus *Tremella* Persoon

The genus *Tremella* Pers. is considered as the most diverse and polyphyletic group in the family Tremellaceae (Liu *et al*. 2015b, Chen 1998). *Tremella* species are dimorphic in nature and contain both diploid filamentous and haploid yeast stages where yeasts develop from the haploid basidiospores either by budding or by repetition. *Tremella* grows on or in association with other groups of fungi and lichens. The fungal hosts can be species of Corticiales, Dacrymycetales, Diaporthales, Pleosporales, Polyporales, Rhytismatales, Russulales, Trechisporales and Xylariales (Diederich 1996, Chen 1998, Liu *et al*. 2015a, Malysheva *et al*. 2015, Zhao *et al*. 2019).

The genus name *Tremella* was first used by Dillenius (1741) for seven taxa that were later found to be members of algae, lichen, *Gymnosporangium*, *Auricularia* and *Exidia*. Persoon (1801) validated the genus based on the form of basidiocarp, and excluded algae. Patouillard (1887, 1990) divided the genus into four sub genera Foliacees, Cerebrinees, Crustacees, and Tuberculiformes based on basidiocarp morphology. In 1888, Brefeld separated *Craterocolla* and *Ulocolla* from the genus *Tremella.* He included only species with spherical spores. Bandoni (1957) listed and discussed all of the valid names and synonyms of *Tremella* known thus far. Lowy (1971) published a monograph of neotropical Tremellales where he introduced many new *Tremella* species. By describing 40 new species, Diederich (1996) set a strong base to the studies of lichenicolous *Tremella*. In 1998, Chen published his monograph “Morphological and molecular studies in the genus *Tremella*", showing phylogenetic relationships within the genus. Chen (1998) proposed eleven new *Tremella* species, and divided the genus into five groups (*aurantia* group, *foliaceae* group, *fuciformis* group, *indecorata* group, and *mesenterica* group).

According to Chen (1998), *aurantia* group is characterized by basidiocaps mixed with host hyphae up to subhymenium. Species like *T. aurantia*, *T. australiensis*, *T. encephala*, *T. microspora* and *T. giraffa* are placed under the *aurantia* group, and have capitate to pyriform basidia, loose subhymenial structures, and abundant haustoria. The *foliaceae* group is characterised by foliose and brown basidiocarps. Species like *T. fuscosuccinea, T. griseobrunnea* Chee J. Chen*, T. neofoliacea* Chee J. Chen*, T. mycophaga, T. simplex* and *T. vasifera* Chee J. Chen are placed under *foliaceae* group, and have mostly oval basidia, subhymenium with abundant anastomoses, terminally swollen cells in the interior regions and rare presence of haustoria. The *fuciformis* group members have an association with *Hypoxylon* ascocarps. Species like *T. flava* Chee J. Chen, *T. fuciformis*, *T. resupinata* Chee J. Chen are included in the *fuciformis* group, and have firm subhymenial structures, numerous anastomoses and branched haustorial hyphae, oval basidia, swollen cells in the inner part of basidiocarp. The *indecorata* group members are always associated with pyrenomycetaceous fungi. Species like *T. albida* Huds., *T. moriformis*, *T. nivalis* Chee J. Chen are in the *indecorata* group and have loose hymenial structures, and rarely anastomosing hyphae, and spores broader than long. The *mesenterica* group is characterized by whitish yellow to orange yellow basidiocarps mostly larger than 1 cm, loose hymenial and subhymenial structure, presence of hyphidia in the hymenium, production of conidia and lack of terminaly swollen cells in the inner part of basidiocarp. Species like *T. mesenterica*, *T. taiwanensis* Chee J. Chen, *T. tropica* Chee J. Chen belong to this group (Chen 1998).

Based on phylogenetic analyses, Liu *et al.* (2015b) restricted the genus *Tremella* to include only two subclades, *mesenterica* and *fuciformis*, which are morphologically distinguishable. The species in *indecorata* group, *foliacea* group and *aurantia* group were considered under *Pseudotremella* X.Z. Liu *et al.*, *Phaeotremella* and *Naematelia*, respectively.

2.1.3.1.8.1.1. Ecological and economic importance

Polysaccharides of *Tremella fuciformis* have a potential role in the treatment of constipation. *Tremella fuciformis* has high water retention capacity, which improves constipation rate in a study conducted in rats (Chen 2018). *Tremella* polysaccharides can control type II diabetes, cardiovascular disease, obesity, metabolic syndrome, inflammation and aging (Ma *et al*. 2021). *Tremella* species are known for its anti-apoptosis property. Study conducted by Wu *et al.* (2019) observed that polysaccharides of *Tremella* suppressed apoptosis caused by oxidative damage in cardiomyocytes. In the cosmetic industry, polysaccharide from *Tremella* has application as moisturizer and anti-wrinkle agent, which is a cheaper alternative to other moisturising agents (Ma *et al*. 2021).

2.1.3.1.8.1.2. Distribution

AFRICA: Cameroon (Roberts 2001b, 2003a). ASIA: China (Bandoni and Zang 1990, Zhao *et al*. 2019, Fan *et al.* 2021b, Fan *et al.* 2021c), India (Verma *et al*. 2019), Japan (Bandoni and Boekhout 2011), Philipines (Bandoni and Boekhout 2011), Russia (Malysheva *et al*. 2015), Taiwan (Chen 1998, Chen 2018), Ukraine (Malysheva and Akulov 2011). EUROPE: England (Roberts 1995, 1999, 2001a), Finland (Pippola and Kotiranta 2008, Zamora *et al.* 2018), Norway (Zamora *et al.* 2018), Spain (Kout *et al.* 2015, Zamora *et al*. 2017, Zamora *et al.* 2018, Diederich 2020), Sweden (Zamora *et al.* 2018), United Kingdom (Diederich 2020). NORTH AMERICA: Canada (Bandoni and Boekhout 2011, Lindgren *et al*.

2015), Costa Rica (Bandoni *et al.* 1996), Mexico (Lowy 1971), USA (Bandoni and Boekhout 2011, Zamora *et al.* 2018, Diederich 2020). SOUTH AMERICA: Argentina (Bandoni and Boekhout 2011), Brazil (Lowy 1971), Colombia (Lowy 1971).

MATERIALS AND METHODS

3.1. Study area- Kerala State

Physiography of Kerala State

Kerala State is situated on the extreme southern tip of India bordered by the Arabian Sea at the west, Karnataka State at the north, and Tamil Nadu State at the eastern and south sides (Sasidharan 2004). Kerala State lies between north latitude of 8°.17'.30" N and 12°. 47'.40" N and east longitude of 74°.27'.47" E and 77°.37'.12" E (Mohanan 2011). Kerala has an average height of 900 m (Latha and Manimohan 2017). Western Ghat is a UNESCO World Heritage Site and is one of the eight hot-spots in the world (https://whc.unesco. org/en/list/1342).

Geographically, Kerala State is divided into three zones: the eastern highlands, the central midlands, and the western lowlands. The highlands (600–1800 m in height) contain the mountain ranges of the Western Ghats and numerous peaks with dense forest areas. The midlands (300–600 m in height) are in between the mountains and the coastal belt, which represents around 40% of the total land area. The midland covers hills and valleys (Thomas 2000). The lowlands (1–300 m in height) include lagoons, river deltas, backwaters, and the coast of the Arabian Sea (Sasidharan 2004, Latha and Manimohan 2017, Vinjusha and Kumar 2022).

Climatic condition

Kerala State has a humid tropical wet climate. The average annual temperature ranges from 25.4°C to 31°C (Sasidharan 2004). The maximum day temperature may increase to 40°C in some places in the summer and the minimum night temperature may decline to 0°C in some parts of the highlands in the winter (Aravindakshan and Manimohan 2015). Kerala has a maritime tropical climate with two principal rainy seasons (south-west and north-east) in a year (Kumar *et al.* 2019). The south-west monsoon starts in early June and lasts up to September and offers around 60% of the total annual rainfall. The north-east monsoon occurs between October and December and provides much less rainfall than the south-west monsoon (Sasidharan 2004, Latha and Manimohan 2017).

Biodiversity

Various geographical features like tropical climate, monsoon seasons, high rainfall and Western Ghat have contributed to the peculiar vegetation and supported the diverse ecosystems in Kerala (Sasidharan 2004). The presence of the Western Ghats is the major reason for the formation of tropical rainforests along its sides (Sasidharan 2004, Latha and Manimohan 2017).

The types of forests in Kerala include evergreen forests, deciduous forests, shola forests, mangrove forests, grasslands and subtypes such as dry teak forests, littoral forests, lateritic semi-evergreen forests, Nilgiri subtropical hill forests, myristica swamps, south Indian subtropical hill, savannah, southern moist mixed deciduous forests, southern secondary moist mixed deciduous forests, and moist teak forests (Aravindakshan and Manimohan 2015).

Till the middle of the nineteenth century, 70% of Kerala State was under dense forest cover. By the 20th century, it declined to 50%. At present, forest areas and wildlife are under strict protection by the Kerala Forest and Wildlife Department. As per the information from the website of the Kerala Forest and Wildlife Department, the State covers a forest area of 9400.00km2 (https://forest.kerala.gov.in/index.php? option=com _contentand view= articleandid=205andItemid=162 accessed on 14-12-2023)**.** Kerala contains protected forested areas in the form of national parks, wildlife sanctuaries and biosphere reserves to conserve biodiversity. It includes five national parks, 18 wildlife sanctuaries and one community reserve (https://forest.kerala. gov.in/ index.php?option=comcontentandview=articleandid=205andItemid=162 accessed on 14-12-2023). The national parks in Kerala are Aanamudi Shola National Park, Eravikulam National Park, Silent Valley National Park, Mathikettan Shola National Park and Pampadum Shola National Park. Wildlife Sanctuaries are Aralam Wildlife Sanctuary, Choolannur Pea Fowl Sanctuary, Chimmony Wildlife Sanctuary, Chinnar Wildlife Sanctuary, Idukki Wildlife Sanctuary, Karimpuzha Wildlife Sanctuary, Kottiyoor Wildlife Sanctuary, Kurinjimala Sanctuary, Malabar Sanctuary, Mangalvanam Bird Sanctuary, Neyyar Wildlife Sanctuary, Peechi-Vaazhaani Wildlife Sanctuary, Peppara Wildlife Sanctuary, Shendurney Wildlife Sanctuary, Thattekkaad Bird Sanctuary and Wayanad Wildlife Sanctuary. Additionally, there are two Tiger Reserves maintained in the State, namely the Parambikulam Wildlife Sanctuary (Tiger Reserve) and Periyar Wildlife Sanctuary (Tiger Reserve). The community reserve is Kadalundi-Vallikunnu Community Reserve (https://forest.kerala. gov.in/index.php?option=com_contentandview=articleandid=205andItemid= 162 accessed on 12-12-2023).

In addition to the officially declared biodiversity protecting areas, Kerala has around two thousand small and large sacred groves spanning around 500 hectares of land area (Khan *et al.* 2008). Sacred groves are small forest patches traditionally conserved as part of religious or cultural heritage (Oviedo *et al.* 2005). In Kerala State, Thiruvananthapuram, Kottayam, Thrissur districts contain more number of sacred groves than other districts (http://www .kerenvis.nic.in/ Database/Sacred groves_ 2204.aspx).

Figure 1: Map of Keral State, India showing major collection localities

3.2 Field study and specimen collection

Specimens used in the study were collected from different localities of Kerala State (Figure 1). Collection sites include agricultural lands, plantations, sacred groves, college campuses and natural forests. Different protected areas like wildlife sanctuaries, national parks, and biosphere reserves were also visited as part of specimen collection trips. More field trips and extensive collections were conducted during the monsoon seasons; south-west monsoon (June to September) and north-east monsoon (October to December). Major collection localities of the study are shown in Figure 1. All the collections described in the treatise except *Sebacina species,* were collected from twigs, decaying wood or barks. *Sebacina species* were collected from soil and from the base of a living plant (formed ectomycorhyzal association).

3.3. Morphological characterisation

Field photographs and macroscopic photographs of the basidiocarps were taken from the field using the Sony cybershot DSE-HX400V camera. Macroscopic data including measurements, shape, colour, texture, substratum, host, habitat etc. were noted. Specimens for DNA isolation was collected separately in appropriate vials. Each collection was carefully wrapped in paper and brought to the laboratory. Small polythene sheet pieces were used sometimes within the paper wrap, to avoid the gluing of gelatinous basidiocarps with the paper. Spore prints of the most collections were collected on microslides by creating artificial humid condition using Petri plates and wet tissue paper.

Appropriate drying options (hot air oven/refrigeration) were used based on the nature of basidiocarp. For heavier specimens, the hot air oven method was preferred over refrigeration since the latter took more time. Hot air oven set at 50°C was used. Most of the specimens were dried using refrigeration method. After proper drying, specimens were transferred to labelled paper bags, and kept in cardboard boxes. Silica crystals were used within the cardboard boxes to avoid moisture contents.

Microscopic analysis was conducted mostly using dried basidiocarps. Hand sectioning with fresh specimens were difficult because of their gelatinous nature. Thin free hand sections were taken from different parts of the specimens. These sections were stained with one drop of 1% aqueous solutions of Congo red or a mix of 1% aqueous solutions of both phloxine and Congo red. 5% aqueous KOH were used to remove the excess stain from section and as mounting medium. The specimens were also mounted in tap water to note the natural pigmentation. Microphotographs of the collections were taken using AMSCOPE digital microscopic camera fitted to the LABOMED Lx400 compound microscope, Magnus MX21iLED compound microscope, and Leica DM 2000 LED microscope with Leica DMC 2900 camera were used to process the microscopic images. Photographic plates were prepared using the ADOBE PHOTOSHOP 2021.

The microscopic structures like basidia, hyphidia, marginal hairs, basidiospores, conidia, conidiophores and tramal hyphae were noted and their shape, colour, measurements were recorded. Colour and pigmentation of the structures were noted with the section mounted in water. Important taxonomic characters, specific for the taxa are noted and studied separately. For obtaining the dimensions of basidiospores, random measurements of 20 mature basidiospores of each specimen were made. The ratio of basidiospore length to its width (Q) was calculated for each of the 20 basidiospores and the average of these values was calculated and given as Qm.

After microscopic examinations, the paper packets containing basidiocarps were vacuum sealed within polypropylene covers, using the modified method of Pradhan *et al.* (2015). Vacuum sealed packets of all the collections have been deposited at the Zamorin’s Guruvayurappan College herbarium (ZGC), Kozhikode.

3.4. Terminology followed

Index Fungorum (www.indexfungorum.org) was followed for the latest information on taxonomic and systematic positions.

Systematic study of the genus *Auricularia* was done by following the terminology and methodology of Lowy (1951) and Looney *et al.* (2013). Taxonomic key provided by Wu *et al.* (2021) was mainly followed for identification.

The methods and techniques to study Dacrymycetes follow by Kennedy (1958), Reid (1974), McNaab (1965a, 1965b, 1965c, 1965d, 1965e, 1966, 1969, 1973), Shirouzu *et al.* (2013a), Oberwinkler (2014) and Zamora and Ekman (2020). In Dacrymycetes, the term basidia was used for the basal probasidium (upto the bifurcating point), and epibasidia were used for apical portion of basidia (from the bifurcating point to tip). Sterile hyphal elements in the hymenium are referred as hyphidia. We consistently used the term hyphidia instead of the traditional term 'dikaryophyses' following Savchenko *et al*. (2021). For Tremellomycetes, Chen (1998), Zhao *et al.* (2019), Millanes *et al.* (2021) were referred for the terminologies and methodologies.

Our concepts of structures like inflated cells, swollen cells and vesicles are as follows (Figures 2, 3)

Inflated cells

Inflated cells are exceptionally large cells with less stained protoplasm, thin-walled, easily collapsing, shrinking and losing rigidity. Inflated cells may be present throughout the basidiocap, and can be present in the hymenium, subhymenium or within tramal hyphae depending on the species. Inflated cells may be terminal or sub terminal, may be single or can form chains of cells (Figure 2: A, B; Figure 3: A, B).

Swollen cells

Swollen cells will have a definite size and form and are ellipsoid, fusiform to broadly fusiform, may be thin-walled or thick-walled. Swollen cells densely stain with phloxine. Present throughout the basidiocarp (Figure 2: D; Figure 3: D).

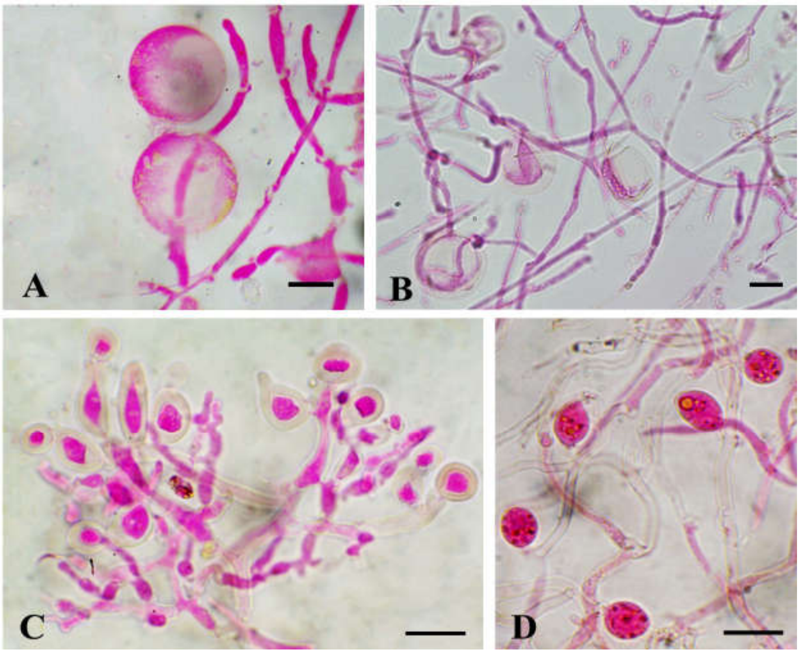


Figure 2: Cell types in Tremellales- **A.** Inflated cells in *Tremella mesenterica*; **B.** Inflated cells in *T. laurisilvae*; **C.** Vesicles in *T. fuciformis*; **D.** Swollen cells in *Tremella* species 2. Scale bars: A-D=10µm.

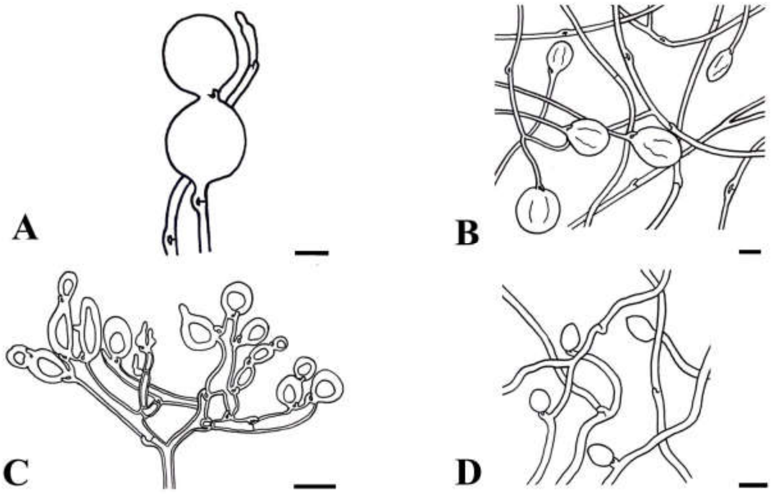


Figure 3: Cell types in Tremellales- **A.** Inflated cells in *Tremella mesenterica*; **B.** Inflated cells in *T. laurisilvae*; **C.** Vesicles in *T. fuciformis*; **D.** Swollen cells in *Tremella* species 2. Scale bars: A-D=10µm.

Vesicles

Vesicles are thick-walled cells present throughout the basidiocarp with shape varying from globose, ellipsoid, cylindrical, or clavate (Figure 2: C; Figure 3: C).

3.5. Pure culture establishment

Live cultures were generated in Potato Dextrose Agar (PDA) and Malt Yeast Peptone Agar (MYPA) medium with the help of spore deposits, and live tissues. Tap Water Agar (TWA) and PDA media were used for primary inoculation. Different methods were adopted for generating cultures. Culturing with the help of spore deposits was observed as the most succesfull way of establishment. Freshly collected basidiocarps were placed on top of a microslide and incubated in a Petri plate lined with moist sterile tissue paper to get spore print. Basidiocarps were removed after overnight incubation, and the spore print obtained on the microslide was taken out. Spore deposit collected in the microslide was scraped into the medium using sterile needles.

Live specimens attached to the upper lid of the Petri plate were allowed to discharge spores into the lower lid on which low nutrient medium (TWA) were poured. After a day, the basidiocarp was removed from the upper lid and the spore prints were kept as such for growing. Live tissues of the basidiocarp, preferably from the interior of basidiocarp or the hymenial surface were inoculated. Since most of the specimens were too small, entire basidiocarps after thorough washing with sterile water were also used. Sometimes basidiocarps vortexed in sterile water for thourough washing. Cultures primarly generated were subcultured into another nutrient medium (PDA or MYPA) and the subculturing continued till the pure culture was established. After the successful establishment of pure culture, they were maintained in small vials or test tubes with nutrient medium.

3.6. Molecular characterisation

Molecular characterisation was done by the isolation of genomic DNA, PCR amplification, and sequencing.

Genomic DNA was isolated by using REDExtract-N-Amp kit (Sigma-Aldrich), NucleoSpin Plant Ⅱ kit (Macherey- Nagel 2014, Germany) following the manufacture's protocol. For some basidiocarps, genomic DNA was extracted using the protocol proposed by Izumitsu *et al.* (2012). In the Izumitsu *et al.* (2012), small pieces of dried/fresh basidiocarp or piece of hyphal mat from the culture were taken using sterile blades and needles. Specimens were then transferred to a 1.5 ml sterile microcentrifuge tube containing 100 µl sterile TE buffer or sterile water. Samples were then homogenised using sterile micropestles. The microcentrifuge tube containing the homogenised mixture was then microwaved (600 W) for 1 minute and then allowed to cool at room temperature for 30 seconds. Directly after cooling, the tube was again microwaved for another 1 minute and then kept at -20 °C for 10 minutes. The tube was then kept at room temperature until the contents liquefied and then was then centrifuged at 10000 rpm for 5 minutes. The supernatant containing genomic DNA of the selected specimen was then transferred to another sterile microcentrifuge tube and this was used as the template DNA for PCR amplification.

PCR amplification of nuclear ribosomal internal transcribed spacer (ITS: ITS1, 5.8S rRNA gene, ITS2) and large subunit ribosomal RNA (nLSU) was done for the study. The PCR reactions were performed with the primers ITS1F and ITS4 for the ITS region (White *et al.* 1990), and LROR and LR7 for nLSU (Vilgalys and Hester 1990) region. PCR mastermix was prepared with 15 µl of Takara Emerald AMP®GT PCR Master Mix followed by 6 µl PCR grade water, 3 µl of primers and 3 µl of template DNA. The PCR amplification cycle of the ITS and LSU regions consisted of 30 sec at 98°C; 40 cycles of 5 sec at 98°C, 10 sec at

58°C, 15 sec at 72°C, and a final extension step of 60 sec at 72°C. Amplification was done in BR BIOCHEM Mini PCR Thermal Cycler. Agarose gel electrophoresis using 1% agarose solution was done with the PCR products and visualised using Gel Documentation System (Biotech). Samples with proper bands were used for sequencing. Purification and sequencing of amplified PCR products were done using commercial facilities like Rajiv Gandhi Centre for Biotechnology (RGCB-Trivandrum, India), Chromous (Bangalore, India), AgriGenome (Cochin, India), Enfys (Trivandrum, India) and Barcode Biosciences (Banglore, India). In some cases, tissue/culture samples were directly sent to commercial facilities like AgriGenome (Cochin, India), Barcode Biosciences (Banglore, India) and generated the DNA sequences.

All the sequences generated as part of the study were subjected to Basic Local Alignment Search Tool (BLASTn), an online tool available at the NCBI GenBank DNA database (www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov), and noted the close hits and the statistical significance of the matches.

3.7. Phylogenetic analyses

The newly generated sequences with good quality were deposited in GenBank (www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov) database with accession numbers (Table: 7). Sequences selected for the phylogenetic analysis were downloaded from the GenBank and combined dataset of ITS and LSU were prepared with the help of MEGA- X software. Alignment was done with MAFFT version 7 (https://mafft.cbrc.jp/alignment/server/). MAFFT aligned datamatrix then manually aligned using MEGAX64 (Kumar *et al.* 2018). Maximum Likelihood (ML) analysis was conducted with IQTREE (IQTREE Web Server: Fast and accurate phylogenetic trees under maximum likelihood (univie.ac.at)) (Nguyen *et al.* 2015). In IQTREE, parameters like auto detecting substitution model, 1000 bootstrap in ultrafast analysis, and SH-like approximate likelihood ratio test (Nguyen *et al.* 2015, Hoang *et al.* 2018). FigTree v1.2.3 was used to display and process the phylogenetic tree (Rambaut 2014).

3.7. 1. Phylogenetic analysis of Auriculariales

The final aligned data matrix included all the major lineages in Auriculariales as ingroups and *Sistotrema brinkmannii* (Bres.) J. Erikss. as the outgroup. *Sistotrema brinkmannii* is set as the out group, by referring Li *et al.* (2022a). The dataset consisted of 310 accessions belonging to 106 species (Table 2). Maximum Likelihood (ML) analysis was conducted with IQTREE (IQTREE Web Server: Fast and accurate phylogenetic trees under maximum likelihood (univie.ac.at)) (Nguyen *et al.* 2015) with TIM2+F+I+G4 model (Kalyaanamoorthy *et al.* 2017).

Table 2: List of species used in the phylogenetic analysis of Auriculariales. GenBank accession number of sequences (ITS and LSU), voucher /strain /isolate, and locality are provided. Name and accessions of sequences generated in the present study are indicated in bold.

Sl. No	Taxon	ITS	LSU	Voucher /strain /isolate	Country
1.	*Adustochaete interrupta*	MK391518	MK391527	LR23435	Mexico
2.	*Adustochaete rava*	MK391517	MK391526	KHL15526	Brazil
3.	*Alloexidiopsis australiensis*	OM801933	OM801918	LWZ 20180513-22	Australia
4.	*Alloexidiopsis australiensis*	OM801934	OM801919	LWZ 20180514-18	Australia
5.	*Alloexidiopsis calcea*	AF291280	AF291326	MW 331	Germany
6.	*Alloexidiopsis calcea*	OM801935	OM801920	LWZ20180904-14	China
7.	*Alloexidiopsis calcea*	OM104980	-	PRA-JV19329	Czech Republic
8.	*Alloexidiopsis calcea*	OM104979	-	PRA-JV19330	Czech Republic
9.	*Alloexidiopsis nivea*	MZ352947	-	CLZhao 11204	China
10.	*Alloexidiopsis nivea*	MZ352948	MZ352939	CLZhao 11210	China
11.	*Alloexidiopsis nivea*	MZ352940	MZ352932	CLZhao 16260	China
12.	*Alloexidiopsis nivea*	MZ352941	MZ352933	CLZhao 16280	China
13.	*Alloexidiopsis yunnanensis*	MT215568	MT215564	CLZhao 4023	China

14.	*Alloexidiopsis yunnanensis*	MT215569	MT215565	CLZhao 8106	China
15.	*Alloexidiopsis yunnanensis*	MT215570	MT215566	CLZhao 9132	China
16.	*Amphistereum leveilleanum*	KX262119	KX262168	FP-106715	USA
17.	*Amphistereum schrenkii*	KX262130	KX262178	HHB 8476	USA
18.	*Aporpium canescens*	JX044152	-	Otto Miettinen 13352,2 (H)	Norway
19.	*Aporpium caryae*	AB871751	AB871730	WD2207	Japan
20.	*Aporpium caryae*	JX044145	-	Otto Miettinen 14774 (H)	USA
21.	*Aporpium hexagonoides*	AB871754	AB871735	ML297	Malaysia
22.	*Auricularia africana*	MH213349	MZ669897	Ryvarden 44929	Uganda
23.	*Auricularia africana*	MH213350	MZ669918	T 3	Kenya
24.	*Auricularia americana*	KM396763	MZ669919	Dai 13461	China
25.	*Auricularia americana*	KM396766	KM396824	Dai 13476	China
26.	*Auricularia angiospermarum*	KT152096	KT152112	TJV-93-12-SP	USA
27.	*Auricularia asiatica*	KX022009	KX022040	Dai_15285	China
28.	*Auricularia auricula-judae*	KM396769	KM396824	Dai_13210	France
29.	*Auricularia cornea*	KX022014	KX022045	Dai_15336	China
30.	*Auricularia cornea*	MH213354	MH213398	Wu_07	China
31.	***Auricularia cornea***	**PP380396**	**-**	ZGCAT227	India
32.	*Auricularia delicata*	MH213364	MZ669933	P 14	Cameroon
33.	*Auricularia fibrillifera*	KP765615	KP765629	Dai_13598A	China
34.	*Auricularia heimuer*	KM396789	MH021028	Dai 13503	China
35.	*Auricularia heimuer*	KM396785	MH021016	Dai 2291	China
36.	*Auricularia mesenterica*	AB915192	AB915191	TUFC12805	Japan
37.	*Auricularia mesenterica*	KM396801	KM396849	LYBR_5353	France

38.	*Auricularia mesenterica*	KP729279	KP729297	BRNM_648573	Czech Republic
39.	*Auricularia mesenterica*	AF291271	AF291292	FO25132	Germany
40.	*Auricularia minutissima*	KT152104	KT152120	Dai_14881	China
41.	*Auricularia minutissima*	KX022030	KX022061	Dai_15455	China
42.	*Auricularia nigricans*	AB871752	AB871733	TUFC12920	Japan
43.	*Auricularia orientalis*	KP729270	KP729288	Dai_14875	China
44.	*Auricularia sinodelicata*	MH213376	MH213415	Cui_8596	China
45.	*Auricularia srilankensis*	MZ647501	MZ669912	Dai_19522	Sri Lanka
46.	***Auricularia srilankensis***	**PP380394**	-	ZGCAT155	India
47.	*Auricularia submesenterica*	KX022037	KX022068	Dai_792	China
48.	*Auricularia submesenterica*	KX022038	KX022069	Dai_14773	China
49.	*Auricularia thailandica*	KP765621	KP765635	Dai_13759	China
50.	*Auriculariales* sp.	-	MH178280	He5206	Viet Nam
51.	*Auriculariales* sp.	MH178257	MH178281	He4610	China
52.	*Auriculariales* sp.	-	MN475888	RLMA-2019a	Brazil
53.	**Auriculariaceae taxon**	**PP380637**	**-**	ZGCAT242	India
54.	**Auriculariaceae taxon**	**-**	**PP818916**	ZGCAT106	India
55.	*Basidiodendron eyrei*	MT040880	MT040854	VS 12003	Russia
56.	*Basidiodendron globisporum*	MT040884	MT040864	VS 12929	Russia
57.	*Basidiodendron luteogriseum*	MT040881	MT040861	KHL 16022	Brazil
58.	*Bourdotia galzinii*	MG757511	-	Otto Miettinen X3067	Spain
59.	*Ductifera pululahuana*	-	AF291315	KW 1733	USA
60.	*Ductifera sucina*	AY509551	AY509551	KW3886	-
61.	*Eichleriella alliciens*	KX262120	KX262169	HHB 7194	USA

62.	*Eichleriella bactriana*	KX262123	KX26217	TAAM 96698	Tajikistan
63.	*Eichleriella crocata*	KX262100	KX262147	TAAM 101077	Russia
64.	*Eichleriella desertorum*	KX262142	KX262190	LR 49350	Namibia
65.	*Eichleriella flavida*	KX262137	KX262185	LR 49412	United Kingdom
66.	*Eichleriella leucophaea*	KX262111	KX262161	LE 303261	Russia
67.	*Eichleriella leucophaea*	KX262115	KX262164	KHL 15277	Spain
68.	*Eichleriella shearii*	AF291284	AF291335	USJ 54609	Costa Rica
69.	*Eichleriella tenuicula*	KX262141	KX262189	LR 17599	Thailand
70.	*Elmerina cladophora*	MG757509	MG757509	OM X1902	Indonesia
71.	*Elmerina sclerodontia*	MG757512	MG757512	OM X3269	Malaysia
72.	*Endoperplexa dartmorica*	MT235621	MT235602	VS 11781	Norway
73.	*Exidia candida*	KY801867	KY801892	VS 3921	Russia
74.	*Exidia candida*	KY801870	KY801895	VS 8588	USA
75.	*Exidia candida*	KY801868	KY801893	LE 313211	Russia
76.	*Exidia candida*	KY801871	KY801896	LE 38198	Russia
77.	*Exidia candida*	KY801872	KY801897	O F160269	-
78.	*Exidia candida*	KY801875	KY801900	VS 8450	-
79.	*Exidia candida*	KY801874	KY801899	Spirin 10,021	-
80.	*Exidia crenata*	MT663359	MT664778	Dai 19464	Canada
81.	*Exidia crenata*	MT663361	MT664780	Wu 26	Canada
82.	*Exidia glandulosa*	MH213394	MH213426	Dai 18,024	China
83.	*Exidia glandulosa*	MH213393	MH213425	Dai 17,633	China
84.	*Exidia glandulosa*	AF291273	AF291319	MW 355	Germany
85.	*Exidia glandulosa*	AB871761	AB871742	TUFC34008	Japan
86.	*Exidia pithya*	AF291275	AF291321	MW 313	Germany
87.	*Exidia qinghaiensis*	MW353409	MW353409	HMAS 156328	China
88.	*Exidia qinghaiensis*	MW353408	MW353408	HMAS 156376	China
89.	*Exidia recisa*	AF291276	AF291322	MW 315	Germany
90.	*Exidia recisa*	MT663365	MT664783	SL 180317	Finland
91.	*Exidia repanda*	MT663367	MT664784	LY BR 7046	France
92.	*Exidia saccharina*	AF291277	AF291323	RoKi 88	Germany
93.	*Exidia saccharina*	OP605366	OP605350	Dai 15848	China

94.	*Exidia saccharina*	OP605367	OP605351	Dai 15890	China
95.	*Exidia subsaccharina*	OP605370	OP605354	Dai 22195	France
96.	*Exidia subsaccharina*	OP605371	OP605355	Dai 22187	France
97.	*Exidia thuretiana*	KY801878	KY801905	Spirin 9999	Finland
98.	*Exidia thuretiana*	AF291278	AF291324	MW 373	Germany
99.	*Exidia thuretiana*	KY801889	KY801914	Spirin 11,185	Norway
100.	*Exidia truncata*	AF291279	AF291325	MW 365	Germany
101.	*Exidia truncata*	MT663369	MT664785	Dai 21231	Finland
102.	*Exidia yadongensis*	MT663370	MT664786	Dai 17209	China
103.	*Exidia yadongensis*	MT663373	MT664789	Dai 17212	China
104.	*Exidia yadongensis*	MT663375	MT664791	Dai 17268	China
105.	*Exidiopsis effusa*	KX262145	KX262193	Miettinen 19136	Finland
106.	*Exidiopsis effusa*	MZ159758	-	K(M):257342	United Kingdom
107.	*Exidiopsis grisea*	AB871765	AB871746	TUFC100049	Japan
108.	*Exidiopsis grisea*	AF291281	AF291328	RoKi 162	Germany
109.	*Exidiopsis mucedinea*	MW740308	-	HHB-19402	New Zealand
110.	*Exidiopsis mucedinea*	MW740309	-	HHB-19135	New Zealand
111.	*Exidiopsis plumbescens*	AF395309	AF395309	RJB 13036	-
112.	*Exidiopsis* species	AB871764	AB871745	TUFC34333	Japan
113.	*Exidiopsis* species	ON897989	ON885451	LWZ 20201011-32	China
114.	*Exidiopsis* species	AF291282	AF291329	FO 46291	Germany
115.	*Exidiopsis* species	OP809643	OP809644	CWU(Myc)AB694	Ukraine
116.	*Gelacantha pura*	MK098882	MK098930	LE 254018	Russia
117.	*Grammatis semis*	KX262146	KX262194	OM 10618	China
118.	*Heteroradulum adnatum*	KX262116	KX262165	LR 23453	Mexico
119.	*Heteroradulum australiense*	MZ325254	MZ310424	20180512-20	-
120.	*Heteroradulum australiense*	MZ325255	MZ310425	20180512-25	-
121.	*Heteroradulum deglubens*	AF291272	AF291318	FO 12006	Germany
122.	*Heteroradulum deglubens*	KX262112	KX262162	LE 38182	Sweden

123.	*Heteroradulum kmetii*	KX262135	KX262183	DAOM 145605	Canada
124.	*Heteroradulum kmetii*	KX262124	KX262173	-	Slovakia
125.	*Heteroradulum labyrinthinum*	KM379137	KM379138	SHY-2014	-
126.	*Hirneolina hirneoloides*	AF291283	AF291334	USJ 55480	Costa Rica
127.	*Hydrophana sphaerospora*	MK098883	MK098931	VS 11133	Norway
128.	*Hydrophana sphaerospora*	MK098884	MK098932	VS 11622	Norway
129.	*Metulochaete sanctae-catharinae*	MK484065	MK480575	AM 0678	Brazil
130.	*Mycostilla vermiformis*	MG735417	MG735425	VS 11330	Russia
131.	*Mycostilla vermiformis*	MG857093	MG857098	VS 11621	Norway
132.	*Myxariellum concinnum*	MK098885	MK098933	VS 8393c	USA
133.	*Myxariellum tenerum*	MK098886	MK098934	VS 8685	USA
134.	*Myxarium cinnamomescens*	KY801882	KY801909	O F160494	-
135.	*Myxarium populinum*	KY801883	KY801910	Haikonen 24623	-
136.	*Ofella glaira*	MK098920	MK098964	VS 11809	Norway
137.	*Protoacia delicata*	MK098923	MK098967	VS 4615	Russia
138.	*Protoacia delicata*	MK098922	MK098966	VS 7824	Russia
139.	*Protodaedalea foliacea*	JQ764666	JQ764644	Yuan 5691	-
140.	*Protodaedalea hispida*	AB871767	AB871748	E701	Japan
141.	*Protodaedalea hispida*	AB871768	AB871749	WD 548	Japan
142.	*Protodontia subgelatinosa*	MG735412	MK098970	11079 (O)	Norway
143.	*Protodontia subgelatinosa*	MK098926	MK098969	VS 11038	Norway
144.	*Protohydnum cartilagineum*	MG735419	MG735426	SP467240	Brazil

145.	*Protomerulius substuppeus*	JX134482	JQ764649	O 19171	-
146.	*Protomerulius subreflexus*	MG757508	MG757508	OM 14402	Indonesia
147.	*Pseudohydnum gelatinosum*	AF384861	-	F14063	-
148.	*Pseudohydnum gelatinosum*	DQ520094	-	MW 298	-
149.	*Sclerotrema griseobrunneum*	KX262144	KX262192	TN 2722	Canada
150.	*Sclerotrema griseobrunneum*	KX262140	KX262188	VS 7674	Russia
151.	*Sistotrema brinkmannii*	JX535169	JX535170	236	Russia
152.	*Stypella papillata*	EU118672	-	KHL 11751	Finland
153.	*Stypellopsis farlowii*	MG857095	MG857099	12337	USA
154.	*Stypellopsis hyperborea*	MG857096	MG857102	11066	Norway
155.	*Tremellochaete atlantica*	MG594382	MG594384	URM 90198	Brazil
156.	*Tremellochaete atlantica*	MG594381	MG594383	URM 90199	Brazil
157.	*Tremellochaete atlantica*	OP605374	OP605358	Dai 22363	China
158.	*Tremellochaete atlantica*	OP605375	OP605359	Dai 22375	China
159.	*Tremellochaete australiensis*	OP605376	OP605360	Dai 18601A	Australia
160.	*Tremellochaete australiensis*	OP605377	OP605361	Dai 18664	Australia
161.	*Tremellochaete cerradensis*	MK391524	MK391530	URM 90200	Brazil
162.	*Tremellochaete ciliata*	MK391523	MK391529	SP 467241	Brazil
163.	*Tremellochaete japonica*	AF291274	AF291320	TAA 42689	Russia
164.	*Tremellochaete japonica*	KX262110	KX262160	LE 303446	Russia

3.7. 2. Phylogenetic analysis of Sebacinales

The final aligned data matrix included all the major lineages in Sebacinales as ingroups and *Eichleriella xinpingensis* C.L. Zhao as outgroup. The dataset consisted of 117 accessions belong to 108 species (Table 3). Maximum Likelihood (ML) analysis was conducted with IQTREE (IQTREE Web Server: Fast and accurate phylogenetic trees under maximum likelihood (univie.ac.at)) (Nguyen *et al.* 2015).

Table 3: List of species used in the phylogenetic analysis of Sebacinales. GenBank accession number of sequences (ITS and LSU), voucher /strain /isolate, and locality are provided. Name and accessions of sequences generated in the present study are indicated in bold.

Sl. No	Taxon	ITS	LSU	Voucher /strain /isolate	Country
1.	*Chaetospermum artocarpi*	-	EF589735	BCC18581	-
2.	*Chaetospermum artocarpi*	KF516968	KF516974	MFLUCC12-0536	Thailand
3.	*Chaetospermum camelliae*	-	KY304487	R. Kirschner 4308	Taiwan
4.	*Chaetospermum camelliae*	MT223786	MT223881	CPC:34736	South Africa
5.	*Chaetospermum camelliae*	KF516969	KF516975	MFLUCC12-0537	Thailand
6.	*Ditangium cerasi*	DQ520103	AY505542	V. Kummer 02.12.2001	-
7.	*Ditangium cerasi*	KF061265	-	TUB 020203	Germany
8.	*Efibulobasidium albescens*	AF384860	-	RJB 12952	-
9.	*Efibulobasidium albescens*	KF307622	-	13RBGC6	-
10.	*Eichleriella xinpingensis*	NR164605	NG 068882	SWFC 812	China
11.	*Globulisebacina rolleyi*	-	AF291317	RJB 6889	Canada
12.	*Globulisebacina rolleyi*	AY509550	-	RJB794	-
13.	*Helvellosebacina concrescens*	JQ665516	-	TUB 019706	Germany
14.	*Helvellosebacina concrescens*	MG844991	-	27.2	Russia
15.	*Helvellosebacina concrescens*	MG844992	-	27.3	Russia
16.	*Helvellosebacina helvelloides*	KF000415	-	TUB 019983	-
17.	*Helvellosebacina helvelloides*	KJ546097	-	TUB:019681	Austria
18.	*Helvellosebacina helvelloides*	KF000459	-	TUB 020031	Germany
19.	*Helvellosebacina helvelloides*	KF000461	-	TUB 020033	Germany

20.	*Helvellosebacina helvelloides*	JQ665515	-	TUB 019707	Germany
21.	*Helvellosebacina* species	KF000449	-	TUB 020021	Germany
22.	*Paulisebacina allantoidea*	KF061266		RoKi 179	-
23.	*Paulisebacina allantoidea*	AF490396	-	RoKi 179	-
24.	*Sebacina* aff. *epigaea*	-	AF291363	MW 526	Germany
25.	*Sebacina* aff. *incrustans*	AJ966755	-	TAA185327	Estonia
26.	*Sebacina* aff. *incrustans*	DQ917652	DQ521406	PBM 2709 (CUW)	USA
27.	*Sebacina* cf. *epigaea*	-	AY505559	Y91A	Austria
28.	*Sebacina concrescens*	KF307625	-	K(M)132289	-
29.	*Sebacina cystidiata*	KF000453	-	TUB 020025	Germany
30.	*Sebacina cystidiata*	JQ665511	-	TUB 019704	Germany
31.	*Sebacina cystidiata*	JQ665512	-	TUB 019705	Germany
32.	*Sebacina cystidiata*	NR 154609	-	TUB 020024	Germany
33.	*Sebacina cystidiata*	KF000454		TUB 020026	Germany
34.	*Sebacina cystidiata*	KF000455	-	TUB 020027	Germany
35.	*Sebacina dimitica*	KF061271		TUB 019987	Austria
36.	*Sebacina dimitica*	KF061274	-	TAA169135	Estonia
37.	*Sebacina dimitica*	OQ430783	-	>628-18	-
38.	*Sebacina dimitica*	KF061268	-	TUB 020205	-
39.	*Sebacina epigaea*	JQ665505		TUB 019680	Germany
40.	*Sebacina epigaea*	JQ665503	-	TUB 019678	Germany
41.	*Sebacina epigaea*	JQ665510	-	TUB 019687	Germany
42.	*Sebacina epigaea*	JQ665509	-	TUB 019686	Germany
43.	*Sebacina epigaea*	JQ665479	-	TUB 019702	Germany
44.	*Sebacina epigaea*	JQ665481	-	TUB 019652	Germany
45.	*Sebacina epigaea*	JQ665484	-	TUB 019654	Germany
46.	*Sebacina epigaea*	JQ665483	-	TUB 019651	Germany
47.	*Sebacina epigaea*	JQ665485	-	TUB 019675	Germany
48.	*Sebacina epigaea*	KF000411	-	TUB 019979	Austria
49.	*Sebacina epigaea*	JQ665487	-	TUB 019674	Germany
50.	*Sebacina epigaea*	JQ665486	-	TUB 019671	Germany
51.	*Sebacina epigaea*	JQ665488	-	TUB 019673	Germany
52.	*Sebacina epigaea*	JQ665491	-	TUB 019676	Germany
53.	*Sebacina epigaea*	JQ665489	-	TUB 019672	Germany
54.	*Sebacina epigaea*	JQ665490	-	TUB 019670	Germany
55.	*Sebacina epigaea*	AJ966754	-	L995	Estonia

56.	*Sebacina epigaea*	JQ665492	-	TUB 019677	Germany
57.	*Sebacina epigaea*	JQ665515	-	TUB 019707	Germany
58.	*Sebacina flagelliformis*	JQ665501	-	TUB 019656	Germany
59.	*Sebacina flagelliformis*	KF000463	-	TUB 020035	Germany
60.	*Sebacina flagelliformis*	KF000464	-	TUB 020036	Germany
61.	*Sebacina guayanensis*	KF773778	-	5MM2	Venezuela
62.	*Sebacina incrustans*	EU819442	-	JMP0084	
63.	*Sebacina incrustans*	JQ665518	-	TUB 019617	Germany
64.	*Sebacina incrustans*	JQ665517		TUB 019620	Germany
65.	*Sebacina incrustans*	JQ665523	-	TUB 019603	Germany
66.	*Sebacina incrustans*	JQ665534	-	TUB 019604	Germany
67.	*Sebacina incrustans*	JQ665533	-	TUB 019606	Germany
68.	*Sebacina incrustans*	JQ665532	-	TUB 019605	Germany
69.	*Sebacina incrustans*	-	FJ644513	LKH Obj-97-2	
70.	*Sebacina incrustans*	AF490395	AF291365	MW 524	Germany
71.	*Sebacina incrustans*	JQ665536	-	TUB 019630	Germany
72.	*Sebacina incrustans*	JQ665535	-	TUB 019629	Germany
73.	*Sebacina incrustans*	JQ665539	-	TUB 019628	Germany
74.	*Sebacina incrustans*	JQ665540	-	TUB 019631	Germany
75.	*Sebacina incrustans*	JQ665541	-	TUB 019632	Germany
76.	*Sebacina incrustans*	JQ665543	-	TUB 019625	Germany
77.	*Sebacina incrustans*	JQ665542	-	TUB 019622	Germany
78.	*Sebacina incrustans*	JQ665546	-	TUB 019623	Germany
79.	*Sebacina incrustans*	JQ665545	-	TUB 019624	Germany
80.	*Sebacina incrustans*	JQ665555		TUB 019636	Germany
81.	*Sebacina incrustans*	JQ665548	-	TUB 019637	Germany
82.	*Sebacina incrustans*	JQ665556	-	TUB 019644	Germany
83.	*Sebacina incrustans*	JQ665558	-	TUB 019643	Germany
84.	*Sebacina incrustans*	-	AY505545	RoKi 946	Yunnan
85.	*Sebacina pallida*	JQ665564	-	TUB 019649	Germany
86.	*Sebacina pallida*	KF061276	-	TUB 020209	-
87.	*Sebacina pallida*	JQ665560	-	TUB 019648	Germany
88.	*Sebacina pileata*	KF307630	-	K(M)133631	-
89.	*Sebacina* species	MT302587	MT302588	KATO F. 4080	Turkey
90.	*Sebacina* species	-	DQ521412	F1143128 (F) Illinois	-

91.	*Sebacina* species	-	AY505544	FO 41103	USA
92.	*Sebacina* species	AF465191	-	F6	France
93.	***Sebacina* species**	**OQ918288**	**OQ918308**	ZGCAT302	India
94.	***Sebacina* species**	**PP388210**	-	ZGCAT301	India
95.	*Sebacina tomentosa*	KF773782	-	10PDM3	Venezuela
96.	*Serendipita indica*	DQ411527	-	AFTOL-ID 612	-
97.	*Serendipita indica*	AF019636	-	taxon:65672	-
98.	*Serendipita vermifera*	AF202728	-	CBS 572.83	-
99.	*Serendipita vermifera*	JQ711842	-	FFP328	Canada
100.	*Tremellodendron pallidum*	EU819445	-	JMP0087	-
101.	*Tremellodendron schweinitzii*	KF307633	-	13RBGF7	-
102.	*Tremelloscypha dichroa*	KF061280	-	VB4210	Mexico
103.	*Tremelloscypha dichroa*	KF061279	-	LM4353	Mexico
104.	*Tremelloscypha dichroa*	KF061283	-	Ryvarden 45376	Puerto Rico
105.	*Tremelloscypha gelatinosa*	JQ012947	-	VB4212	Mexico
106.	Uncultured fungus	KM247668	-	OTU74	France
107.	Uncultured *Sebacina*	KF000600	-	12123_B_vivipara	Germany
108.	Uncultured *Sebacina*	HQ154314	-	TUB 019406	-

3.7. 3. Phylogenetic analysis of Dacrymycetes

The final aligned data matrix included all the major lineages in Dacrymycetales as ingroups. *Coprinus comatus* (O.F. Müll.) Pers. and *Suillus pictus* (Peck) Kuntze are set as outgroup by referring Shirouzu *et al*. (2017). The dataset consisted of 203 accessions belong to 74 species (Table 4). Maximum Likelihood (ML) analysis was conducted with IQTREE (IQTREE Web Server: Fast and accurate phylogenetic trees under maximum likelihood (univie.ac.at)) (Nguyen *et al.* 2015).

Table 4: List of species used in the phylogenetic analysis of Dacrymycetes. GenBank accession number of sequences (ITS and LSU), voucher /strain /isolate, and country are provided. Name and accessions of sequences generated in the present study are indicated in bold.

Sl. No	Taxon	ITS	LSU	Voucher /strain /isolate	Country
1.	*Calocera* cf. *guepinioides*	LC131407	LC131366	PDD:105005	New Zealand
2.	*Calocera* cf. *guepinioides*	LC131410	LC131369	PDD 107929	New Zealand
3.	*Calocera* cf. *guepinioides*	LC131408	LC131367	PDD 105033	New Zealand
4.	*Calocera* cf. *guepinioides*	LC131411	LC131370	PDD 107969	New Zealand
5.	*Calocera* cf. *guepinioides*	LC131412	LC131371	PDD 107981	New Zealand
6.	*Calocera* cf. *guepinioides*	LC131409	LC131368	PDD 107874	New Zealand
7.	*Calocera cornea*	LC131404	-	PDD 107847	New Zealand
8.	*Calocera cornea*	LC131403	LC131362	PDD 104991	New Zealand
9.	*Calocera cornea*	-	MH867839	CBS:151.48	France
10.	*Calocera cornea*	OP225573	-	NAMPA2218-22	USA
11.	*Calocera cornea*	OP225572	-	NAMPA2219-22	USA
12.	*Calocera cornea*	OM522297	-	iNAT:17639535	USA
13.	*Calocera cornea*	AB712437	AB472738	CBS 124.84	Canada
14.	*Calocera cornea*	-	AF291302	MW 55	Germany
15.	*Calocera cornea*	-	AB299077	376	Japan
16.	*Calocera cornea*	-	AB299068	267	Japan
17.	*Calocera cornea*	-	AB472722	452	Japan
18.	*Calocera cornea*	-	AB299076	358	Japan
19.	*Calocera furcata*	MW191958	MW159087	TU135016	Estonia
20.	*Calocera fusca*	LC131405	LC131364	PDD:107930	New Zealand
21.	*Calocera fusca*	LC131406	LC131365	PDD:107972	New Zealand

22.	*Calocera lutea*	LC131414	LC131373	PDD 107842	New Zealand
23.	*Calocera lutea*	LC131413	LC131372	PDD 107841	New Zealand
24.	*Calocera lutea*	AB712438	AB712379	CBS 291.82	Australia
25.	*Calocera pedicellata*	LC131416	LC131375	PDD 107925	New Zealand
26.	*Calocera pedicellata*	LC131415	LC131374	PDD 107830	New Zealand
27.	*Calocera* species	FJ195751	-	Wu9910-12	Taiwan
28.	*Calocera* species	FJ195754	-	Wu 0703-6	Taiwan
29.	*Calocera* species	FJ195755	-	JCH070726	Taiwan
30.	*Calocera viscosa*	AB712439	-	TUFC12873	Japan
31.	*Cerinomyces albosporus*	AB712440	-	TNS-F-15706	Japan
32.	*Cerinomyces canadensis*	AB712441	AB472696	TNS-F-21034	Japan
33.	*Cerinomyces ceraceus*	AB712442	-	HHB-8969	USA
34.	*Cerinomyces crustulinus*	AB712443	AB712423	TUFC 30545	Canada
35.	*Cerinomyces grandinioides*	AB712444	-	HHB-6908	USA
36.	*Cerinomyces lagerheimii*	AB712445	-	RLG-13487	USA
37.	*Cerinomyces pallidus*	AB712446	AB712426	FP150848	Belize
38.	*Coprinus comatus*	AY854066	AY635772	AFTOL-ID 626	USA
39.	*Dacrymyces adpressus*	AB712447	AB472707	TNS-F-21045	Japan
40.	*Dacrymyces ancyleus*	AB712448	NG_059060	MAFF 241177	Japan
41.	*Dacrymyces aureosporus*	AB712449	AB299057	TUFC12833	Japan
42.	*Dacrymyces aureosporus*	KJ713985	-	KUC11082	South Korea
43.	*Dacrymyces aureosporus*	MF445221	-	SFC20150618-05	South Korea
44.	*Dacrymyces capitatus*	AB712450	AB472741	CBS 293.82	Canada
45.	*Dacrymyces capitatus*	OL587808	OL546776	Dai20023	China
46.	*Dacrymyces cerebriformis*	OM955201	OM955196	Dai 19826	China
47.	*Dacrymyces* cf. *microsporus*	-	LC131388	PDD 104992	New Zealand
48.	*Dacrymyces* cf. *microsporus*	-	LC131389	PDD 104993	New Zealand
49.	*Dacrymyces* cf. *tortus*	MN595620	-	UPS F-940777	Sweden

50.	*Dacrymyces chiangraiensis*	KY498587	-	MFLU:16-0572	-
51.	*Dacrymyces chrysocomus*	AB712451	AB712427	CBS 280.84	UK
52.	*Dacrymyces chrysospermus*	AB712452	AB299073	TNS-F-15712	Japan
53.	*Dacrymyces citrinus*	LC131417	LC131376	PDD 107915	New Zealand
54.	*Dacrymyces citrinus*	LC131418	LC131377	PDD 107979	New Zealand
55.	*Dacrymyces corticioides*	LC222844	LC222843	TNS:F-54019	Japan
56.	*Dacrymyces cylindricus*	LC131420	LC131379	PDD 107989	New Zealand
57.	*Dacrymyces cylindricus*	LC131419	LC131378	PDD 105052	New Zealand
58.	*Dacrymyces cyrtosporus*	LC131422	LC131381	PDD 107980	New Zealand
59.	*Dacrymyces cyrtosporus*	LC131421	LC131380	PDD 107952	New Zealand
60.	*Dacrymyces dendrocalami*	AB712453	AB712428	TNS-F-38903	Japan
61.	*Dacrymyces dictyosporus*	AB712454	AB712429	HHB-8618	USA
62.	*Dacrymyces estonicus*	MN595632	-	UPS F-940137	Sweden
63.	*Dacrymyces flabelliformis*	AB712455	AB712430	PDD 76696	New Zealand
64.	*Dacrymyces flabelliformis*	LC131423	LC131382	PDD 107863	New Zealand
65.	*Dacrymyces intermedius*	-	MH870480	CBS:411.66	Argentina
66.	*Dacrymyces lacrymalis*	AB712456	AB299069	TNS-F-15719	Japan
67.	*Dacrymyces longistipitatus*	LC131425	LC131386	PDD 107996	New Zealand
68.	*Dacrymyces longistipitatus*	LC131426	LC131387	PDD 107997	New Zealand
69.	*Dacrymyces macnabbii*	MN595650	-	UPS F-940949	Sweden
70.	*Dacrymyces microsporus*	OL587811	-	Wu561	China
71.	*Dacrymyces microsporus*	-	AB472716	390	Japan
72.	*Dacrymyces microsporus*	-	AB472711	TNS-F-21049	Japan
73.	***Dacrymyces microsporus***	**PP760154**	-	ZGCAT336	India

74.	*Dacrymyces microsporus*	AB712457	AB472712	TNS-F-21050	Japan
75.	*Dacrymyces minor*	AB712458	AB299063	TNS-F-15721	Japan
76.	*Dacrymyces minutus*	AB712459	AB472733	TNS-F-21073	Japan
77.	*Dacrymyces novae-zelandiae*	LC131427	LC131390	PDD 107892	New Zealand
78.	*Dacrymyces novae-zelandiae*	LC131428	LC131391	PDD 107953	New Zealand
79.	*Dacrymyces novae-zelandiae*	AB712460	AB472700	TNS-F-21038	Japan
80.	*Dacrymyces ovisporus*	MN595635	-	UPS F-940139	Sweden
81.	*Dacrymyces pachysporus*	LC131430	LC131393	PDD 107916	New Zealand
82.	*Dacrymyces pachysporus*	LC131429	LC131392	PDD 105004	New Zealand
83.	*Dacrymyces parastenosporus*	LC131431	LC131394	PDD 104960	New Zealand
84.	*Dacrymyces parastenosporus*	LC131432	LC131395	PDD 104963	New Zealand
85.	*Dacrymyces pezizoides*	LC386890	LC386894	TNS:F-54909	Japan
86.	*Dacrymyces pinacearum*	AB712461	AB472718	TNS-F-21056	Japan
87.	***Dacrymyces san-augustinii***	**PP760155**	-	ZGCAT266	India
88.	*Dacrymyces san-augustinii*	AB712463	AB299081	TNS-F-15726	Japan
89.	*Dacrymyces sinostenosporus*	MW540888	MW540890	Dai20003	China
90.	*Dacrymyces sinostenosporus*	MW540889	MW540891	Dai20008	China
91.	***Dacrymyces* species 1**	**PQ014733**	**-**	ZGCAT134	India
92.	***Dacrymyces* species 1**	**PQ014734**	**PQ012568**	ZGCAT226	India
93.	***Dacrymyces* species 2**	**PP758320**	-	ZGCAT232	India
94.	***Dacrymyces* species 2**	**PP758322**	-	ZGCAT208	India
95.	*Dacrymyces stenosporus*	LC131434	LC131397	PDD 107970	New Zealand
96.	*Dacrymyces stenosporus*	LC131433	LC131396	PDD 105018	New Zealand
97.	*Dacrymyces stillatus*	AB712464	AB299061	TNS-F-15727	Japan
98.	*Dacrymyces subalpinus*	AB712465	AB299060	TNS-F-15730	Japan

99.	*Dacrymyces subantarcticensis*	AB712466	AB712431	PDD 76679	New Zealand
100.	*Dacrymyces subantarcticensis*	LC131436	-	PDD 107988	New Zealand
101.	*Dacrymyces subarcticus*	AB712467	AB472727	TNS-F-21067	Japan
102.	*Dacrymyces variisporus*	AB712470	AB299067	TNS-F-15732	Japan
103.	*Dacryonaema macrosporum*	MN595664	-	UPS F-941000	Finland
104.	*Dacryonaema rufum*	MN595680	-	UPS F-941011	Sweden
105.	*Dacryopinax elegans*	AB712471	AB712433	HHB-18731	USA
106.	***Dacryopinax primogenitus***	**PP758341**	-	ZGCAT92	India
107.	***Dacryopinax primogenitus***	**PP758342**	-	ZGCAT89	India
108.	*Dacryopinax primogenitus*	KT251038	KT251039	MIN:862738	Costa Rica
109.	*Dacryopinax spathularia*	AB712473	AB472710	TNS-F-21048	Japan
110.	*Dacryopinax sphenocarpa*	AB712474	AB472708	TNS-F-21046	Japan
111.	*Dendrodacrys brasiliense*	AB744230	AB723514	INPA:241458	Brazil
112.	*Dendrodacrys rigoratum*	AB712447	AB472707	TNS-F-21045	Japan
113.	*Ditiola radicata*	MN595641	-	UPS F-939957	Sweden
114.	*Femsjonia peziziformis*	AB712476	AB299080	TNS-F-15737	Japan
115.	*Guepiniopsis buccina*	DQ206986	AY745711	AFTOL-ID 888	USA
116.	*Guepiniopsis buccina*	AB712477	AB299085	TNS-F-15738	Japan
117.	*Heterotextus miltinus*	AB712478	AB712436	ICMP 16702	New Zealand
118.	*Heterotextus miltinus*	LC131437	LC131401	PDD 104962	New Zealand
119.	*Heterotextus miltinus*	LC131438	LC131402	PDD 107924	New Zealand
120.	*Suillus pictus*	AY854069	AY684154	AFTOL-ID 717	USA
121.	*Unilacryma bispora*	MN595670	-	UPS F-941254	Sweden
122.	*Unilacryma unispora*	AB712468	AB299074	TNS-F-15731	Japan
123.	*Unilacryma unispora*	AB712469	AB712432	TNS-F-38904	Japan

3.7. 4. Phylogenetic analysis of Tremellomycetes

The final aligned data matrix included all the major lineages in Tremellales as ingroups and *Auriculoscypha anacardiicola* D.A. Reid and Manim.

as outgroup. The dataset consisted of 359 accessions belong to 149 species (Table 5). Maximum Likelihood (ML) analysis was conducted with IQTREE (IQTREE Web Server: Fast and accurate phylogenetic trees under maximum likelihood (univie.ac.at)) (Nguyen *et al.* 2015). ITS and LSU sequences of *T. boninensis* (Kobayasi) S. Ito and S. Imai were obtained from the website (https://www.gene.affrc.go.jp/databases-micro_search_ detail_en.php?maff= 243761 (ITS) https://www.gene. affrc.go.jp/databases-micro_search_detail_ en.php?maff=244276 (LSU), which were absent in GenBank. Hence not listed within Table 5.

Table 5: List of species used in the phylogenetic analysis of Tremellomycetes. GenBank accession number of sequences (ITS and LSU), voucher /strain /isolate, and locality are provided. Name and accessions of sequences generated in the present study are indicated in bold.

Sl. No	Taxon	ITS	LSU	Voucher /strain /isolate	Country
1	*Auriculibuller fuscus*	-	AB727064	RP083	-
2	*Auriculoscypha anacardiicola*	NR119581	NG068724	MIN AK 274	-
3	*Bandonia marina*	NR_144778	NG_058617	CBS 5235	-
4	*Bandonia marina*	MH595437	MH595192	UCDFST:12-134	Australia
5	*Bandoniozyma tunnelae*	KJ095620	KJ095636	SD2S3Y2	-
6	*Bulleribasidium oberjochense*	KY101804	KY106253	CBS:9108	-
7	*Bulleribasidium wuzhishanensis*	GQ438830	-	AS 2.4163	-
8	*Carlosrosaea foliicola*	MK050282	-	CGMCC2.3447	-
9	*Carlosrosaea hohenbergiae*	NR_159754	NG_064407	CBS 14563	Brazil
10	*Carlosrosaea simaoensis*	MK050283	-	CGMCC2.3580	-
11	*Carlosrosaea vrieseae*	KP691956	KP691955	BRO199	Brazil
12	**Cryptococcaceae Taxon**	**-**	**PP188486**	ZGCAT323	India
13	**Cryptococcaceae Taxon**	**PP188483**	**PP188481**	ZGCAT324	India

14	*Cryptococcus amylolentus*	KY102605	-	CBS:6039	South Africa
15	*Cryptococcus decagattii*	KU642657	-	CBS:11687	Spain
16	*Cryptococcus gattii*	JN939485	-	CBS 6955	
17	*Cryptococcus neoformans*	NR_171785	-	ATCC 32045	-
18	*Cryptococcus tetragattii*	KY102963	-	CBS:11718	-
19	*Cryptococcus wingfieldii*	KY105769	KY109979	CBS:7118	South Africa
20	*Cryptotrichosporon anacardii*	AY549984	AY550000	CBS 9550	Nigeria
21	*Dimennazyma cistialbidi*	KY103339	KY107630	CBS:10049	
22	*Dioszegia aurantiaca*	KY103346	KY107635	CBS:6980	Canada
23	*Dioszegia butyracea*	KY103348	KY107637	CBS:10122	
24	*Dioszegia catarinonii*	KY103349	KY107638	CBS:10051	
25	*Dioszegia changbaiensis*	NR_136964	NG_059069	CGMCC 2.2309	China
26	*Dioszegia crocea*	KY558368	-	KT212A	Czech Republic
27	*Dioszegia cryoxerica*	FJ640565	-	ANT 03-071	-
28	*Dioszegia fristingensis*	KY103352	NG_070549	CBS:10052	-
29	*Dioszegia heilongjiangensis*	MK050293	-	CGMCC2.5672	-
30	*Dioszegia kandeliae*	MK050296	-	CGMCC2.5658	
31	*Dioszegia maotaiensis*	MK050295	-	CGMCC2.4537	
32	*Dioszegia xingshanensis*	KY103359	KY107649	CBS:10120	China
33	*Fibulobasidium inconspicuum*	OQ694461	-	UCDFST 89-39	-
34	*Filobasidium magnum*	NR_130655	NG_069409	CBS 140	-
35	*Filobasidium magnum*	KY103433	KY107722	CBS:140	-
36	*Filobasidium oeirense*	KY103438	KY107723	CBS:8681	-
37	*Fonsecazyma mujuensis*	KY103451	KY107735	CBS:10308	-
38	*Genolevuria amylolyticus*	KF036585	KY107744	CBS: 10048	-
39	*Genolevuria paynescottiae*	NR_185656	OK626336	BRIP 45079a	-
40	*Genolevuria tibetensis*	NR_159814	-	CBS 10456	-

41	*Hannaella kunmingensis*	JQ825256	JQ825254	ATT265	-
42	*Hannaella sinensis*	OR088115	OR088138	KLG-121	-
43	*Hannaella surugaensis*	MN861547	-	CHF-3NN	-
44	*Hannaella zeae*	KY103515	NG_058304	CBS:10801	Austria
45	*Holtermannia corniformis*	KY103592	KY107868	CBS:7675	-
46	*Holtermannia saccardoi*	MK050338	-	CGMCC2.3462	-
47	*Kwoniella bestiolae*	KY103928	KY108196	CBS:10118	Viet Nam
48	*Kwoniella botswanensis*	HF545756	HF545769	CBS 12716	-
49	*Kwoniella dejecticola*	KY103929	KY108197	CBS:10117	Viet Nam
50	*Kwoniella dendrophila*	KY103932	KY108198	CBS:6074	-
51	*Kwoniella endophytica*	MH237945	-	CBS:15359	-
52	*Kwoniella europaea*	HE984341	HE996972	CBS 7868	Switzerland
53	*Kwoniella fici*	MK070336	-	DBVPG:10122	Italy
54	*Kwoniella heveanensis*	MK973005	-	DSM:109546	-
55	*Kwoniella mangrovensis*	KY103934	KY108202	CBS:8507	-
56	*Kwoniella newhampshirensis*	KM384101	KM408127	yHKS256	-
57	*Kwoniella ovata*	MK050289	-	CGMCC2.3439	CHINA
58	*Kwoniella pini*	KY103936	KY108203	CBS:10737	Russia
59	*Kwoniella shandongensis*	MW710831	-	XZY66-5	-
60	*Kwoniella shandongensis*	MW534891	MW534919	Y2-2-411	-
61	*Kwoniella shandongensis*	NR_156242	-	CBS 12478	-
62	*Kwoniella shivajii*	KY103937	KY108204	CBS:11374	
63	*Naematelia aurantia*	AF444315	AF189842	CBS 6965	-
64	*Naematelia aurantia*	NR155873	NG057657	CBS 6965	-
65	*Naematelia aurantia*	KP986510	KP986543	LE<RUS>:253851	Russia
66	*Naematelia aurantia*	MT229987	-	WA0000072740	Poland
67	*Naematelia aurantialba*	DQ404321	EF010939	Strain 9102	
68	*Naematelia aurantialba*	DQ400104	EF010937	Strain 9901	China
69	*Naematelia aurantialba*	OQ629799	-	NX-20	-
70	*Naematelia aurantialba*	OL614834	OL616185	Dai 23432	China

71	*Naematelia encephala*	OL739376	OL739376	UCDFST 68-887.2	-
72	*Naematelia encephala*	EU673082	-	FBCC1144	Northern Finland
73	*Naematelia encephala*	EU673083	-	FBCC1145	Northern Finland
74	*Naematelia encephala*	KY104315	-	CBS 8220	-
75	*Naematelia encephala*	OK051297	-	yHKS553	USA
76	*Naematelia encephala*	KU680964	-	S_F169949	-
77	*Naematelia encephala*	OQ422967	-	CBS 6976	Canada
78	*Naematelia encephala*	KP986506	KP986540	LE<RUS>:253857	Russia
79	*Naematelia encephala*	MZ314474	-	KBP:Y-6478	Russia
80	*Naematelia encephala*	AF042402	AF042220	CCJ897	Taiwan
81	*Naematelia encephala*	AF410474	AF189867	CBS 6968	-
82	***Naematelia encephaloidea***	**OQ621795**	**OQ621978**	**ZGCAT326**	India
83	***Naematelia encephaloidea***	**OQ621748**	**-**	**ZGCAT327**	India
84	***Naematelia encephaloidea***	**OQ621803**	**-**	**ZGCAT325**	India
85	***Naematelia encephaloidea***	**OQ621704**	**OR068134**	**ZGCAT329**	India
86	*Naematelia microspora*	AF042435	AF042253	BPI702328	South Africa
87	*Nielozyma formosana*	KY104385	KY108665	CBS:10306	SP23
88	*Papiliotrema bandonii*	KY104458	KY108730	CBS:9107	SP23
89	*Papiliotrema pseudoalba*	KY101798	KY106246	CBS:7344	Japan
90	*Papiliotrema siamense*	AB915387	AB909023	DMKU-SP85	Thailand
91	*Phaeotremella foliacea*	NR155680	NG058368	CBS 6969	Canada
92	*Phaeotremella mycetophiloides*	MF580587	LN870265	DSM5728	Germany
93	*Phaeotremella simplex*	LT904697	AF042246	FO31782	Germany
94	*Phaeotremella skinneri*	NR073211	NG068966	CBS 5029	North America
95	*Pseudotremella lacticolor*	NR158875	NG060058	CBS 10915	Japan
96	*Pseudotremella moriformis*	NR155685	NG058379	CBS 7810	Canada
97	*Rhynchogastrema coronatum*	LN870267	-	DSM 28188	-

98	*Rhynchogastrema glucofermentans*	NR_119978	NG_042404	BG 02-7-15-015A-1-1	-
99	*Saitozyma flava*	MK182935	MK182934	ON6	South Korea
100	*Saitozyma paraflava*	KY105298	KY109525	CBS:10100	-
101	*Saitozyma podzolicus*	LC155937	LC155938	ND-1	-
102	*Saitozyma pseudoflava*	MK050284	-	XZ200A1	-
103	*Sirobasidium apiculatum*	LC203428	LC203429	MY62-4	Japan
104	*Sirobasidium brefeldianum*	-	ON930081	AM257	-
105	*Sirobasidium brefeldianum*	JN053472	JN043578	AM71	-
106	***Sirobasidium brefeldianum***	**PP976611**	**PP976613**	ZGCAT189	India
107	*Sirobasidium intermediae*	OQ694452	-	CBS 7805	-
108	*Sirobasidium japonicum*	LC203420	LC016573	MY111-05	Japan
109	*Sirobasidium japonicum*	LC203422	LC203423	MY111-09	Japan
110	***Sirobasidium japonicum***	**PP179383**	-	ZGCAT167	India
111	***Sirobasidium magnum***	-	**PP179309**	ZGCAT26	India
112	*Sirobasidium magnum*	KY105423	KY109656	CBS:8485	Taiwan
113	*Sirobasidium magnum*	KY105426	KY109655	CBS:8482	Taiwan
114	*Sirobasidium magnum*	KY105421	KY109658	CBS:6964	
115	*Takashimella koratensis*	Y101790	KY106240	CBS:10484	-
116	*Teunia betulae*	KM384106	KM408129	yHKS303	-
117	*Teunia cuniculi*	KY102622	KY106982	CBS:10309	South Korea
118	*Teunia globosa*	MK050288	-	CGMCC2.5648	China
119	*Teunia helanensis*	MK050287	-	CBS 12498	-
120	*Teunia korlaensis*	MK050286	-	CGMCC2.3835	China
121	*Tremella australe*	MT445847	-	Dai 11539	Taiwan
122	*Tremella australe*	MT445848	MT425188	Wu 154	China
123	*Tremella basidiomaticola*	MH712820	MH712784	CGMCC2.5724	China
124	*Tremella basidiomaticola*	MH712821	MH712785	CGMCC2.5725	China

125	*Tremella caloplacae*	JN053468	JN043573	Kukwa 4385a (S)	Greenland
126	*Tremella candelariellae*	JN053470	JN043575	Diederich 12808 (S)	Luxembourg
127	*Tremella cerebriformis*	MH712823	MH712787	ZRL 20170101	China
128	*Tremella cerebriformis*	MH712824	MH712788	ZRL 20170269	China
129	*Tremella cheejenii*	MH712825	MH712789	GX 20172598	China
130	*Tremella cheejenii*	MH712826	MH712790	GX 20172640	China
131	*Tremella cinnabarina*	AF444430	AF189866	CBS 8234	-
132	*Tremella cladoniae*	JN053477	JN043583	Suija 872 (TU)	Estonia
133	*Tremella coalescens*	KY105678	AF189865	CBS 6967	USA
134	*Tremella coalescens*	NR155934	NG069418	CBS 6967	USA
135	*Tremella coppinsii*	JN053495	JN043601	Diederich 15628 (S)	UK
136	*Tremella dendrographae*	JN053471	JN043576	Tehler 7068 (S)	USA
137	*Tremella dysenterica*	KP986509	KP986542	LE 303447	Russia
138	*Tremella dysenterica*	KP986531	-	VLA M 18599	Russia
139	*Tremella erythrina*	MH712827	MH712791	HMAS 255317	China
140	*Tremella erythrina*	MH712828	MH712792	HMAS 279591	China
141	***Tremella erythrina***	**OR457653**	-	ZGCAT305	India
142	***Tremella erythrina***	**OR453169**	-	ZGCAT314	India
143	*Tremella everniae*	JN053493	JN043599	Kneiper s.n. (S)	USA
144	*Tremella fibulifera*	MT445850	MT425190	SP 211759	Brazil
145	*Tremella fibulifera*	MT445851	MT425191	Alvarenga 471	Brazil
146	*Tremella flava*	KY105681	-	CBS 8471	Taiwan
147	*Tremella flava*	AF042403	AF042221	CCJ 907	Taiwan
148	*Tremella flava*	MH712846	MH712810	YN180	-
149	*Tremella flava*	AF042407	AF042225	CCJ1023	Taiwan
150	*Tremella flava*	AF042405	AF042223	CCJ928	Taiwan
151	*Tremella flava*	AF042411	AF042229	CCJ1098	Taiwan
152	*Tremella fuciformis*	KY105683	AF075476	CBS 6970	Taiwan
153	*Tremella fuciformis*	AF042410	AF042228	CCJ1080	-
154	*Tremella globispora*	AF042425	AF042243	UBC 586	Canada
155	*Tremella globispora*	AF444432	AF189869	CBS 6972	Canada
156	*Tremella guangxiensis*	MT445843	MT425186	Wu 3	China
157	*Tremella huuskonenii*	KR857031	KR857095	Goward 11-50 (UBC)	Canada
158	*Tremella latispora*	MT445852	MT425192	Dai 17574	China

159	*Tremella latispora*	MT445853	MT425193	Dai 17568	China
160	***Tremella laurisilvae***	**JN053467**	**JN043572**	S-F 102408(AM4)	Portugal
161	***Tremella laurisilvae***	**-**	**OR461202**	ZGCAT271	India
162	*Tremella laurisilvae*	OR478036	OR478037	ZGCAT276	India
163	*Tremella leptogii*	JN053476	JN043582	Vital and Buck 19510 (S)	Brazil
164	*Tremella lloydiae-candidae*	KP986536	KP986559	VLA M 11702	Russia
165	*Tremella lloydiae-candidae*	KP986537	-	VLA M 11703	Russia
166	*Tremella lobariacearum*	JN053473	JN043579	Diederich 4935 (S)	Madeira
167	*Tremella mesenterica*	AF444433	-	CBS 6973	Canada
168	*Tremella mesenterica*	-	AF042265	FO 24610	Germany
169	*Tremella mesenterica*	NR155937	NG069419	CBS 6973	Canada
170	***Tremella mesenterica***	**-**	**PP179305**	ZGCAT139	India
171	*Tremella neofibulifera*	MT445844	MT425187	Wu 248	China
172	*Tremella nephromatis*	JN053475	JN043581	Zhurbenko 97213 (LE)	Russia
173	*Tremella pertusariae*	JN053494	JN043600	Diederich 16331(S)	France
174	***Tremella poilkavensis***	**OL616066**	**OL616061**	ZGCAT243	India
175	***Tremella poilkavensis***	**OQ096659**	**-**	ZGCAT14	India
176	*Tremella resupinata*	AF042421	AF042239	CBS 8488	Taiwan
177	*Tremella saccharicola*	AB915386	AB909022	DMKU-SP40	Thailand
178	*Tremella saccharicola*	AB915385	AB909021	DMKU- SP23	Thailand
179	***Tremella sairandhriana***	**ON668075**	**ON668076**	ZGCAT89	India
180	*Tremella salmonea*	MH712851	MH712815	GX 20172637	China
181	*Tremella samoensis*	KP986508	KP986541	LE 303465	Russia
182	*Tremella samoensis*	KP986532	KP986555	VLA M 18603	Russia
183	*Tremella seclusa*	MZ868642	MZ868641	LIP GG-210221-001	France
184	***Tremella seclusa***	**OR452983**	**OR452985**	ZGCAT183	India
185	*Tremella shuangheensis*	MK050285	MK050285	CBS 15561	China
186	***Tremella*** **species 1**	**OR452937**	**OR452957**	ZGCAT52	India
187	***Tremella*** **species 1**	**OR452981**	**OR457652**	ZGCAT108	India
188	***Tremella*** **species 3**	**PP179218**	**OR452984**	ZGCAT195	India
189	***Tremella*** **species 3**	**PP179217**	**-**	ZGCAT32	India
190	*Tremella subfibulifera*	MT445849	MT425189	Alvarenga 334	Brazil

191	*Tremella taiwanensis*	AF042412	AF042230	CBS 8479	Taiwan
192	*Tremella taiwanensis*	MH712854	MH712818	GX 20170625	China
193	***Tremella taiwanensis***	**OR453171**	-	ZGCAT316	India
194	*Tremella tropica*	KY105697	KY109908	CBS 8483	Taiwan
195	*Tremella tropica*	KY105696	KY109909	CBS 8486	Taiwan
196	*Tremella wirthii*	JN053492	JN043598	Herk s.n (herb. Diederich)	The Netherlands
197	*Tremella yokohamensis*	HM222926	HM222927	JCM 16989	Japan
198	*Tremella yokohamensis*	KY105698	KY109910	CBS 11776	Japan
199	*Tremella zhejiangensis*	MW626837	MW624328	Wu 391	China
200	*Tremella zhejiangensis*	MW626836	W624327	Wu 346	China
201	*Trimorphomyces papilionaceus*	AF444483	-	CBS 443.92	-
202	*Trimorphomyces sakaeratica*	AY211544	-	TISTR 5803	
203	*Trimorphomyces sakaeratica*	NR077088	-	JCM 11900	-
204	*Vishniacozyma carnescens*	PP576307	-	isolate NIMM80564	-
205	*Vishniacozyma dimennae*	MW791874	-	Y321H	Spain
206	*Vishniacozyma heimaeyensis*	HQ875391	-	CBS 8933	-
207	*Vishniacozyma nebularis*	-	EU266921	taxon:499827	Taiwan
208	*Vishniacozyma peneaus*	NR_165987	NG_058433	CBS 2409	USA
209	***Vishniacozyma* species**	**-**	**PP724435**	ZGCAT354	India
210	***Vishniacozyma* species**	-	**PP724719**	ZGCAT359	India
211	*Vishniacozyma tephrensis*	LC515100	-	GR6-1-20-4	Canada
212	*Vishniacozyma victoriae*	OQ415428	OQ415498	isolate K34	South Korea
213	*Vishniacozyma victoriae*	HG994864	-	CV_80	-
214	*Vishniacozyma victoriae*	-	OQ415498	isolate K34	South Korea

RESULTS AND DISCUSSION

Basidiocarps of heterobasidiomycetes were collected from different localities of Kerala State during a five year period (August 2018– August 2023). All the collected specimens were studied with relevant taxonomic characters. The specimens collected during the study belong to four orders, Auriculariales, Sebacinales, Dacrymycetales and Tremellales. Fourty seven species belongs to 10 families and 12 genera were documented in the study.

Order Auriculariales is represented by 8 species of the family Auriculariaceae. This includes 7 species of the genus *Auricularia,* and a taxon that could not be identified to genus level (described here as Auriculariaceae taxon). Order Sebacinales represented by one species (belong to Sebacinaceae), which is to be proposed as new to science. Order Dacrymycetales is represented by 20 species belonging to five genera *Calocera*, *Dacrymyces*, *Dacryopinax*, *Dendrodacrys*, and *Guepiniopsis* (all coming under Dacrymycetaceae). In the family Dacrymycetaceae, the highest number of species belongs to the genus *Dacrymyces* (13 species). Among the 20 species of Dacrymycetaceae, 2 are unidentified to species level (*Dacrymyces* species 1, *Dacrymyces* species 2) and may represent species new to science. Order Tremellales is represented by 18 taxa, distributed in 6 families. Among the species of Tremellales, one taxon is identified up to family level only (Crytococcaceae taxon). Remaining 17 species belong to *Naematelia* (Naemateliaceae), *Phaeotremella* (Phaeotremellaceae), *Sirobasidium* (Sirobasidiaceae), *Tremella* (Tremellaceae), and *Vishniacozyma* (Bulleribasidiaceae). Within the Tremellales, genus *Tremella* contains the largest number of species (12 species). Within Tremellales, *Naematelia encephaloidea*, *Tremella poilkavensis, Tremella sairandhriana* are formally proposed as new to science (Thomas and Kumar 2023, 2024; Liu *et al*. 2024). Four species (*Tremella* species 1, *Tremella* species 2, *Tremella* species 3 and *Vishniacozyma* species) are identified only up to genus level only. These unidentified taxa may represent species new to science.

Following species have been documented in the study.

Family – Auriculariaceae

1. *Auricularia cornea*
2. *Auricularia fibrillifera*
3. *Auricularia heimuer*
4. *Auricularia sinodelicata*
5. *Auricularia srilankensis*
6. *Auricularia subglabra*

Family- Bulleribasidiaceae

7. *Vishniacozyma* species

Family- Dacrymyceataceae

8. *Calocera cornea*
9. *Dacrymyces* species 1
10. *Dacrymyces* species 2
11. *Dacrymyces capitatus*
12. *Dacrymyces "cerebriformis"*
13. *Dacrymyces cupularis*
14. *Dacrymyces dacryomitriformis*
15. *Dacrymyces falcatus*
16. *Dacrymyces lacrymalis*
17. *Dacrymyces microsporus*
18. *Dacrymyces novae-zelandiae*
19. *Dacrymyces san-augustinii*

20. *Dacrymyces sinostenosporus*

21. *Dacrymyces spathularia*

22. *Dacryopinax indacocheae*

23. *Dacryopinax petaliformis*

24. *Dacryopinax primogenitus*

25. *Dacryopinax yungensis*

26. *Dendrodacrys paraphysatum*

27. *Guepiniopsis buccina*

Family- Naemateliaceae

28. *Naematelia encephaloidea*

Family- Phaeotremellaceae

29. *Phaeotremella yunnanensis*

Family Sebacinaceae

30. *Sebacina* species

Family- Sirobasidiaceae

31. *Sirobasidium brefeldianum*

32. *Sirobasidium japonicum*

33. *Sirobasidium magnum*

Family- Tremellaceae

34. *Tremella armeniaca*

35. *Tremella erythrina*

36. *Tremella fuciformis*

37. *Tremella laurisilvae*

38. *Tremella mesenterica*

39. *Tremella poilkavensis*

40. *Tremella sairandhriana*

41. *Tremella seclusa*
42. *Tremella* species 1
43. *Tremella* species 2
44. *Tremella* species 3
45. *Tremella taiwanensis*

Unidentified taxa

46. Cryptococcaceae taxon
47. Auriculariaceae taxon

4.1. Taxonomy

4.1.1. TAXONOMIC KEY TO THE HETEROBASIDIOMYCETES IN KERALA

Key to the classes

1a. Mycoparasitic, haustoria present, dolipore-type septa surrounded by sacculate parenthesomes.. Tremellomycetes

1b. Saprobic or mycorrhizal, haustoria absent, dolipore-type septa surrounded by cap-like parenthesomes 2

2a. Basidia bifurcating, basidiospore not capable of producing secondary ballistospores .... Dacrymycetes

2b. Basidia not bifurcating, basidiospores capable of producing secondary ballistospores .... Agaricomycetes

Key to the taxa of Tremellomycetes (Tremellales)

1a. Clamp-connection absent .... *Vishniacozyma* species

1b. Clamp-connections present 2

2a. Basidia catenulate, globose to ellipsoid. .... *Sirobasidium*

2b. Basidia single, globose to ellipsoid 3

3a. Mycoparasites of basidiomycetous fungi, basidiocarp heterogenous, inner region partially filled with host hyphae, host hyphae macroscopically distinguishable... *Naematelia encephaloidae*

3b. Mycoparasites of ascomycetous and basidiomycetous fungi, basidiocarp homogenous, host hyphae may present in trama, host hyphae macroscopically indistinguishable .... *Tremella sensu lato*

Key to the species of *Sirobasidium*

1a. Basidiocarp foliose, brown to reddish brown, basidiospores 6–8 × 6.7–8.6 µm .... *S. magnum*

1b. Basidiocarp cerebriform, resupinate, yellow or white................................. 2

2a. Basidiocarp yellowish; basidia cylindrical, phaseoliform, ellipsoid, two to four segmented, basidiospores 4–5.5 × 5–6 µm .... *S. japonicum*

2b. Basidiocarp white; basidia ellipsoid to fusiform, two segmented, basidiospores 8–9.5 × 9–10 µm.. *S. brefeldianum*

Key to the species of *Tremella sensu lato*

1a. Hyphidia absent..2

1b. Hyphidia present. 6

2a. Basidia globose to ellipsoid with out stalk...3

2b. Basidia capitate stalked, basidiospores 6–9.8 × 4–6.2 µm .... *T. poilkavensis*

3a. Basidiocarp white, basidiospores 4.7–8.0 × 4.3–6 µm. .... *T. fuciformis*

3b. Basidiocarp yellow or brown...4

4a. Swollen cells present in the trama.. 5

4b. Swollen cells absent in the trama, basidiospores 5–8 × 5–6.5 µm. ....

. ...*Tremella* species 1

5a. Basidiocarp brown... 6

5b. Basidiocarp yellowish orange, basidiospores 9.2–11 × 9.3–10.8 µm .... *Tremella* species 2

6a. Inflated cells present, basidiospores 7–10.5 × 5.5–8 µm............. *T. laurisilvae*

6b. Inflated cells absent, basidiospores 6–10 × 5.5–9 µm..................................... . ... *Phaeotremella yunanensis*

6a. Basidiocarp blackish brown, basidiospores 11–15.5 × 11–15 µm ... *T. seclusa*

6b. Basidiocarp white, yellow, orange, red..7

7a. Phialide like conidiophore present, basidiospores 5.7–7.1 × 4.1–5.1µm ....*T. armeniaca*

7b. Phialide like conidiophores absent.. 8

8a. Basidiocarp white, resupinate, basidiospores 16–19 × 17–20 µm.................. ....*T. sairandhriana*

8b. Basidiocarp cerebriform to foliose, white, whitish yellow, yellow.................9

9a. Inflated cells abundantly present in the hymenium, basidiospores 7.4–11 × 7.5–10.5 µm.. *T. mesenterica*

9b. Inflated cells absent in hymenium...10

10a. Hyphidia septate...11

10b. Hyphidia non-septate, basidiospores 6.34–7.95 × 5.33–7.81 µm. .... *T. erythina*

11a. Basidiocarp white to whitish yellow, basidiospores 12–19.3 × 12–18 µm. .....

.... *T. taiwanensis*

11b. Basidiocarp yellow to yellowish orange, basidiospores 14–18 14–19 µm.. .... *Tremella* species 3

Key to the taxa of Dacrymycetes (Dacrymycetales)

1a. Zonation is present in transverse section.. *Calocera*

1b. Zonation is absent in transverse section 2

2a. Basidiocarp with cupulate or obliquely cupulate pileus; and inflated, sometimes catenulate marginal hair.............................. *Guepiniopsis buccina*

2b. Basidiocarp pustulate, cerebriform, spathulate, cylindrical, capitate, with or without marginal hairs. 3

3a. Hymenium always unilateral; basidiocarp mostly spathulate. .... *Dacryopinax*

3b. Hymenium amphigenous or unilateral, limited to the upper part of basidiocarp; basidiocarp pustulate, cerebriform, spathulate, cylindrical or capitate 4

4a. Basidiocarp with dendrohyphidia; 0–3 septate basidiospores........................ .... *Dendrodacrys paraphysatum*

4b. Basidiocarp with or without hyphidia; 0–3, 0–7 or 0–15, septate basidiospores. .... *Dacrymyces*

Key to the species of *Dacryopinax*

1a. Basidiospores 0–1 septate. 2

1b. Basidiospores 0–3 septate 3

2a. Marginal hairs thick-walled, inflated, occasionally catenulate, 4–13 µm wide; thin-walled inflated cells absent in the subcortical zone; basidiospores 8.5–11 × 3.5–4.5 µm... *D. indacocheae*

2b. Marginal hairs thin- to slightly thick-walled, cylindrical, entwining and tuft forming, 2.5–3 µm wide; thin-walled inflated cells abundant in the subcortical zone; basidiospores 7–9.5 × 3–4.5 µm.................*D. primogenitus*

3a. Inflated vesicle-like cells (within hyphae) present near abhymenial and cortical marginal hairs; basidiospores 10.5–13 × 4.5–5.5 µm ......*D. yungensis*

3b. Inflated vesicle-like cells (within hyphae) absent near abhyenial and cortical marginal hairs; basidiospores 10–15 × 3–5 µm ....*D. petaliformis*

Key to the species of *Dacrymyces*

1a. Basidiocarp stipitate, pileate. 2

1b. Basidiocarp sessile to substipitate, pulvinate...5

2a. Hymenium unilateral; basidiospores 0-1 septate; basidiospores 7.5–9 × 4–5 µm ....*D. spathularia*

2b. Hymenium amphigenous on the head/ pileus surface; basidiospores 0–3 or 0–1 septate 3

3a. Basidiospore 0–3 septate; basidiospores 10.2–14.5 × 3.1–5.3 µm. ....*D. dacryomitriformis*

3b. Basidiospores 0–1 septate...4

4a. Basidiocarp capitate with globose or semiglobose head; marginal hair cylindrical to subclavate; basidiospores 9–11 × 4–5 µm........ *D. microsporus*

4b. Basidiocarp cylindrical, lobed; marginal hair flexouse and irregularly shaped; basidiospores 6–9 × 3–4 µm ....*D.* species 1

5a. Basidiospores with up to 3 septate. 6

5b. Basidiospores with more than 3 septate. 8

6a. Basidiocarp substipitate or stipitate...7

6b. Basidiocarp pustulate or pulvinate; basidiospores 10–15 × 4.5–5 µm .... *D. lacrymalis*

7a. Basidiocarp not coalescing, individual basidiocarps up to 8mm; basidiospores 10–14 × 5–7 µm... *D. cupularis*

7b. Basidiocarp coalescing and extending up to 21mm; basidiospores 9–13 × 4–6 µm. .... *D. capitatus*

8a. Basidiospores more than 7 septate up to 15; basidiospores 19–26 × 5.8–7.5 µm .... *D. falcatus*

8b. Basidiospores 0–7 septate.. 9

9a. Basidiocarp extending up to 60 mm; basidiospores 16–19.5 × 4.4–6.5 µm... ....*D. novae-zelandiae*

9b. Basidiocarp not extending more than 10 mm..9

10a. Hyphidia branched, basidiospores 15–22 × 5–6.5 µm......... *D. san-augustinii*

10b. Hyphidia unbranched... 11

11a. Basidiocarp pustulate to substipitate; basidiospores 14–19 × 3.5–5.5 µm. .. .. *D.* species 2

11b. Basidiocarp cerebriform, discoid and applanate. 12

12a. Basidiospores 18–21 × 5–7 µm, narrower, Q value = 3.14–3.28 µm. .... *D. "cerebriformis"*

12b. Basidiospores 17–21 × 6.5–8 µm, broader,........Q value = 2.63–2.77 µm........ ....*D. sinostenosporus*

Key to the taxa of Agaricomycetes

1a. Tramal hyphae with clamp-connections; basidia londitudinally or transversly septate, saprobic ....Auriculariales

1b. Tramal hyphae without clamp-connections; basidia always longitudinally septate, mostly mycorrhyzal or endophytic...........................*Sebacina* species

Key to the genera of Auriculariales (Auriculariaceae)

1a. Basidia cylindrical to clavate with transverse septa....................... *Auricularia*

1b. Basidia with globose to broadly ellipsoid with longitudinal septa. .... Auriculariaceae taxon

Key to the species of *Auricularia*

1a. Basidiocarp resupinate to effuced reflexed, abhymenium villose to hispid with blakish brown concentric zones, basidiospores 8–13.5 × 5–8 µm. ....*A. srilankensis*

1b. Basidiocarp sessile or substipitate, auriculiform-petaloid, abhymenium pilose to tomentose without concentric zones 2

2a. Hymenial surface reticulate... 3

2b. Hymenial surface smooth with folds..4

3a. Schizomedulla absent, Basidispores 10–13.5 × 4.5–5 µm. ...... *A. sinodelicata*

3b. Schizomedulla present, Basidiospores 8–11× 4–6 µm................ *A. subglabra*

4a. Abhymenial hairs tomentose/densly pilose >150 µm, basidiospores 9–13.5× 4–5 µm... .... *A. cornea*

4b. Abhymenial hairs glabrous to pilose < 150 µm 5

5a. Basidiocarp gray to pale pink, abhymenium scarsly pilose, Basidiospores 9–13.5× 4–5µm...*A. fibrillifera*

5b. Basidiocarp greyish brown to reddish brown, abhymenium pilose, Basidiospores 11–15 × 4.5–5.5 µm .... *A. heimuer*

4.2. TAXONOMIC DESCRIPTIONS

4.2.1. Taxonomic descriptions of Tremellales

Vishniacozyma X.Z. Liu, F.Y. Bai, M. Groenew. and Boekhout

Basidiocarp pustulate, gelatinous, mycoparasitic. Basidia subglobose to ellipsoid, capitate or clavate, two to four celled, longitudinally or obliquely septate. Basidiospores ellipsoid. Hyphae thin- walled with or without clamp-connections. Haustoria not known. Zygoconidia (H shaped conidia may be present or absent). Sexual reproduction and hyphae formation not observed in culture. Budding cells and ballistoconidia present.

***Vishniacozyma* species**

Figure 4

Basidiocarp 3–8 × 2–3 mm, soft gelatinous, pustular, discrete, occationaly coalescing, translucent, off white to white when fresh turning to thin film adhered on the substratum when dry. Host is unidentified ascocarp. Spore print whitish.

Hymenium limited to the upper surface. **Hyphidia** absent. **Basidia** 20–34 × 17–19 µm, globose, spheropedunculate, two to four celled, longitudinally or obliquely septate, thin-walled, guttulate, hyaline. **Basidiospores** 8–12 × 8–12 µm (Q = 0.88–1.04 µm, Qm = 0.97 µm), subglobose to globose, hyaline, thin-walled, smooth, guttulate, apiculate. Secondary spore production from basidiospores observed. **Zygoconidia** not observed. **Tramal hyphae** 3–9 µm wide, thick-walled towards base, branched, smooth, hyaline, frequently anastomosing, gelatinous, without clamp-connections. **Haustoria** not observed.

Specimens examined: INDIA. Kerala State, Kozhikode District, Kakkad, 13 December 2023, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT354; INDIA. Kerala State, Kozhikode District, Kakkad, 13 December 2023, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT359.

Habitat: On dead wood.

Comments: Morphological characters like the presence of gelatinous pustular basidiocarp, association with a host fungus; longitudinally septate, globose, spheropedunculate basidia; subglobose to globose basidiospores, and secondary spore formation from basidiospores indicate a tremellaceous identity. Clamp-connection and haustoria have not been observed in this taxon.

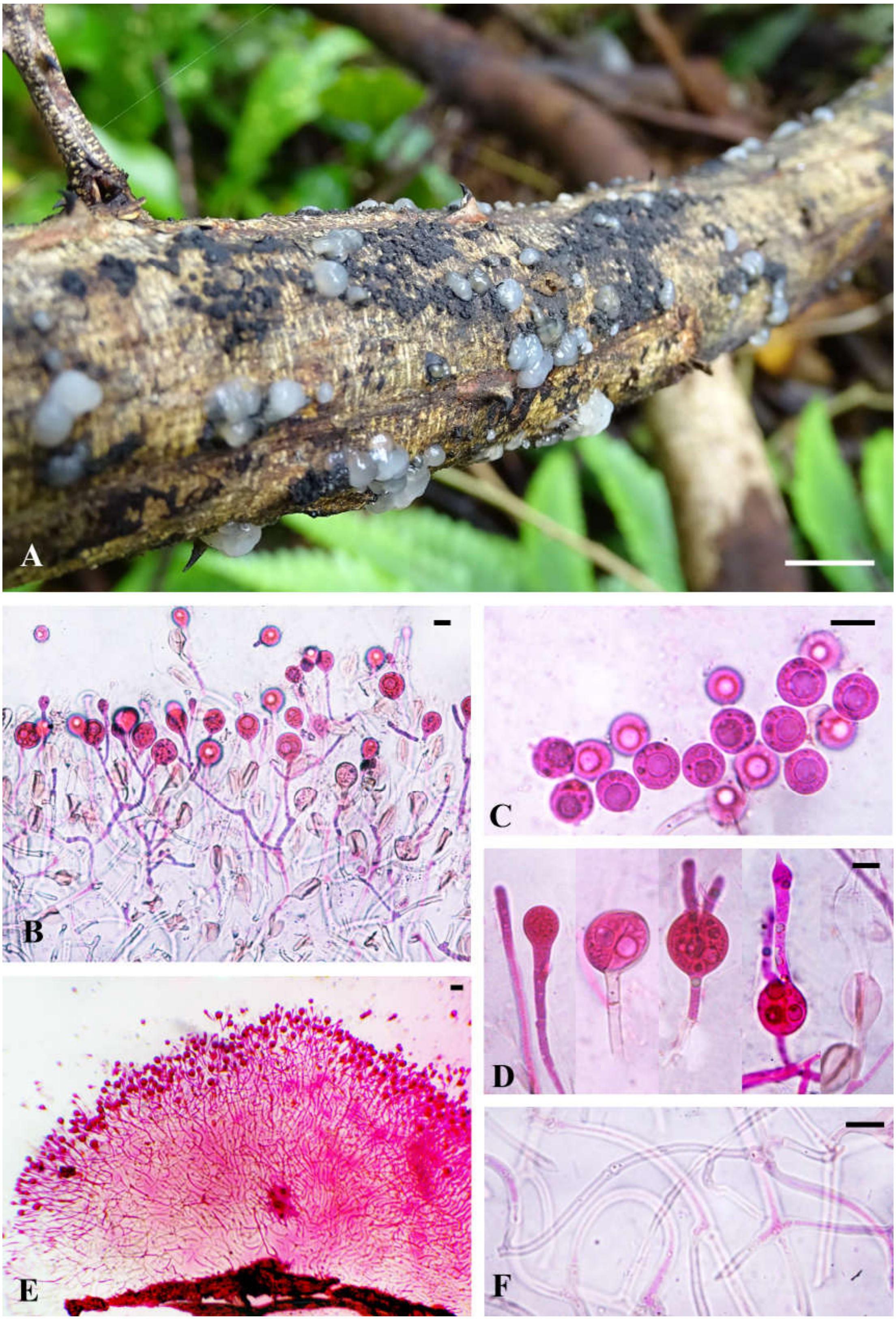


Figure 4: *Vishniacozyma* species- **A.** Basidiocarp; **B.** Hymenium; **C.** Basidiospores; **D.** Basidia of different developmental stages; **E.** Cross section of basidiocarp; **F.** Tramal hyphae without clamp-connections. Scale bars: A=10mm, B-F=10µm.

In the molecular phylogentic analysis (Figure 54), the Kerala collections clustered along with *Vishniacozyma* clade members, which settled as a sister clade to *Tremella*. Our collections showed distinction from all *Vishniacozyma* members by the complete absence of clamp-connections. From the morphological and molecular information, it seems that the collections from Kerala represent a so far undescribed *Vishniacozyma* species. This is the first report of *Vishniacozyma* species with the absence of clamp-connection. There are no reports of this genus from India so far.

Sirobasidium Lagerh. and Pat.

Basidiocarp gelatinous, pulvinate, foliose, lobed. Clamp-connections present. Hymenium amphigenous, basidia arranged in simple or branched chains. Basidial cells maturing basipetaly. Shape varies from spherical, fusiform. Septation may longitudinal or transverse, 1-3 septate. Epibasidia fusiform. Producing short sterigma. Basidiospore apiculate, germinating by repetition and production of budding cells.

Sirobasidium magnum Boedijn, Bulletin du Jardin botanique de Buitenzorg, 3 Sér. 13: 266 (1934)

Figure 5

Basidiocarp 4–55 × 7–22 mm, gelatinous, foliose to lobate, hollow, brown to reddish brown when fresh becoming darker when dry. Basidiocarp growing on unidentified Ascomycete host found on dead and decaying wood.

Hymenium pale yellow in water, amphigenous. **Hyphidia** absent. **Basidia** in chains, 14.6–19.5 × 8.5–10 µm, oblong to broadly fusiform, two segmented, 2-spored, obliquely septate, thin-walled, hyaline, guttulate with basal septa and basal clamp-connection. A neck-like portion connects two basidia. Basidia are formed basipetally. Up to 8 basidia are observed in a basidial chain (including the collapsed mature basidia). **Epibasidia** 16–20.5 × 4–

5.3 µm, fusiform, hyaline, thin-walled, smooth, guttulate, sterigma formed on epibasidia produce basidiospores. **Basidiospores** 6–8 × 6.7–8.6 µm (Q = 0.84–0.97 µm, Qm = 0.91 µm), subglobose, broader than long, guttulate, thin-walled, hyaline, smooth, with apiculum. **Tramal hyphae** 2–4 µm, smooth, thin-walled, septate, hyaline, with clamp-connections. Vesicles absent. Swollen cells absent. **Haustoria** not observed. **Conidia** absent.

Specimens examined: INDIA. Kerala State, Kozhikode District, Kakkad, 15 June 2021, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT230; Vallikkattu Kavu, 29 August 2018, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT26; Thurayil kotta, 1 August 2018, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT28; Kannur District, Aralam Wildlife Sanctury, 26 June 2019, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT62; ZGCAT63; 28 June 2019, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT64; ZGCAT65; ZGCAT66; Kozhikode District, Thurayil Kotta, 2 July 2019, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT78; Palakkad District Silent Valley National Park, 5 July 2019, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT94; ZGCAT95; ZGCAT97; Waynad District, Thollayiram Kandi, 12 July 2019, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT105; Kollam District, Thenmala, 22 September 2019, Manju, ZGCAT138; 23 September 2019, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT147; ZGCAT148; Malappuram District, New Amarambalam, 4 September 2021, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT265; ZGCAT278; Thiruvananthapuram District, Palode, 1 October 2021, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT282; Palakkad District, Silent Valley National Park, 24 June 2022, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT321; ZGCAT322.

Habitat: On dead wood.

Comments: *Sirobasidium* members are easily distinguishable from other tremellaceous members by the presence of catenulate basidia. *Sirobasidium magnum* is characterised by its association with Ascomycete species, brownish basidiocarp with catenulate basidia, fusiform epibasidia and globose basidiospores. *Sirobasidium magnum* is a common species in Kerala. *Sirobasidium magnum* differs from *S. albidum, S. brefeldianum* and *S. sandwicense* Gilb. and Adask. by the colour of basidiocarp, where *S. magnum*

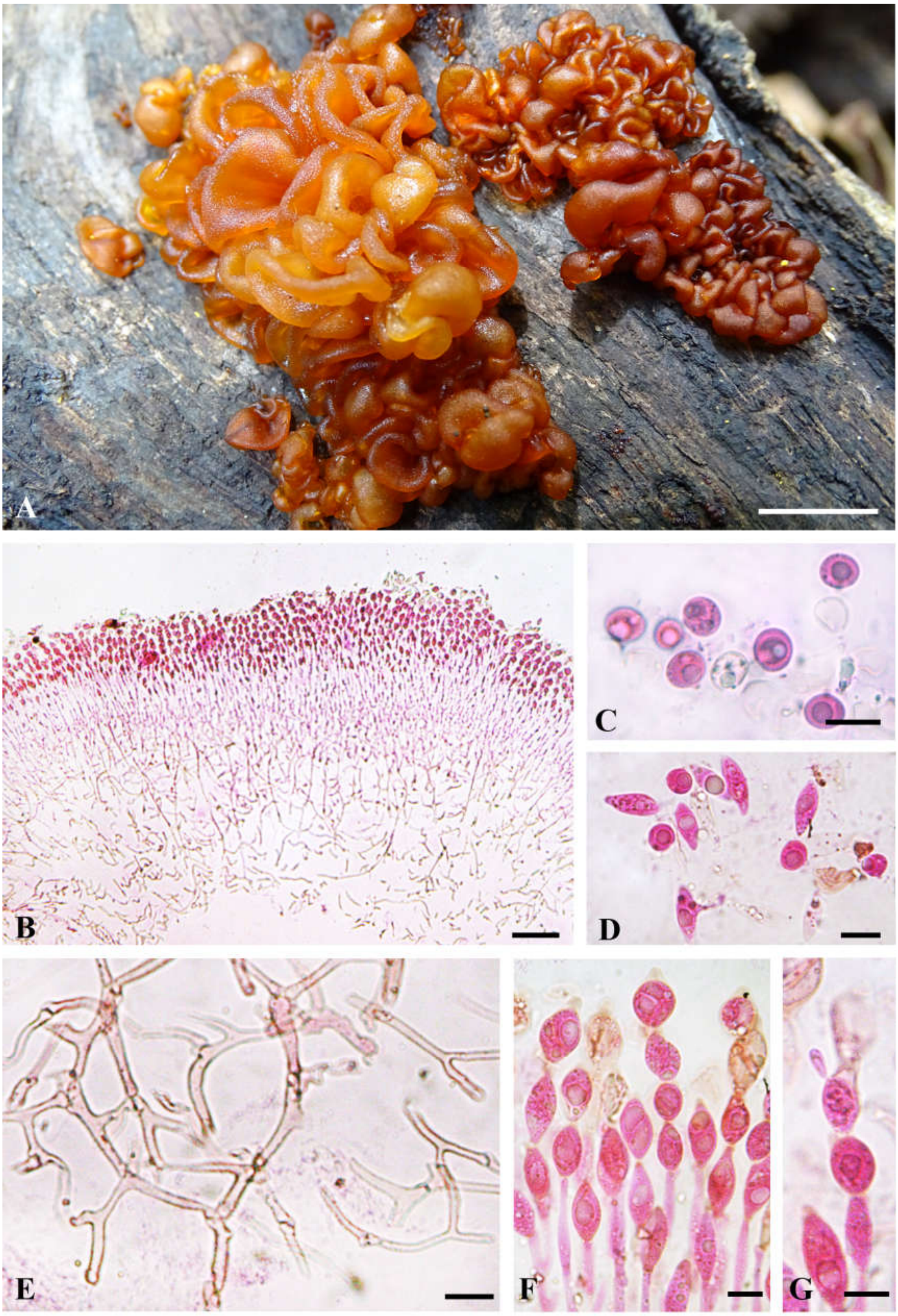


Figure 5: *Sirobasidium magnum*- **A.** Basidiocarp; **B.** Cross section of basidiocarp; **C.** Basidiospores; **D.** Epibasidia with basidiospores; **E.** Tramal hyphae; **F.** Basidial chains; **G.** Basidia with epibasidia. Scale bars: A=10mm, B=100µm, C-G=10µm.

has reddish brown colour and others have hyaline or white colour (Chen 1998). *Sirobasidium sanguineum* have reddish brown basidiocarp similar to *S. magnum*, but they differ by the size of the basidiocarp, and in number of basidia in a basidial chain. *Sirobasidium sanguineum* has 4–20 mm wide basidiocarp and 2–4 basidia in a basidia chain (Dämon and Hausknecht 2002), whereas *S. magnum* have 4–55 mm wide basidiocarps with 2–8 basidia in a basidial chain.

Our phylogenetic analysis (Figure 54) agrees with that of Millanes *et al.* (2011), Liu *et al.* (2015b), Kachalkin *et al.* (2019) and Yamada *et al.* (2022) that the *Sirobasidium* is polyphyletic. However, circumscription of the true *Sirobasidium* species is difficult due the non-availability of molecular characters from the type specimen. LSU sequence of *S. magnum* generated in the present study (GenBank accession: PP179309) clustered with other available *S. magnum* sequences with 100% bootstrap support value (Figure 54). There are no reports of this species from India so far.

Sirobasidium japonicum Kobayasi, Transactions of Mycological Society of Japan 4: 29 (1962)

Figure 6

Basidiocarps 7–17 × 7–16 mm wide, gelatinous, emerging as pustules, coalescing to form cerebriform, resupinate basidiocarps, whitish, pale yellow to orangish yellow when fresh, becoming brownish orange when dry. Growing on black ascomycetous host, from which basidiocarp can be easily peeled off.

Hymenium hyaline. **Hyphidia** absent. **Basidia** in chains, 17–38 × 4–8 µm, cylindrical, phaseoliform, ellipsoid, two to four segmented, obliquely or transversely septate, thin-walled, hyaline, guttulate with basal septa. Neck-like portion connects two basidia and basal clamp-connection are absent between basidia in the basidial chain. Clamp-connection is present at the base of basidial chain. Collapsed basidia are present above the contented cyanophilic basidia. Up to 5 basidia are observed in a basidial chain. **Epibasidia** 10–12 × 4–

5 µm, fusiform, hyaline, thin-walled, smooth, guttulate, germinating by repetition. **Basidiospores** 4–5.5 × 5–6 µm (Q = 0.72–0.91 µm, Qm = 0.87 µm), subglobose, broader than long, thin-walled, hyaline, smooth, guttulate, with apiculum. **Tramal hyphae** 2–4 µm, smooth, thick-walled in tramal region and thin-walled in subhymenium and hymenial region, septate, hyaline, with clamp-connections. **Vesicles** absent. Swollen cells absent. **Haustoria** not observed.

Specimens examined: INDIA. Kerala State, Palakkad District, Silent Valley National Park, 24 October 2019, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT167; INDIA. Kerala State, Palakkad District, Silent Valley National Park, 25 October 2019, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT177.

Habitat: On dead wood.

Comments: *Sirobasidium japonicum* is characterised by white to yellow, applanate to cerebriform basidocarp, cylindrical to ellipsoid, thin-walled, basidia and dorsy-ventraly depressed thin-walled globose basidiospores. This specimen differs from *S. rubrofuscum* (Berk.) P. Roberts and *S. sanguineum* by their brownish red to reddish basidiocarp. *Sirobasidium minutum* Kisim.-Hor., Oberw. and L.D. Gómez has ashy white basidiocarp and long neck in between basidia in the basidial chain, which is a different character from *S. japonicum.*

In the key provided by Chen (1998) for *Sirobasidium* members, *S. japonicum* is listed under basidiocarps not developing on Ascomycetes hosts, but current specimen is associated with unidentified Ascomycetes host (asci were observed in our host collections). Report of *S. japonicum* from Japan (Yamada *et al.* 2022) also supports the association of the species with *Biscogniauxia capnodes* (Berk.) Y.M. Ju and J.D. Rogers. In the phylogenetic tree, sequence derived from the present specimen (ZGCAT167: ITS= PP179383) clusters with other *S. japonicum* sequences with 100% bootstrap support value (Figure 54). *Sirobasidium japonicum* has only been repoted from China and Japan (Kobayasi 1962, Peng *et al*. 1992) so far. This is the first report of this species from India.

Figure 6: *Sirobasidium japonicum*- **A.** Basidiocarp, initial stage in insight; **B.** Hymenium with basidial chain; **C.** Basidial chain; **D.** Different shapes of basidia; **E.** Basidiospores; **F.** Epibasidia; **G.** Sterigmatal initial from epibasidia; **H.** Tramal hyphae; **I.** Conidia budding off from basidia. Scale bars: A=10mm, B-I=10µm.

Sirobasidium brefeldianum Möller, Bot. Mitt. Trop. 8: 165 (1895)

Synonyms
Sirobasidium brefeldianum f. *microsporum* Maire, Bull. Soc. Hist. nat. Afr. N. 36(3): 38 (1945)
Sirobasidium intermediae Kund. and M.S. Patil, Indian Phytopath. 39(3): 357 (1987) [1986]

Figure 7

Basidiocarps 5–13 × 5–8 mm in diameter, gelatinous, slimy, resupinate, emerging as pustules that coalesce later, with less than 1 mm height. Pure white when fresh, turning to almost invisible when dry.

Hymenium hyaline. **Hyphidia** absent. **Basidia** in chains, 20–34 × 8–13 µm, ellipsoid to fusiform, two segmented, two spored, obliquely or transvesly septate, thin-walled, hyaline, guttulate with basal septa and basal clamp-connection. Up to 6 basidia are observed in a basidial chain (including the collapsed ones). **Epibasidia** 17–23 × 6–8 µm, fusiform, hyaline, thin-walled, smooth, guttulate, germinating by repetition. **Basidiospores** 8–9.5 × 9–10 (Q = 0.84-0.95 µm, Qm = 0.9 µm) µm, subglobose, broader than long, thin-walled, hyaline, smooth, guttulate, with apiculum. **Tramal hyphae** 2–4 µm, smooth, thin-walled, septate, hyaline, with clamp-connections. **Vesicles** 11–15 × 6–15 µm wide, globose to ellipsoid, thick-walled. **Swollen cells** absent. **Haustoria** not observed. **Conidia** not observed.

Specimens examined: INDIA. Kerala State, Palakkad District, Silent Valley National Park, 24 October 2019, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT189.

Habitat: On dead wood.

Comments*: Sirobasidium brefeldianum* is characterised by the hyaline to white basidiocarps with ellipsoid to fusiform basidia. Number of basidia varies from 8–13 in a basidial chain (Rödel *et al.* 2017). Among the four whitish members in *Sirobasidium*, the present specimen differs from *S. apiculatum* by the lack of two

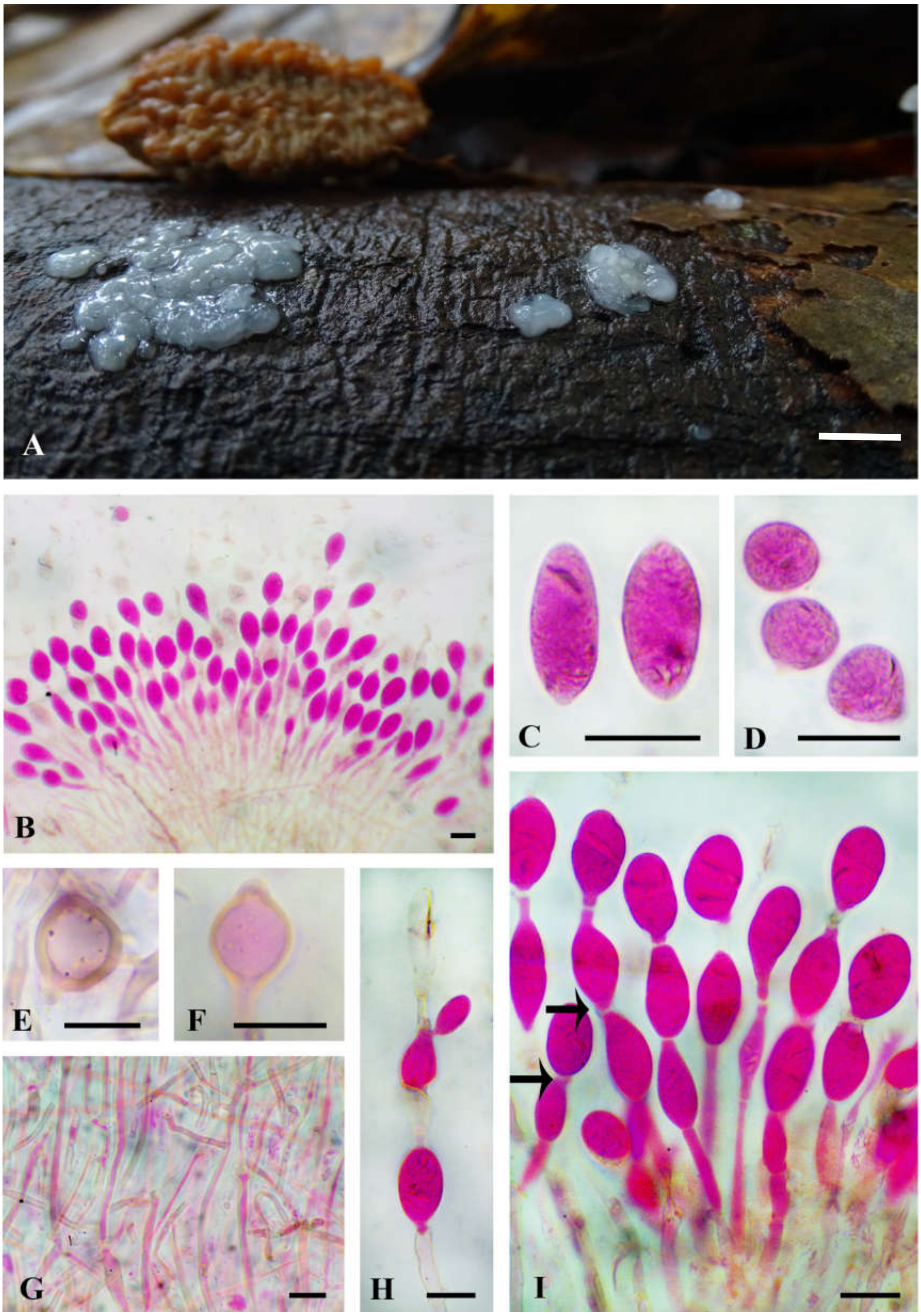


Figure 7: *Sirobasidium brefeldianum*- **A.** Basidiocarp; **B.** Hymenium with basidial chains; **C.** Epibasidia; **D.** Basidiospores; **E&F.** Vesicles; **G.** Tramal hyphae; **H.** Basidia with attached epibasidia; **I.** Basidial chains, arrows showing clamp-connections between basidia. Scale bars: A=10mm, B-I=10µm.

celled basidia with longitudinal septum and apiculate epibasidia (Rödel *et al.* 2017). *Sirobasidium albidum* has subglobose to globose basidia (Chen 1998) which contrast with the ellipsoid to fusiform nature of basidia of the Kerala collection. *Sirobasidium minutum* has a short section of hyphae (6–12 μm long) that separate each basidium in the basidial chain, and smaller basidiospores (5–5.4 μm) (Kisimova-Horovitz *et al.* 2000). *Sirobasidium sandwicense* has smaller basidiocarp (1–2 mm diameter) and is parasitic on *Diatrypella favacea* (Fr.) Ces. and De Not. (Chen 1998).

The morphological character of our collection agrees well with the description of *S. brefeldianum* (Rödel *et al.* 2017). Phylogenetic analysis using ITS and LSU regions of Kerala collections was done with all the available sequences of *Sirobasidium*. Sequence of the Kerala collection clustered in the *Sirobasidium* clade which contained *S. apiculatum*, *S. japonicum* and *S. magnum* (Figure 54). A sequence of *S. brefeldianum* (isolate AM71) available in GenBank however did not settled in the *Sirobasidium* clade. That sequence and a sequence of *S. intermediae* Kund. and M.S. Patil settled as a distinct clade. Since the identity of the *Sirobasidium* species that settled away from the main *Sirobasidium* clade could not be assertained due to the lack of sequences from the holotype, its placement is debatable. Kundalkar and Patil (1986) have reported *S. brefeldianum* from India. From Kerala, this species has no previous reports.

Naematelia Fr.

The basidiocarp is characterised by caespitose, cerebriform, tuberculate or spherical to thick foliaceous or crumpled. The colour varies from yellow to orange and red. Basidia subglobose to globose, ovoid, two-four celled, both vertical and transverse septa may seen. Tramal hyphae with clamp-connections and haustorial branches. Budding cells present. Ballistoconidia sometimes present.

Naematelia encephaloidea A. Thomas and T.K.A. Kumar, Phytotaxa 646: 61 (2024)

Figure 8

Basidiocarp 5–53 × 4–40 mm, firm gelatinous, cartilaginous, cerebriform, lobed, sessile, cream to yellowish brown, becoming paler with maturity, darkening on drying. Inner region partially composed of whitish host hyphae. Parasitic on an unidentified *Stereum* species.

Hymenium pale yellowish in water. **Hyphidia** not observed. **Basidia** 11–16 × 10–13 µm, subglobose to broadly ellipsoid, two to four-celled, longitudinally or obliquely septate, thin- to thick-walled, guttulate, hyaline. **Epibasidia** 19–108 × 2–3 µm, slightly thick-walled, up to 5 µm towards tip. **Basidiospores** 6.2–9 × 5–7 µm (Q = 1.1–1.4 µm, Qm = 1.16 µm), subglobose to globose, broadly ellipsoid, obovoid, hyaline, thin- to thick-walled, smooth, apiculate, guttulate. Direct germination and secondary spore formation observed. **Tramal hyphae** mixed with host hyphae, 2–5.5 µm wide, frequently inflated, slightly thick- to thick-walled, branched, smooth, guttulate, hyaline with clamp-connections. **Haustoria** abundantly present throughout the trama, frequently branched, up to 5 haustorial hyphae from a haustorial cell, with basal clamp-connection. **Swollen cells** are of two types. Type 1; 4–10 × 4–6 µm, subglobose, globose, ellipsoid, cylindrical, narrowly utriform, thick-walled, prominently guttulate, non germinating, with basal clamp-connections, borne on hyphae. Type 1 swollen cells were abundant in the basidiocarp developing on the host (*Stereum*) basidiocarp and not observed in basidiocarp developing on the bark. Type 2; 4–12 × 3–5 µm, ellipsoid, lemoniform, oblong and clavate, sometimes with 3–8 µm long apical protuberances, thin-walled, guttulate, rarely germinating, commonly terminal. Type 2 swollen cells were rare in basidiocarp developing on the host (*Stereum*) basidiocarp and abundant in basidiocarp developing on the bark. **Inflated cells** 12–16 × 6–5 µm, versiform, thin-walled. **Conidia** 3–5 × 3–5 µm, globose, abundant, thick-walled, guttulate.

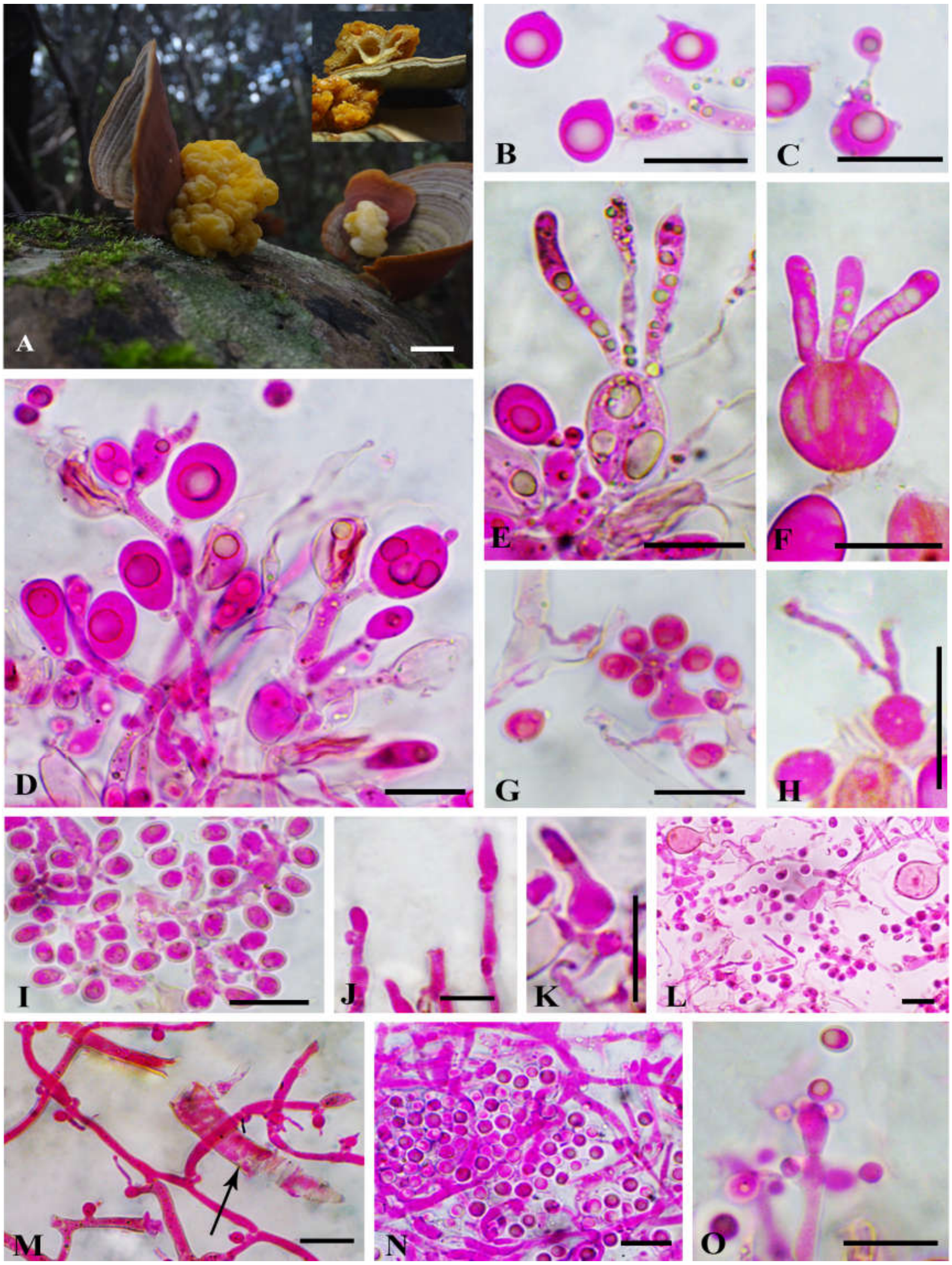


Figure 8: *Naematelia encephaloidea-* **A.** Basidiocarp (dried specimen showing interior is given as inset); **B&C.** Basidiospores; **D.** Hymenium; **E&F.** Basidia; **G&H.** Swollen cells and haustoria with haustorial hyphae; **I.** Thick-walled swollen cells; **J.** Thin-walled swollen cell; **K.** Germinating thin-walled swollen cell; **L.** Trama with abundant thick-walled swollen cells and two inflated cells; **M.** Tramal hyphae with haustoria and host hyphae (arrow); **N.** Tramal hyphae with conidiospores; **O.** Conidiophore with conidiospores. Scale bars: A=10mm, B-O=10µm.

Specimen examined: INDIA, Kerala State, Palakkad District, Silent Valley National Park, 24 June 2022, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT325; ZGCAT326; ZGCAT327; ZGCAT329.

Habitat: On *Stereum* species.

Comments: *Naematelia encephaloidea* is characterised by the presence of whitish host hyphae partially in the inner region of basidiocarp; two types of swollen cells, thick-walled, non germinating swollen cells, and thin-walled, germinating swollen cells; thick-walled, globose, conidia formation from tramal hyphae; inflated cells in the trama; lack of hyphidia, and parasitic nature on *Stereum* species.

In the phylogenetic tree generated using ITS and LSU sequences (Figure 54), *N. encephaloidea* clusters in between *N. aurantialba* and *N. encephala*. When comparing with *N. aurantialba, N. encephaloidea* has small sized (5–53 × 4–40 mm) basidiocarps, smaller basidiospores (6.5–9 × 5–7 µm) and basidia (11–16 × 10–13 µm). Whereas, *N. aurantialba* has larger basidiocarp (60–170 × 35–110 mm), larger basidiospores (10–14 × 9–12.5 µm) and basidia (16–32 × 10–20 µm) (Bandoni and Zang 1990). *Naematelia encephala* has solid, non-gelatinous, whitish mass of host hyphae in the inner core of basidiocarp (Chen 1998), whereas *N. encephaloidea* have a partially hollow inner core of basidiocarp. *Naematelia encephala* is associated with the host *Stereum sanguinolentum* (Alb. and Schwein.) Fr. (Bandoni 1961, Roberts 1999, Hawksworth *et al.* 2016). Whereas, *N. encephaloidea* has a different host species (GenBank accession number of host organism of *N. encephaloidea*: ITS=OR083274. For more detailes of *N. encephaloidea*, refer: Thomas and Kumar (2024).

Tremella Pers.

Tremella sensu stricto is characterized by minute to large (0.3–10 cm), pustular, cerebriform to foliose or lobed, cream, yellow, yellowish orange, brown or reddish black basidiocarps. Dikaryotic hyphae are with haustorial branches and clamp-connections. Basidia are subglobos, globose, ellipsoid, oval or pyriform, two to four celled, with longitudinal, transverse or oblique septa. Basidiospores are subglobose to globose, oblong or ellipsoid, apiculate and guttulate. Budding cells, conidia, terminal cells, swollen cells, hyphidia and vesicles may be present or absent. Fermentation is absent.

Tremella poilkavensis A. Thomas and T.K.A. Kumar, Phytotaxa 600: 38 (2023)

Figure 9

Basidiocarp 55–75 × 7–26 mm, gelatinous to cartilaginous, cerebriform, hollow, sessile, broadly attached to the substratum, amber brown to blackish brown when fresh, turning more blackish when dry. Basidiocarp developing on ascomata of a *Biscogniauxia* species. Spore print pale yellow.

Hymenium pale yellow to brownish yellow in water, hyphidia absent. **Basidia** 19–31 × 9–13.3 µm (including stalk), pyriform to capitate, four-celled, oblique or longitudinally septate, cruciate, thick-walled, guttulate, pale yellow to brownish yellow, with basal clamp-connections. Stalk of basidia 5–21 × 2.5–4.5 µm. **Epibasidia** 21–38 × 2–3 µm. Basidia budding off subglobose to ellipsoid conidiospores. **Basidiospores** 6–9.8 × 4–6.2 µm (Q = 1.06–1.8 µm, Qm = 1.43 µm), ellipsoid, subcylindrical, subglobose or amygdaliform, hyaline, thin-walled, smooth, apiculate, guttulate. Direct germination, secondary spore production and yeast formation observed. **Yeasts** 2–3 × 1.5–2 µm, subglobose to ellipsoid. Terminal swollen cells present within the trama, 7.7–13.3 × 4–7.6 µm, broadly fusiform, ellipsoid, lemoniform, oblong, capitate or clavate in shape, sometimes with 1–3 × 1–1.53 µm apical protuberances. **Tramal hyphae** mixed with host hyphae, 2–4 µm wide, thick-walled, branched, smooth, guttulate, with clamp-connections. **Haustoria** abundantly present throughout the trama, frequently branched, with basal clamp-connection, often attached to the host hyphae.

Specimens examined:—INDIA. Kerala State, Kozhikode District, Poilkave sacred grove, 29 August 2018, Anjitha Thomas ZGCAT14; 14 July 2021, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT243.

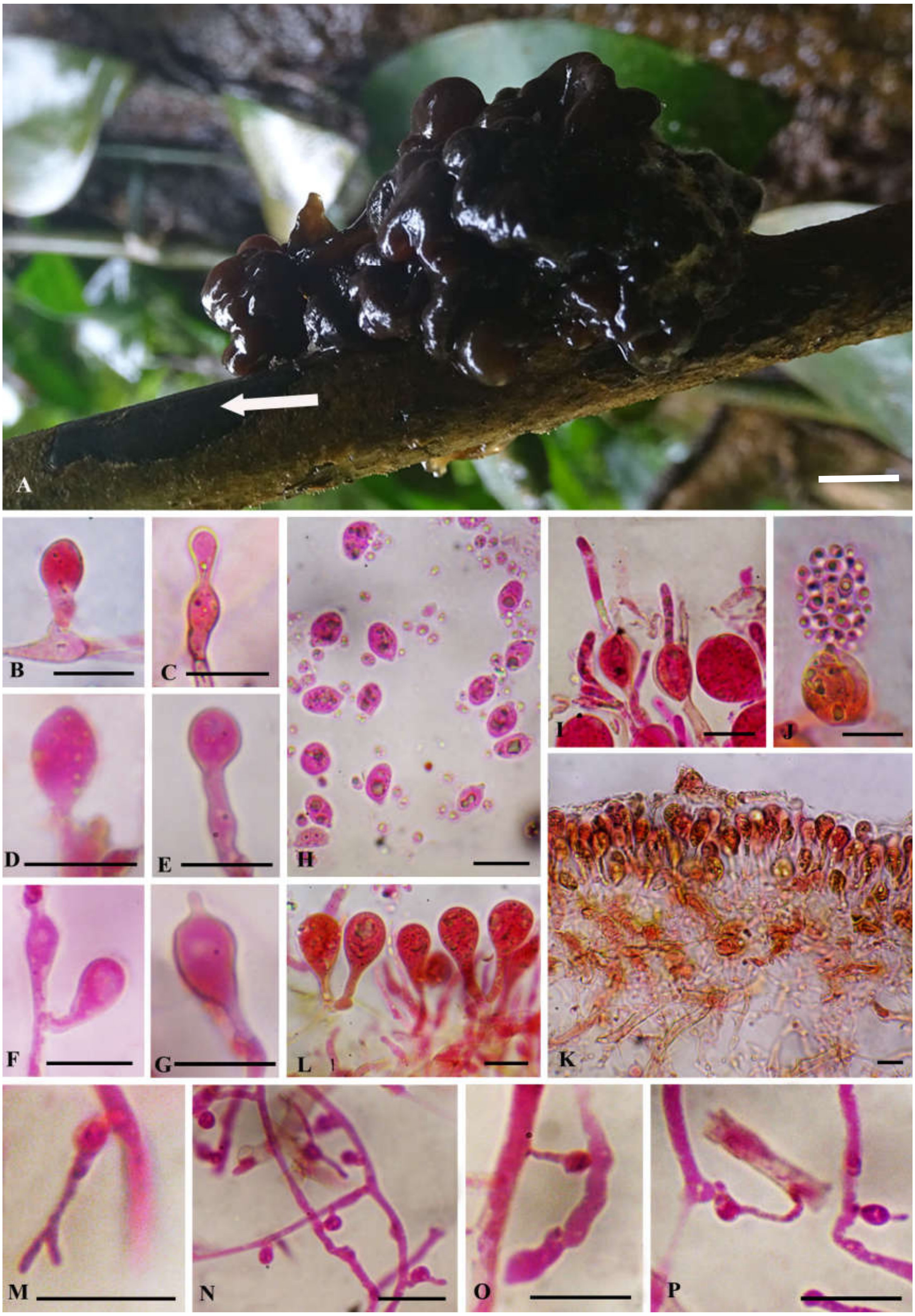


Figure 9: *Tremella poilkavensis*- **A.** Basidiocarp growing on host (host in white arrow); B–**G.** Swollen cells; **H.** Basidiospores with yeast cells; **I&L**. Basidia; **K.** Cross section showing hymenium, trama; **J.** Conidiophores from basidia; **M–N.** Branched haustoria; **O–P.** Haustoria attached to the host hyphae. Scale bars: A=10mm, B-P=10μm.

Habitat: On dead wood.

Comments: *Tremella poilkavensis* was originally described by Thomas and Kumar (2023) from Kerala*. Tremella poilkavensis* is characterised by its amber brown to blackish brown basidiocarp, capitate to pyriform stalked basidia and basidia capable of budding condiospores. Morphologically *T. poilkavensis* is related to *T. globispora,* which possesses capitate basidia and conidiospores budding off from basidia. But *T. globispora* is distinct from *T. poilkavensis* by its basidiocarp morphology and shape of basidiospores. Basidiocarp of *T. globispora* is hyaline, 2–5 mm in size, and basidiospores are dorsi-ventrally depressed (Chen 1998). *Tremella steidleri* (Bres.) Bourdot and Galzin shows resemblance with *T. poilkavensis* by the size of basidiocarp, shape and size of basidia and basidiospores. But *T. steidleri* differs from *T. poilkavensis* by the colour of the basidiocarp (dull brown to date brown with whitish matt pruina), and by being parasitic on *Stereum* species (Robberts 1999). All the collections of *T. poilkavensis* obtained so far were found to be associated with ascomata of *Biscogniauxia* species. *Tremella poilkavensis* is closely related to two undescribed *Tremella* specimen [Dai 21969 and Dai 21970] based on molecular data. However, these specimens have not been formally described which makes it impossible to compare morphological characteristics between them.

Tremella fuciformis Berk., Hooker's journal of botany and Kew Garden miscellany 8: 277 (1856)

Synomyms:

Nakaiomyces nipponicus Kobayasi, Sci. Rep. Tokyo Bunrika Daig., Sect. B 4: 4 (1939)
Tremella fuciformis f. *corniculata* Kobayasi, Sci. Rep. Tokyo Bunrika Daig., Sect. B 4: 25 (1939)
Tremella nipponica (Kobayasi) Wojewoda, Mała Flora Grzybów, 2 Basidiomycetes (Podstawczaki) Tremellales (Trzesakowe) Auriculariales (Uszakowe) (Warszawa): 142 (1981)

Figure 10

Basidiocarp 10–75 × 5–30 mm, firm gelatinous, foliose, caespitose, lobed, margins crenate, crisped, undulate or entire, sessile, white when fresh and yellowish white when dry. Growing on the ascocarp of an unidentified fungus. Spore print not obtained.

Hymenium hyaline in water. **Hyphidia** absent. **Basidia** 10–18 × 8–9 µm, subglobose to broadly ellipsoid, two to four celled, longitudinally or obliquely septate, thin-walled, guttulate, hyaline, with basal clamp-connection. **Epibasidia** 21–36 × 2–3 µm. **Basidiospores** 5–8.0 × 4–6 µm (Q = 1.0–1.33 µm, Qm = 1.16 µm), broadly ellipsoid to ellipsoid, hyaline, thin-walled, smooth, guttulate, apiculate. Germination by germ tube and secondary spore formation. **Vesicles** 7.5–18 × 5.5–7.5 µm, globose to ellipsoid or clavate, in catenulate chains, thick-walled, gelatinised. **Inflated cells** 12–39 × 9–20 µm, , versiform, thin- to slightly thick-walled, with clamp-connections, inflated cells are frequent towards the base of the basidiocarp. **Tramal hyphae** 2–4 µm wide, slightly thick- to thick-walled, branched, smooth, hyaline, gelatinous, with clamp-connections. **Haustoria** abundant towards the base, often branched, more than one hyphae arise from one haustorial cell, with basal clamp-connections.

Specimens examined: INDIA, Kerala State, Malappuram District, University of Calicut campus, 9 July 2018, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT5; Palakkad District, Pattambi, 30 september 2018, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT30; Kozhikode District, Kuttiady, 31 October 2018, Salna N., ZGCAT31; Kannur District, Aralam Wildlife Sanctury, 28 June 2019, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT67; Palakkad District, Silent Valley National Park, 4 July 2019, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT87; Palakkad District, Silent Valley National Park, on 4 July 2019, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT88; Kozhikode District, Thottilpalam, 5August 2019, Salna N., ZGCAT123; Palakkad District, Silent Valley National Park, 22 October 2019, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT169; Kozhikode District, Engapuzha, 9 August 2020, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT213; Malappuram District, Valluvassery, 13 January 2021, Anjitha Thomas,

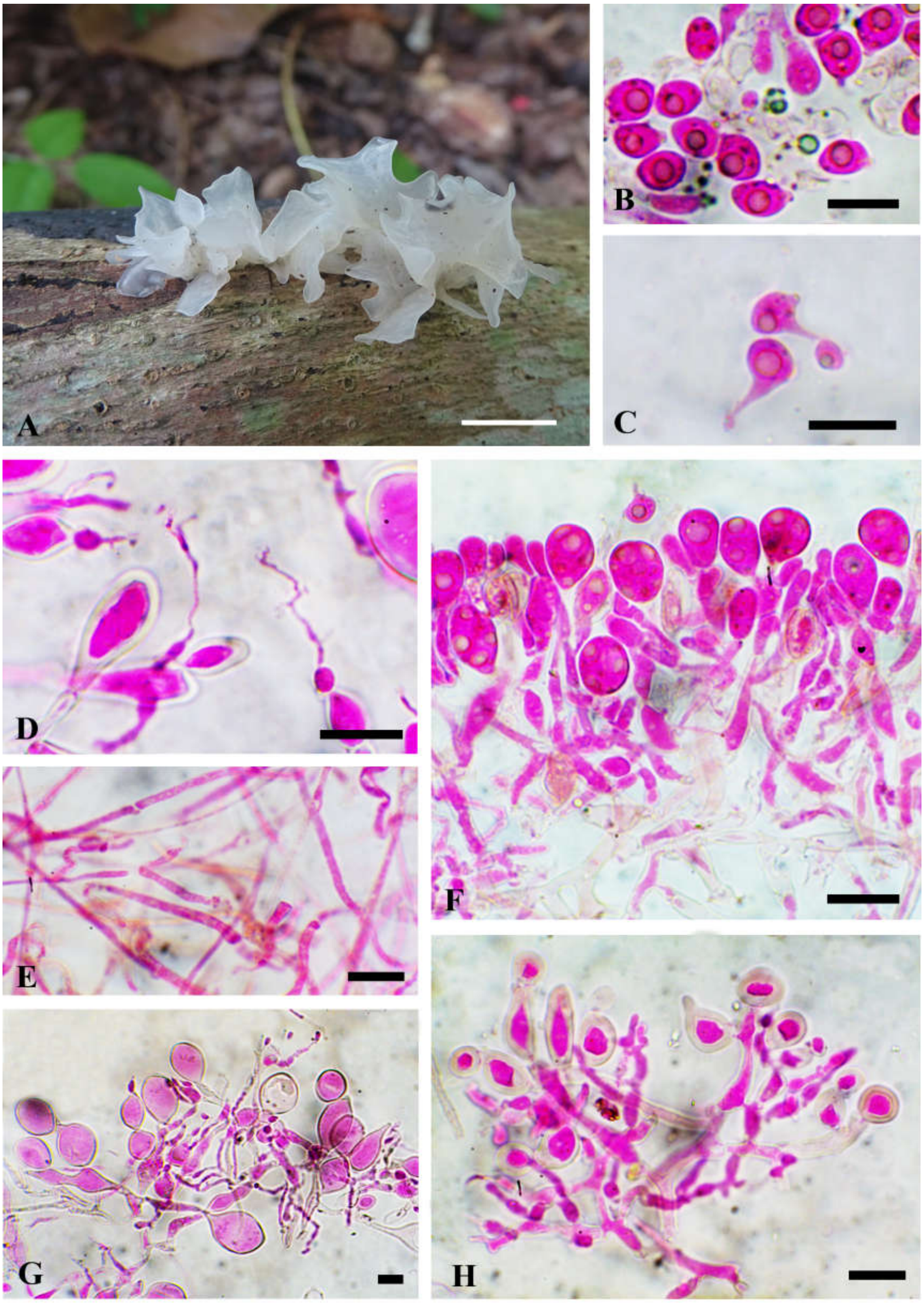


Figure 10: *Tremella fuciformis*- **A.** Basidiocarp; **B.** Basidiospores; **C.** Basidiospores with secondary ballistosporic production; **D.** Vesicles with haustoria; **E.** Tramal hyphae; **F.** Hymenium with basidia and basidiospores; **G.** Swollen cells; **H.** Vesicles. Scale bars: A=10mm, B-H=10µm.

ZGCAT224; Kozhikode District, The Zamorins Guruvayurappan College campus, 19 June 2021, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT239; Kannur District, Aralam Wildlife Sanctury, 6 August 2021, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT260; Pathanamthitta District, Ranni, 12 April 2022, Salna N., ZGCAT308; Kozhikode District, The Zamorins Guruvayurappan College Campus, 16 June 2022, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT315; Kannur District, Kannavam, 15 October 2022, Vaishnavi M., ZGCAT339.

Habitat: On dead wood.

Comments: Present collection agrees with the taxonomic descriptions of *T. fuciformis* by Chen (1998). Chen (1998), however, did not observe vesicles in his study but mentions that Olive (1947) had earlier observed vesicles in the hymenium of *T. fuciformis*. Kerala specimens have both vesicles and inflated cells.

Tremella **species 1**

Figure 11

Basidiocarp 5–31 × 6–17 mm, gelatinous, foliose to cornute, lobed, hollow, sessile, yellow when fresh and dry. Associated with ascocarp of unidentified ascomycete. Spore print not obtained.

Hymenium pale yellowish in water. **Hyphidia** absent. **Basidia** 9–14 × 7–14 µm, globose, subglobose, obovoid, ellipsoid, four-celled, oblique or longitudinally septate, thin-to slightly thick-walled, guttulate. **Epibasidia** up to 25 µm long. **Basidiospores** 5–8 × 5–6.5 µm (Q = 1.1–1.6 µm, Qm = 1.39 µm), globose, subglobose to broadly ellipsoid, hyaline, thin-walled, smooth, apiculate, guttulate. Direct germination, repetitive spore formation and budding yeast cells are observed. **Yeast cells** 2–3 × 1.5–2.5 µm, subglobose, broadly ellipsoid to ellipsoid, thin-walled, guttulate. Vesicles 6–12 × 6–7 µm, present in hymenium, subglobose, ellipsoid to cylindrical, broadly clavate, thick-walled. Swollen cells 5 –10 × 3–10 µm, present in subhymenium and trama, subglobose to oval, clavate, urniform, thin-walled, guttulate with basal clamp-connection. **Tramal hyphae** 2–7 µm wide, thin-to thick-walled, gelatinous, smooth, guttulate with clamp-connections. **Haustoria** present, rare, haustorial hyphae unbranched, one to two haustorial hyphae from a cell.

Additional specimens examined: INDIA. Kerala State, Kozhikode District, Poilkave sacred grove, 20 June 2019, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT52; Ernakulam District, Iringole kavu, 17 July 2019, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT107; ZGCAT108; Kozhikode District, Poilkave sacred grove, 19 September 2019, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT136; 14 July 2021, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT244; Malappuram District, University of Calicut campus, 16 June 2022, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT318; 24 September 2022, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT335.

Habitat: On dead wood.

Comments: Morphologically, this species has similarities with *T. flava* and *T. boninensis* (Kobayasi) S. Ito and S. Imai. Basidiocarp of *T. flava* has foliose, hollow nature, and lack of hyphidia similar to *T.* species 1. But, *T.* species 1 has shorter basidia (*T.* species 1: 9–14 × 7–14 µm; *T. flava*: 14–17 × 11–13 µm) and thick-walled vesicles in the hymenial region, which is absent in *T. flava* (Chen 1998, Bandoni and Boekhout 2011). In addition, *T.* species 1 has unbranched haustorial hyphae and rare occurrence of haustoria, whereas, *T. flava* has abundant haustoria with frequently branched haustorial hyphae (Chen 1998). *Tremella boninensis* also has yellowish basidiocarp, lack of hyphidia and association with ascomycetous fungi, similar to *T.* species 1. But the former has longer basidia (*T. boninensis,* 15.5–17.5 × 10.5–14 µm; *T.* species 1, 9–14 × 7–14 µm), and non-hollow basidiocarps (Chen 1998). The present species has shorter basidia, and foliose to cornute basidiocarp with hollow lobes. *Tremella cinnabarina* (Bull.) has a larger basidiocarp (50–100 mm high) and is phylogeneticaly distinct (Bandoni and Boekhout 2011). Basidiocarp of *T.* species 1 is smaller (5–31 × 6–17 mm) compared to *T. cinnabarina*. *Tremella fuciformis* and *T. yokohamensis* are phylogeneticaly related to *T.* species 1 (Figure 54), but both of them have whitish basidiocarps (Malysheva *et al*. 2015).

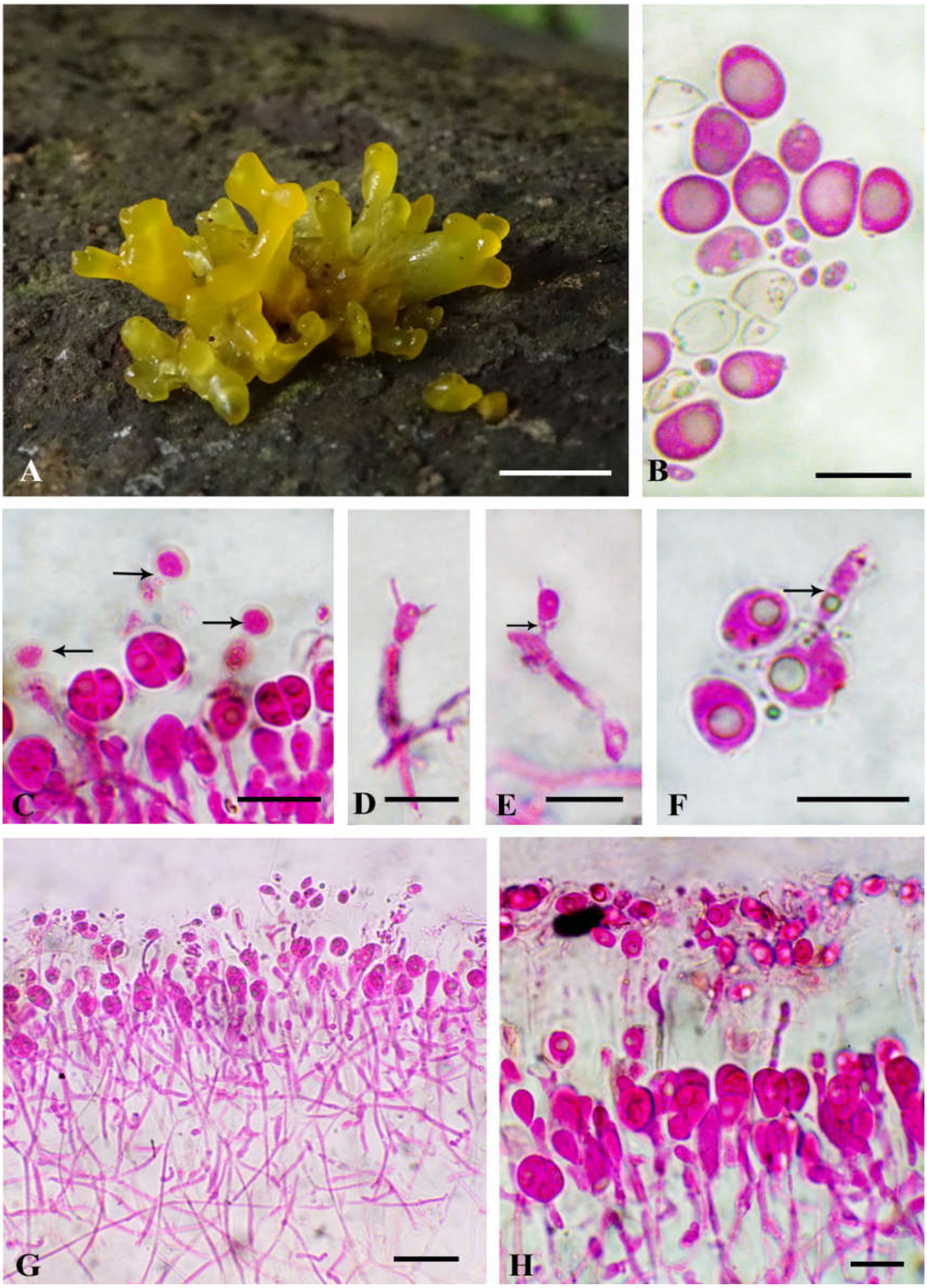


Figure 11: *Tremella* species 1- **A.** Basidiocarp; **B.** Basidiospores budding yeast cells; **C.** Basidia with thick-walled vesicles (arrow) in the hymenium; **D&E.** Haustoria with basal clamp-connection (arrow) and haustorial hyphae; **F.** Basidiospores, germ tube (arrow); **G&H.** Hymenium with tramal hyphae, basidia and basidiospores. Scale bars: A=10 mm, B–H=10µm.

In the phylogentic tree (Figure 54) prepared using combined ITS and LSU sequences, *T.* species 1 clustered with other *fuciformis* group members. According to Chen, *fuciformis* group is characterised by foliose white, yellowish or reddish basidiocarp, association with Ascomycete (Xylariaceae) species and lack of hyphidia, which morphologicaly support the placement of *T.* species 1. Phylogeneticaly, *T.* species 1 is clustered separately from *T. basidiomaticola* Xin Zhan Liu and F.Y. Bai*, T. boninensis, T. flava, T. cinnabarina, T. yokohamensis,* and *T. fuciformis* with 100% bootstrap support value.

***Tremella* species 2**

Figure 12

Basidiocarp 7–19 × 6–14 mm, firm gelatinous, adpressed, resupinate, solid, yellowish orange when fresh and becoming paler when dry. Spore print not obtained.

Hymenium hyaline in water**. Hyphidia** absent. **Basidia** 18–24 × 22–24 µm, subglobose to globose, two to four celled, longitudinally septate, thin-walled, guttulate, hyaline. **Epibasidia** 99–134 × 4–5 µm, guttulate, thin-walled. **Basidiospores** 9–11 × 9–11 µm (Q = 0.9–1.16 µm, Qm = 1.01 µm), subglobose to globose, hyaline, smooth, guttulate, apiculate. Germinating by direct germ tube formation and budding blastospores. Thin-walled and thick-walled basidiospores present. **Swollen cells** 6.5–24 × 5.8–9.3 µm, subglobose, globose, ovoid, conical to cylindrical, thin-walled, some swollen cells germinating to form new hyphae, present throughout the basidiocarp, with clamp-connections. **Tramal hyphae** 2–4 µm wide, thin-to slightly thick-walled, branched, smooth, hyaline, gelatinous, with clamp-connections. **Haustoria** not observed.

Specimen examined: INDIA. Kerala State, Idukki District, Munnar, 07 August 2021, Salna N., ZGCAT262.

Habitat: On dead wood.

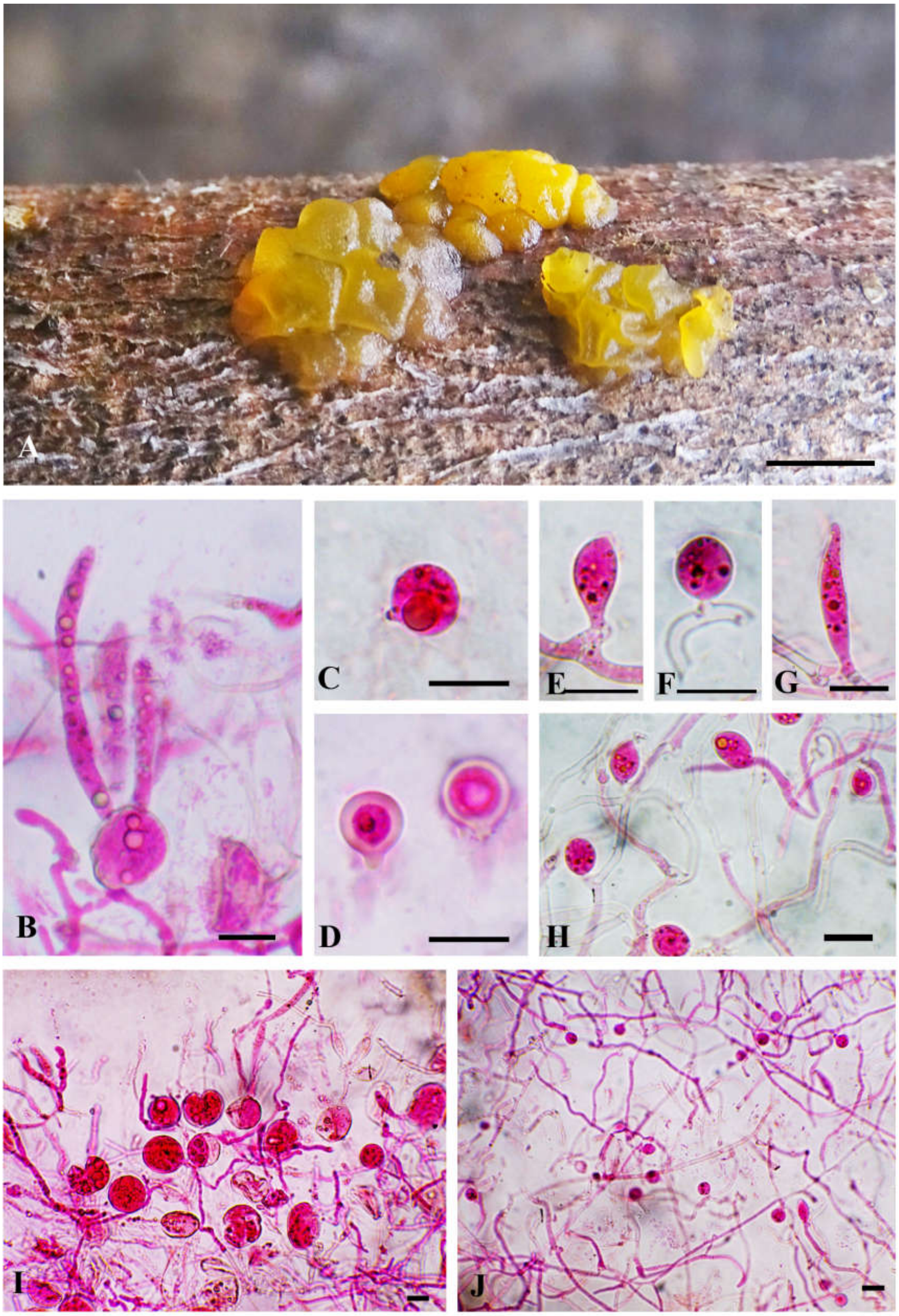


Figure 12: *Tremella* species 2- **A.** Basidiocarp; **B.** Basidia; **C&D.** Basidiospores; **E-H.** Terminal swollen cells; **I.** Hymenium; **J.** Tramal hyphae with swollen cells. Scale bars: A=10mm, B-J=10µm.

Comments: Absence of hyphidia, 18–24 × 22–24 µm wide basidia, 9.2–11 × 9.3–10.8 µm wide basidiospores and presence of swollen cells throughout the basidiocarp are the characteristic features of this *Tremella* species 2. Combination of morphological characters of this species do not match with those of the other described *Tremella* species.

The collection from Kerala (ZGCAT262), is morphologically similar to *T. mesenterica* and *T. mesenterella* Bandoni and Ginns with yellowish orange, gyrose basidiocarp and presence of swollen cells in trama, but differ by the absence of hyphidia. *Tremella armeniaca* Bandoni and J. Carranza and *T. dysenterica* Möller have yellowish orange basidiocarp without hyphidia in hymenium, but *T. armeniaca* have basidiocarp with hollow lobes, and compactly arranged phialide like conidiogenous cells, which is absent in this *Tremella* species 2 (Bandoni *et al.* 1996). *Tremella dysenterica* differs from ZGCAT262 in having irregularly lobed basidiocarp, smaller basidia and basidiospores (Basidia 11 × 7.5 µm; basidiospores 5–7 × 4–5 µm, from description by Roberts 2001) and by the absence of swollen cells.

Tremella laurisilvae Kout, in Kout, Quijada and Beltrán-Tejera, Phytotaxa 226: 77 (2015)

Figure 13

Basidiocarp 4–36 × 4–22 mm, gelatinous, foliose, lobed, hollow, caespitose, sessile, yellowish brown to amber brown when fresh, turning blackish brown when dry. More brownish towards base. Basidiocarp developing on ascocarp of unidentified fungus. Spore print white.

Hyemenium pale yellow in water. **Hyphidia** absent. **Basidia** 12–16 × 9.5–11.5 µm, subglobose to globose, four celled, longitudinally septate, thin-walled, guttulate, pale yellow, with basal clamp-connections. **Epibasidia** 19–45 × 2–3 µm. **Basidiospores** 7–10.5 × 5.5–8 µm (Q = 1.15–1.45 µm, Qm = 1.27 µm),

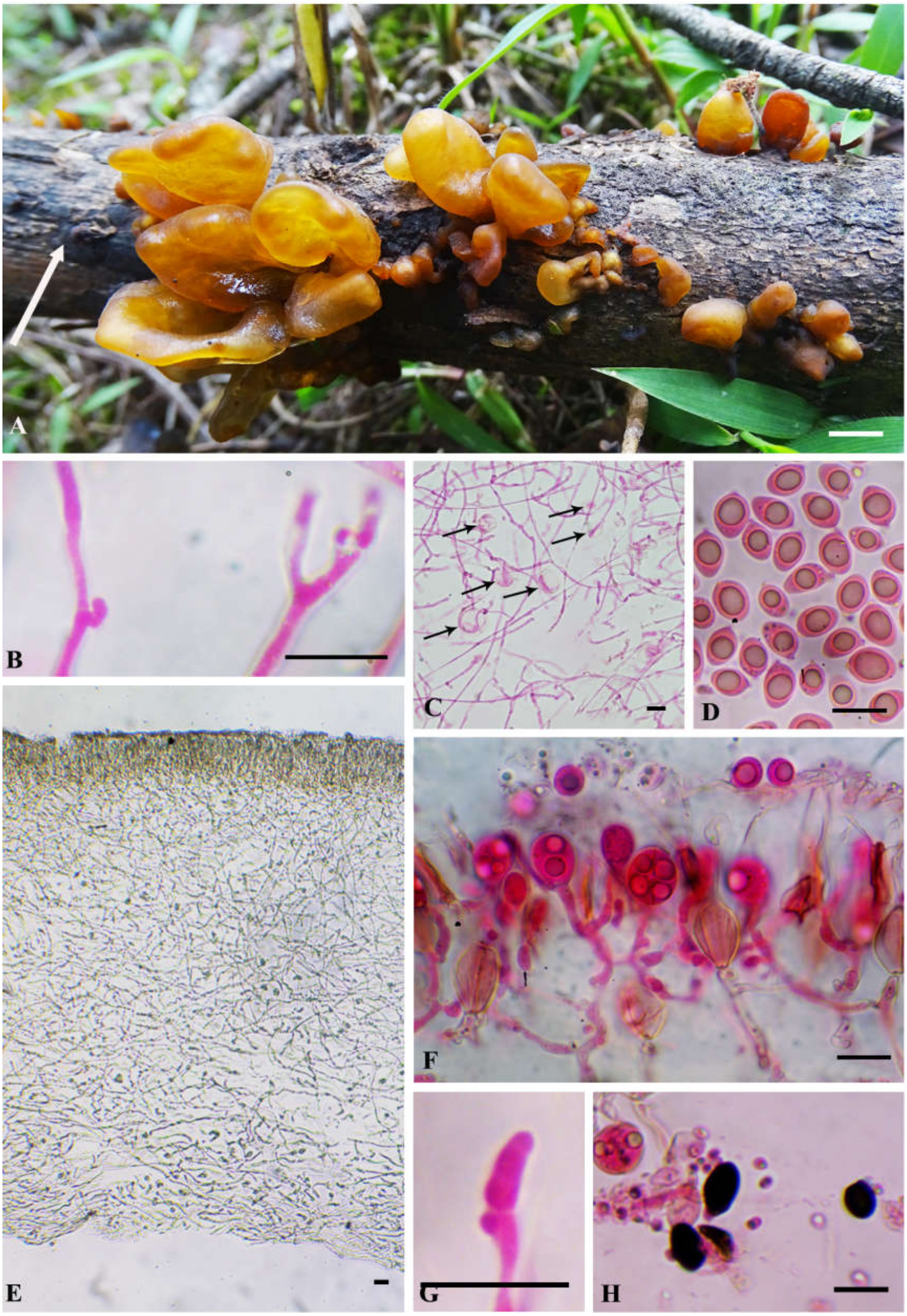


Figure 13: *Tremella laurisilvae-* **A.** Basidiocarp; **B.** Hyphae with clamp-connections; **C.** Inflated cells (arrow); **D.** Basidiospores; **E.** Cross section; **F.** Hymenium; **G.** Terminal swollen cell; **H.** Ascomycetous host spore. Scale bars: A=10mm, B–H=10μm.

subglobose, broadly ellipsoid to ovoid, hyaline, thin-walled, smooth, guttulate. Germinating by germ tube, repetition and yeast cell formation. Yeast cells 2.6–3 × 2.6–2.9 µm, subglobose to broadly ellipsoid. **Terminal swollen cells** present throughout the trama, 5.7–10 × 2.2–2.6 µm, cylindrical, thin-walled. **Inflated cells** 23–31 × 18–25 µm, thin-walled, subglobose to globose, broadly ellipsoid, present throughout the trama. **Tramal hyphae** thin- to slightly thick-walled, 2–4 µm wide, branched, smooth, guttulate, with normal and loop-like clamp-connections. **Haustoria** not observed.

Specimens examined: INDIA, Kerala State, Idukki District, Anamudi Shola National Park, 09 September 2021, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT271; ZGCAT275; ZGCAT276.

Habitat: On dead wood.

Comments: The present specimen fits with the original description of *T. laurisilvae* (Kout *et al.* 2015). Blackish brown colour of basidiocarp, lack of hyphidia in the hymenium, and presence of inflated cells in the trama are the characteristic features of this species. Although the orginal description has reported the presence of haustorial hyphae, haustoria has not been observed in the present collection. In the phylogenetic analysis, sequences of the Kerala collections (ZGCAT271, ZGCAT276) show similarity with the holotype sequences (Figure 54). This species is not reported from India till date.

Phaeotremella Rea

Basidiocarps may present or absent. If present, foliaceous with cespitose lobes, gelatinous, brown, tan, light brown when fresh and dark brownish to black when dry. Hyphae with clamp-connections. Haustoria with branched haustorial hyphae. Basidia subglobose to globose, ovoid or ellipsoid, longitudinaly to diagonaly or transversely septate, four-celled. Basidiospores subglobose to broadly ellipsoid. Budding cells develop when culturing.

Phaeotremella yunnanensis L.F. Fan, F. Wu and Y.C. Dai, in Yuan *et al.*, Fungal Diversity: 1-7, [245] (2020)

Figure 14

Basidiocarp 12–53 × 8–38 mm, firm gelatinous, cerebriform, hollow, sessile, brownish when fresh. Becoming darker when dry. Growing on the ascocarp of an unidentified fungus. **Spore print** whitish.

Hymenium pale brownish in water. **Hyphidia** absent**. Basidia** 17–23 × 9–15 µm, ovoid, ellipsoid to broadly ellipsoid, four celled, thin-walled, guttulate. **Epibasidia** clavate, up to 44 µm, swollen at tip up to 5 µm, easily detaching from basidia. **Basidiospores** 6–10 × 5.5–9 µm (Q = 1.09–1.42 µm, Qm = 1.19 µm) subglobose to broadly ellipsoid, hyaline, thin-walled, smooth, apiculate, guttulate. Secondary ballistospore formation and budding yeast cells are observed. **Vesicles** not observed. **Terminal swollen cells** present rarely in trama, 8–11 × 3–5 µm, cylindrical to clavate, thin-walled. **Tramal hyphae** 2–6.5 µm wide, slightly thick-walled, gelatinous, smooth, guttulate with clamp-connections. **Haustoria** not observed.

Specimens examined: INDIA. Kerala State, Kozhikode District, Poilkave sacred grove, 01 August 2018, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT18; INDIA. Kerala State, Kozhikode District, Kakkavayal, 28 August 2018, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT24; INDIA. Kerala State, Kozhikode District, Vanaparvam Biopark, 28 May 2019, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT49; INDIA. Kerala State, Kannur District, Aralam Wildlife Sanctuary, 29 June 2019, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT72; INDIA. Kerala State, Ernakulam District, Iringole Kavu, 17 July 2019, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT110; INDIA. Kerala State, Kozhikode District, Thottil Palam, 5 August 2019, Salna N., ZGCAT120; INDIA. Kerala State, Palakkad District, Silent Valley National Park, 24 October 2019, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT186; INDIA. Kerala State, Kozhikode District, The Zamorins Guruvayurappan College campus, 10 July 2021, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT240; INDIA. Kerala State, Thrissur District, Chimmini Wildlife Sanctury, 26 July 2021, Salna N., ZGCAT247; INDIA. Kerala State, Kozhikode District, Iringannur, 26 June 2023, Karthika, ZGCAT350.

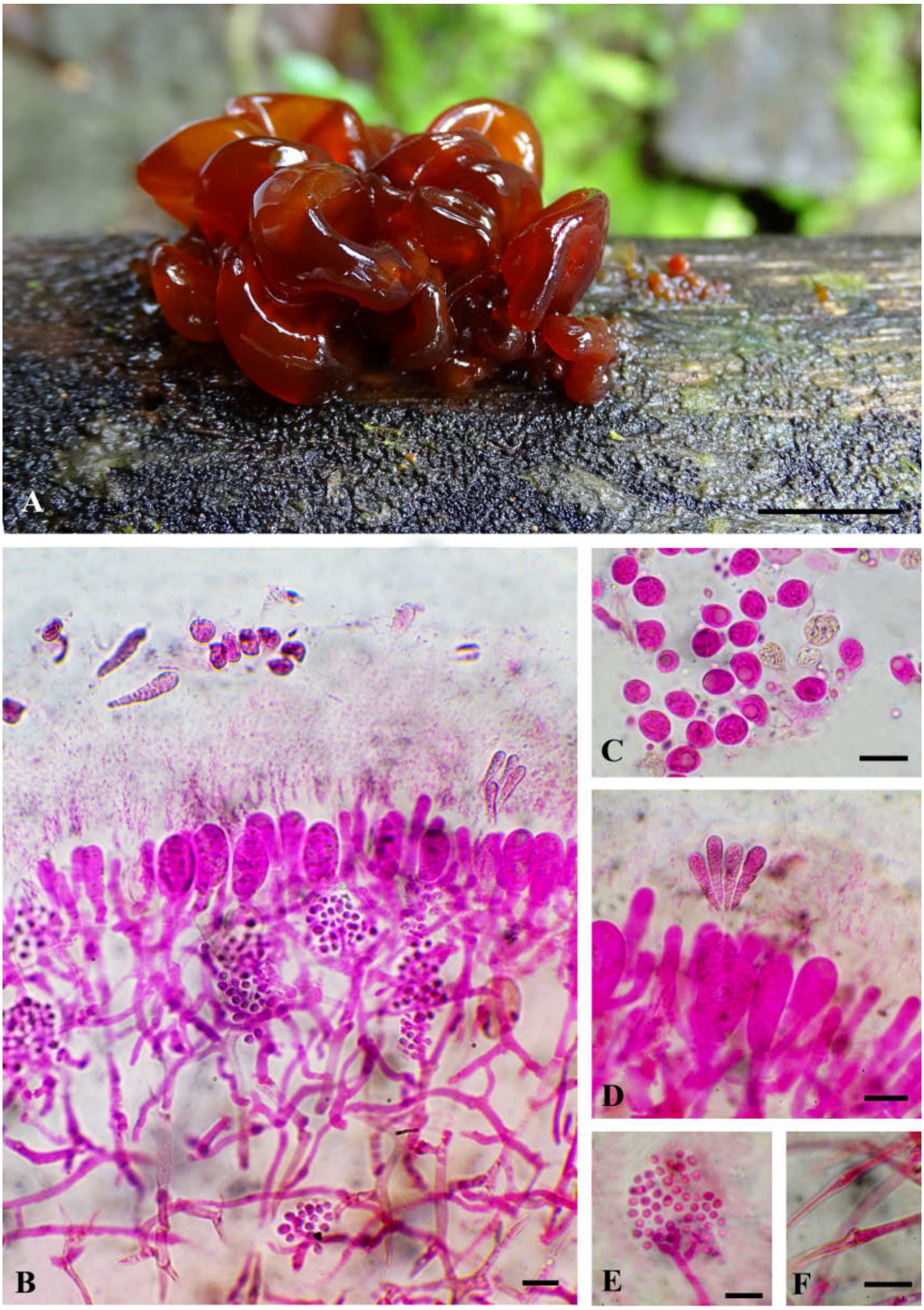


Figure 14: *Phaeotremella yunnanensis*- Basidiocarp; **B.** Hymenium with basidia, epibasidia, basidiospores, tramal hyphae and conidiospores; **C.** Basidiospores; **D.** Basidia with four epibasidia; **E.** Conidiophores and conidia; **F.** Hyphae with clamp-connection. Scale bars: A=10mm, B-E=10μm.

Habitat: On dead wood.

Comments: *Phaeotremella yunnanensis* has foliaceous, brownish, sessile, lobed nature with absence of clamp-connection, vesicles and hyphidia. Presence of spherical to ovoid, thick-walled conidia in the hymenial region is a characteristic feature of *P. yunnanensis. Phaeotremella yunnanensis* is widely distributed in the Kerala State. Information regarding the identity of host organism is absent in the holotype description (Yuan *et al*. 2020). All the collected specimens in this study are associated with a blackish Ascomycete. This species is not reported from India till date.

Tremella seclusa Cazenave and G. Gruhn, in Gruhn and Cazenave, Bulletin de la Société mycologique de France 138: 37-68 (2022)

Figure 15

Basidiocarp 12–33 × 5–8 mm, gelatinous to cartilaginous, cerebriform, hollow, sessile, broadly attached to the substratum, brownish black when fresh. Black when dry. Host association is not observed. Spore print not obtained.

Hymenium brownish in water. **Hyphidia** 2–4 µm wide, cylindrical, branched, septate, with clamp-connections, gelatinous, frequently agglutinates together and extending beyond basidial level. **Basidia** 23–36 × 28–40 µm, subglobose to globose, four celled, oblique or longitudinally septate, thin-walled, guttulate, brownish, with basal clamp-connections. **Epibasidia** 100–180 × 2–4 µm. **Basidiospores** 11–15.5 × 11–15 µm (Q = 1–1.03 µm, Qm = 1.004 µm) globose, hyaline, thin-walled, smooth, apiculate, guttulate. Direct germination observed. **Terminal swollen cells** present in hymenium, 16–18 × 4.7–7.1 µm, broadly fusiform, oblong, thin- to slightly thick-walled. **Tramal hyphae**, 2–6 µm wide, inflates up to 8 µm, thick-walled, branched, gelatinous, smooth, guttulate with clamp-connections. **Haustoria** present, haustorial hyphae branched, one to four haustorial hyphae from a cell.

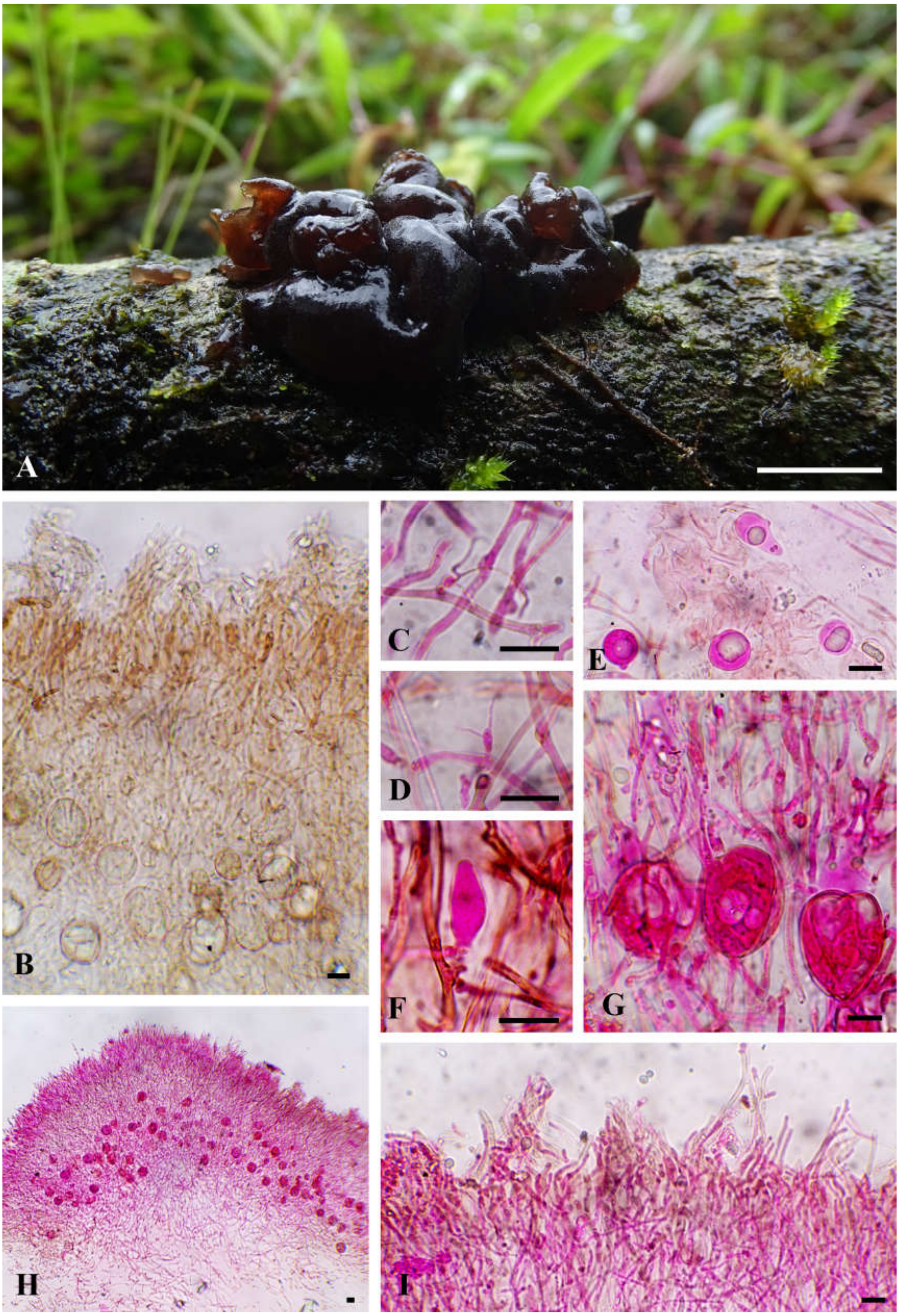


Figure 15: *Tremella seclusa*- **A.** Basidiocarp; **B&H.** Cross section showing basidia and hyphidia; **C&D.** Branched haustoria; **E.** Basidiospores; **F.** Terminal swollen cell in hymenium; **G.** Basidia; **I.** Hyphidia. A=10mm, B-I=10µm.

Specimen examined: INDIA. Kerala State, Palakkad District, Silent Valley National Park, 24 October 2019, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT183.

Habitat: On decaying wood log of *Litsea floribunda* (Bl.) Gamble.

Comments: A wide hyphidial layer (extending up to 180 µm beyond the baisia), presence of prominent clamp-connections, and terminal swollen cells in the subhymenium are the characteristic features of the Kerala collections. Interestingly, the presence of hyphidia was not noted in the orginal description of *T. seclusa* (Gruhn and Cazenave 2022), although hyphidia are noticable in the photographic plate (Figure. 1 of Gruhn and Cazenave (2022)) available with the orginal description. Basidia and basidiospores of this specimen are relatively larger than those given in the type description. Type description has 20–26 × 17–22 µm wide basidia and 9–11.5 × 8–10 µm wide basidiospores, wheras; the Kerala specimen has 23–36 × 28–40 µm wide basidia and 11–15.5 × 11–15 µm wide basidiospores. Although these two specimens have above mentioned morphological differences, similarity in the molecular data (ITS and LSU), confirmed its identity as *T. seclusa.*

Tremella coalescens L.S. Olive is morphologically similar with *T. seclusa* in having blackish brown to cinnamon brown basidiocarp, abundance of hyphidia, globose to ellipsoid basidia (24–40 × 24–29 µm) and globose to broadly ellipsoid basidiospores (10–18.5 × 11–16.5 µm) (Chen 1998). But, *T. seclusa* have terminal swollen cells in subhymenium, which is not reported in *T. coalescens* (Olive 1951, Chen 1998, Bandoni and Boekhout 2011), and *T. seclusa* have longer hyphidia (110–125 µm in length), where *T. coalescens* have shorter hyphidia (less than 30 µm in length) (Chen 1998). *Tremella coalescens* have inconspicuous clamp-connections in the tramal hyphae (Olive 1951) whereas, *T. seclusa* have prominent and sometimes looped clamp-connections. *Tremella coffeicola* (Berk.) P. Roberts, *T. indecorata* Sommerf. and *T. laurisilvae* have blackish brown basidiocarp similar to *T. seclusa*. Hyphidia are not described in *T. coffeicola, T. indecorata* and *T. laurisilvae* (Roberts and Spooner 2004, Pippola and Kotiranta 2008, Kout *et al.* 2015).

Molecular sequences from the type specimen of *T. seclusa* (ITS-MZ868642, LSU-MZ868641) and sequence from the Kerala collection are phylogenetically similar. This species is originally reported from France (Gruhn and Cazenave 2022) and this is the Asian record of *T. seclusa.*

Tremella armeniaca Bandoni and J. Carranza, in Bandoni, Carranza and Bandoni, Revista de Biología Tropical 44: 16 (1997) [1996]

Figure 16

Basidiocarp 31–60 × 10–40 mm, gelatinous to cartilaginous, cerebriform to foliose, sessile, broadly attached to the substratum, shades of white, yellow, orange and red present in the same basidiocarp when fresh. Orangish red when dry. Host is not observed. Spore print not obtained.

Hymenium pale yellow in water. **Hyphidia** 20–38 × 2–4 µm wide, septate, rarely branched, thick-walled, with clamp-connections. **Basidia** 14–22 × 6–8.5 µm, subcylindrical, ellipsoid to obovoid, two to four celled, oblique or longitudinally septate, thin-walled, guttulate. New basidia emerge from the lower basidial branches. **Basidiospores** 5.5–7.0 × 4.0–5.0 µm (Q =1.2–1.7 µm, Qm = 1.48 µm), subglobose to broadly ellipsoid, thin-walled, smooth, apiculate, guttulate. Yeast cells 1.2–4.5 × 1–2.5 µm, subglobose, broadly ellipsoid to ellipsoid, oblong, thin-walled. **Conidia** 2.0–4.5 × 1.5–3 µm, broadly ellipsoid to ellipsoid, guttulate, thin-walled. Conidiogenous cells lageniform, with multiple spores arising from the tip. **Tramal hyphae** 2.5–5 µm wide, thick-walled, branched, gelatinised, guttulate, with clamp-connections. **Haustoria** not observed.

Specimen examined: INDIA. Kerala State, Palakkad District, Silent Valley National Park, 23 October 2019, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT180.

Habitat: On dead wood.

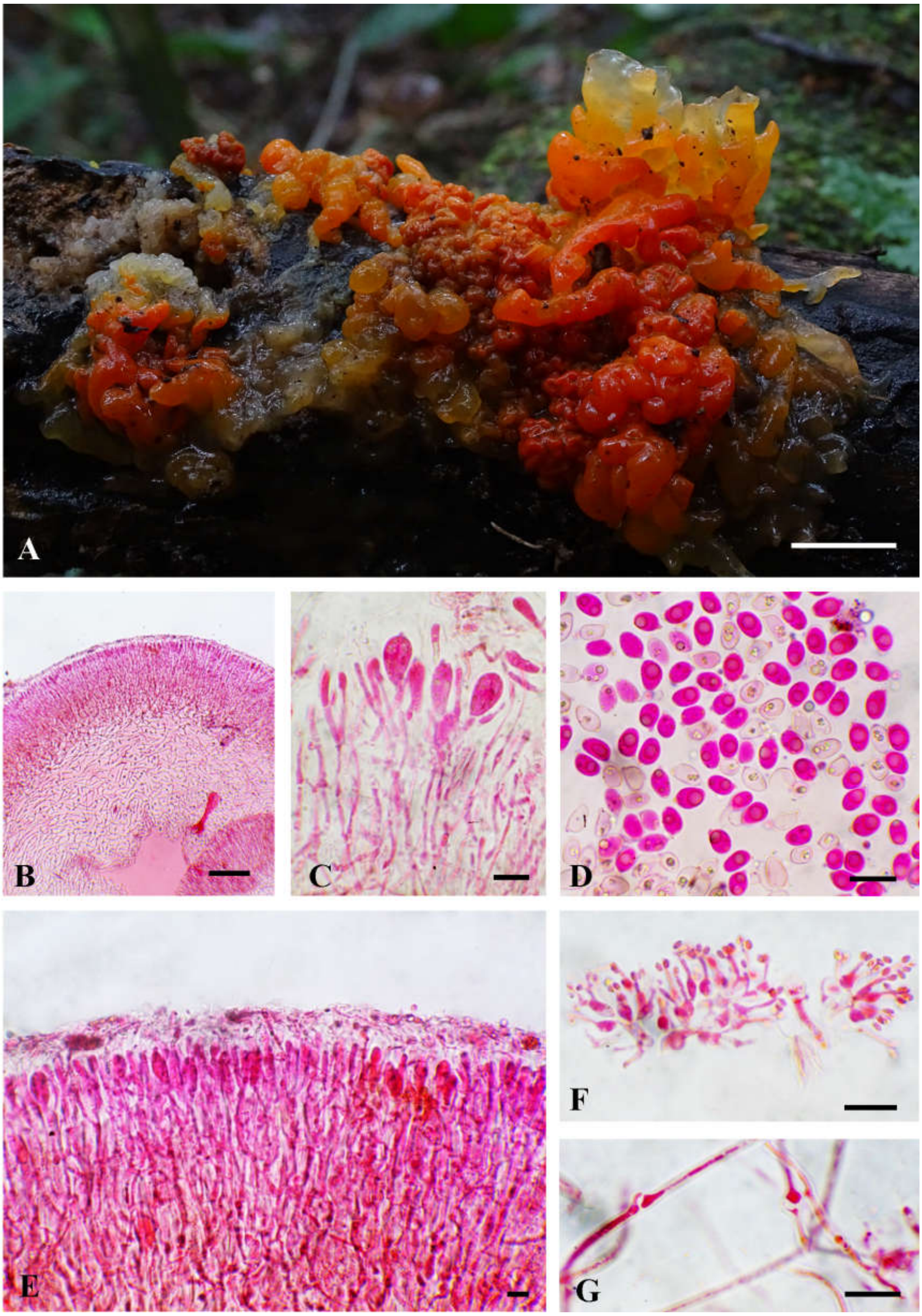


Figure 16: *Tremella armeniaca*- **A.** Basidiocarp; **B.** Cross-section of basidiocarp; **C.** Hymenium with basidia, hyphidia and basidioles; **D.** Basidiospores; **E.** Hymenium; **F.** Conidiophores and conidia; **G.** Tramal hyphae with clamp-connections. Scale bars. A=10mm, B=100µm, C-G=10µm.

Comments: The Kerala collections agree with the characters given in the original description (Bandoni *et al.* 1996) of *T. armeniaca.* However, basidiocarp of the Kerala collection is relatively larger. Presence of hyphidia, and production of multiple spores from the apical processes of lageniform conidiophores are characters that are observed in the Kerala collections, but not mentioned in the original description by Bandoni *et al.* (1996). Kerala collection did not yield molcecular sequences even after repeated attempts. There are no records of this species from India till date.

Tremella sairandhriana A. Thomas and T.K.A. Kumar, in Liu *et al.*, Fungal Diversity 124: 196 (2024)

Figure 17

Basidiocarp 10–45 × 1.5–3.5 mm, soft gelatinous, resupinate, cerebriform, sessile, broadly attached, easy to separate from the substratum, margin sometimes wavy, white to pale yellowish white when fresh and pale yellowish brown when dry. Spore print whitish.

Hymenium pale brown in water. **Hyphidia** 3–7 µm, branched, septate, thick-walled, with clamp-connections. **Basidia** 27–35 × 26–27.5 µm, subglobose to globose, two to four celled, longitudinally, transversely (rare), or obliquely septate, thin-walled, guttulate, hyaline, with basal clamp-connections. **Epibasidia** 59–96 × 6.5–9 µm, sometimes with swollen tip (up to 11 µm), septate, branched, occasionally producing conidia. **Conidia** from epibasidia 3–7 × 3–7 µm, globose, hyaline, smooth, thin-walled. **Basidiospores** 16–19 × 17–20 µm (Q = 0.84–1 µm, Qm = 0.956 µm), subglobose to globose, hyaline, thin-walled, smooth, guttulate, apiculate. Secondary spore production, and yeast cell formation from basidiospores observed. **Yeast cells** 3–7 × 3–7 µm, globose, subglobose, broadly ellipsoid. **Vesicles** 10.5–13 × 5.9–7.8 µm, ellipsoid, oval, thick-walled. Swollen cells absent. **Tramal hyphae** 2–5.5 µm wide, slightly thick- to thick-walled, branched, smooth, hyaline, frequently anastomosing, with clamp-connections. **Haustoria** abundant on hyphidia and subhymenium, rarely branched, with basal clamp-connections, sometimes with forked tip.

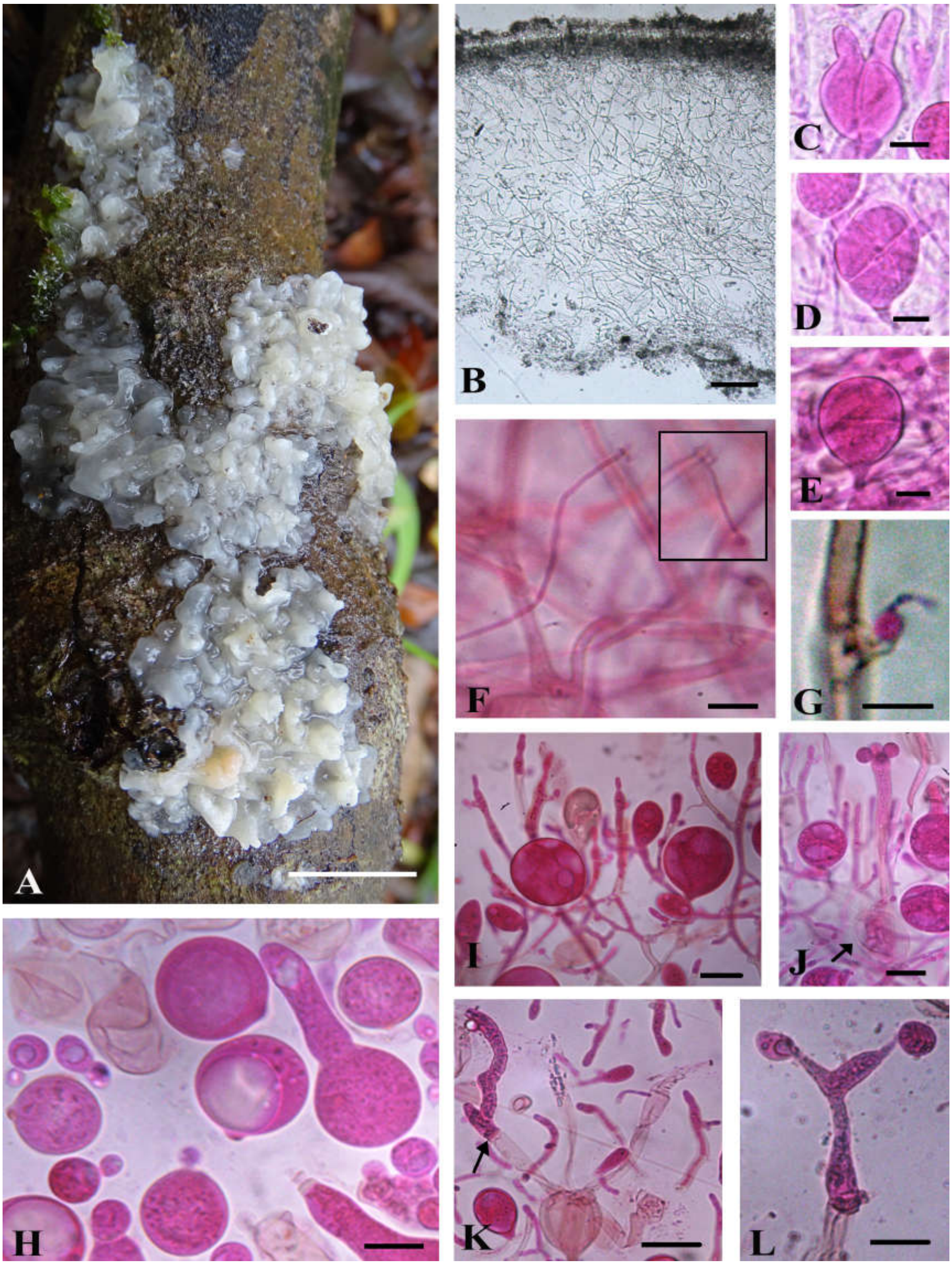


Figure 17: *Tremella sairandhriana*- **A.** Basidiocarp; **B.** Cross section mounted in water; **C-E.** Diferent septations in mature basidia; **F.** Tramal hyphae; insight showing haustorial cell and its hyphae attached to host hyphae; **G.** Haustoria; **H.** Basidiospores, budding and germination via germ tube; **I.** Hyphidia with basidia of different developmental stages; **J.** Collapsed basidia (arrow) and conidia from its epibasidia; **K.** Septate epibasidia (arrow); **L.** Bifurcating sterigmata bearing basidiospores. Scale bars: A=10mm, B=100µm, C-L=10µm.

Specimens examined: INDIA, State, Palakkad District, Silent Valley National Park, 04 July 2019, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT89.

Habitat: On dead wood.

Comments: *Tremella sairandhriana* was originally described by Thomas and Kumar from Kerala (Liu *et al.* 2024). *Tremella sairandhriana* is characterised by whitish, resupinate basidiocarp, presence of hyphidia, subglobose to globose basidia, formation of condia from epibasidia, and rarely branched haustoria. Among the whitish *Tremella* members, *T. sairandhriana* show close similarity to *T. resupinata* in the resupinate nature of basidiocarp and larger size of basidia and basidiospores. But *T. sairandhriana* differs from resupinata in the following characters; relatively large basidiocarp, branched, septate, thick-walled, clamped hyphidia, and conidial formation from epibasidia. *Tremella cheejenii* Xin Zhan Liu and F.Y. Bai has similarity with *T. sairandhriana* in its whitish cerebriform basidiocarp, and formation of conidia from epibasidia. But *T. cheejenii* has smaller basidiospores (5–10 µm) when compared to *T. sairandhriana. Tremella latispora* F. Wu, L.F. Fan and Y.C. Dai also have whitish basidiocarp and are similar in morphology with *T. sairandhriana. Tremella latispora* differs by their smaller basidia (17.2–24.0 µm, Fan *et al.* 2021b) and basidiospores (10.1–11.8 µm Fan *et al.* 2021b).

In the molecular phylogenetic analysis, *T. sairandhriana* is clustering with *T. resupinata* (Figure 53) together forming a sister clade to the *T. fibulifera* Möller complex of Fan *et al.* (2021b). Members of *T. fibulifera* complex are morphologically characterised by cerebriform whitish basidioma and abundant clamp-connections (Fan *et al.* 2021b). The resupinate nature of basidiocarp, and the larger sized basidia and basidiospores of *T. sairandhriana* and *T. resupinata* segregate them from the *T. fibulifera* complex.

Tremella mesenterica Retz., K. svenska Vetensk-Akad. Handl., ser. 1 30: 249 (1769)

synonym:

Oncomyces mesentericus (Retz.) Klotzsch, [as 'mesenterica'] Nova Acta Phys.-Med. Acad. Caes. Leop.-Carol. Nat. Cur., Suppl. 1 19: 240 (1843)

Figure 18

Basidiocarp 14–22 × 6–11 mm, firm gelatinous, foliose, yellow when fresh and orangish yellow when dry. Host not observed. Spore print not obtained.

Hymenium pale yellow in water. **Hyphidia** thin- to slightly thick-walled, branched, septate, with clamp-connections. **Basidia** 17–22 × 16–21 µm, subglobose to globose, two to four celled, longitudinally or obliquely septate, thin-walled, guttulate, hyaline. **Epibasidia** 29–99 × 3.7–4.9 µm, sometimes branched, guttulate, thin-walled, conidia formation from epibasidia, sometimes with swollen tip. **Basidiospores** 7.5–11 × 7.5–10.5 µm (Q = 1.0–1.12 µm, Qm = 1.04 µm), subglobose to globose, hyaline, thin-walled, smooth, guttulate, apiculate. Germinating by direct germ tube formation. **Vesicles** 17–20 × 16–20 µm, subglobose to globose, ovoid as catenulate chains, thick-walled, gelatinised. **Inflated cells** 6–25 × 5–24 µm, present throughout the basidiocarp, abundant above basidial level in the hymenium, globose, subglobose, oval, lemoniform to lanceolate, thin-walled, with clamp-connections. **Tramal hyphae** 2–3.5 µm wide, thick-walled, branched, smooth, hyaline, gelatinous, with normal and loop-like clamp-connections. **Haustoria** branched, more than three hyphae from a haustorial cell, present in tramal hyphae and hyphidia.

Specimens examined: INDIA, Kerala State, Kollam District, Thenmala, 19 September 2019, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT139; Waynad District, Kuruva islets, 13 October 2021, Salna N., ZGCAT294.

Habitat: On dead wood.

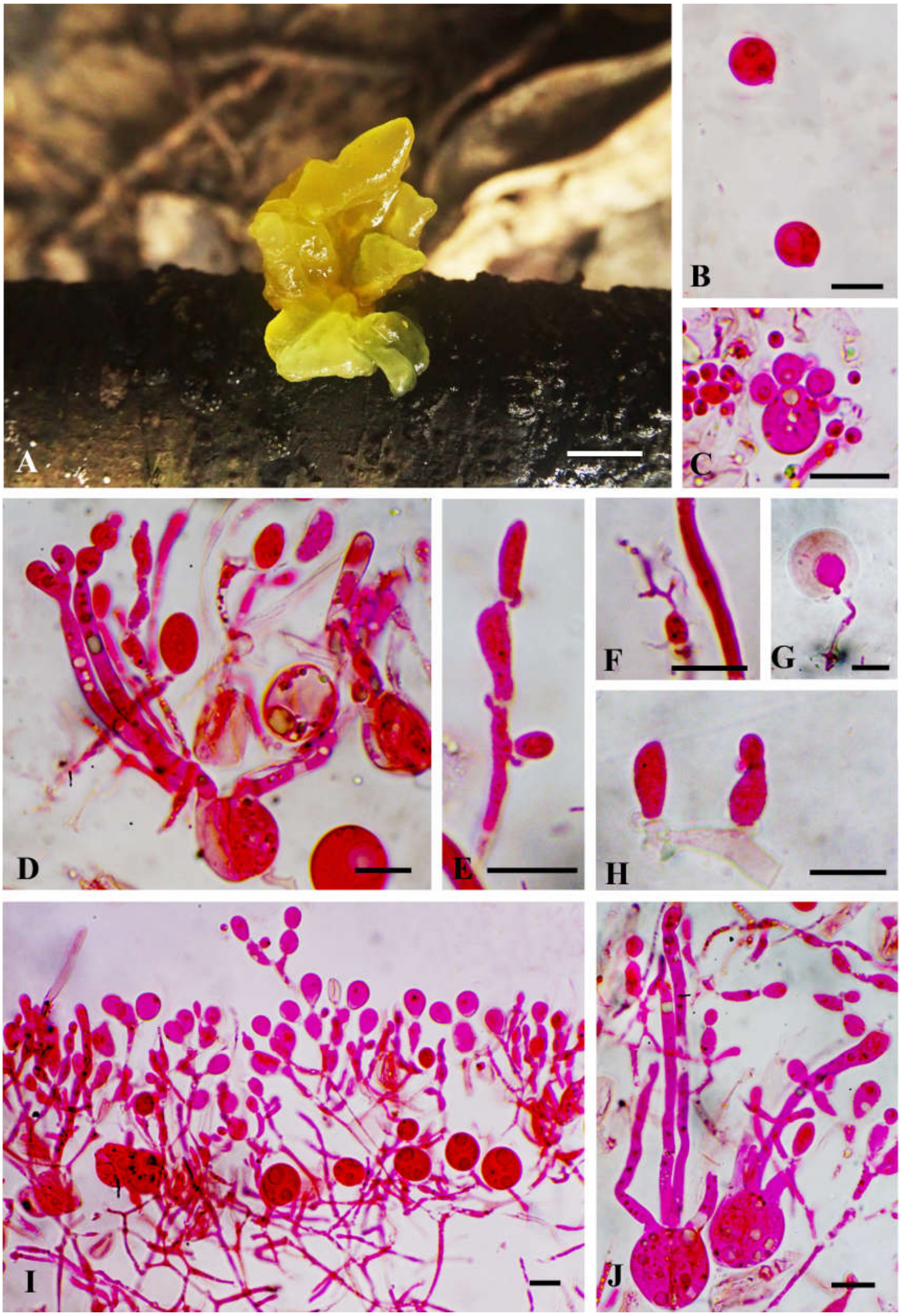


Figure 18: *Tremella mesenterica*- **A.** Basidiocarp; **B.** Basidiospores; **C.** Budding basidiospore; **D&J.** Basidia with sterigma; **E.** Hyphidia; **F.** Haustoria; **G.** Vesicle; **H.** Swollen cells; **I.** Hymenium with inflated cells. Scale bars: A=10mm, B-J=10µm.

Comments: *Tremella mesenterica* is characterised by cerebriform to foliose yellowish basidiocarp, presence of hyphidia, inflated cells in the hymenium, subglobose to globose basidia and basidiospore and presence of thick-walled vesicles (Roberts 1995, Chen 1998, Pippola and Kotiranta 2008).

Kerala collections are morphologically similar to *T. tropica* by the presence of inflated cells along with basidia in the hymenium, but vesicles are not reported in the type description of *T. tropica*. All collections, including the Kerala collections of *T. mesenterica* have vesicles in the hymenium and trama. In the phylogenetic analysis, sequence generated in the study (ZGCAT139=PP179305) cluster with other *T. mesenterca* with 95% support value. Mohanan (2011) has previously reported this species from Kerala State.

Tremella erythrina Xin Zhan Liu and F.Y. Bai, in Zhao, Liu and Bai, MycoKeys 47: 84 (2019)

Figure 19

Basidiocarp 6–27 × 4–6 mm, gelatinous, cerebriform, hollow, sessile, broadly attached to the substratum, yellow, yellowish orange to orange when fresh. Orangish when dry. Host is not observed. Spore print not obtained.

Hymenium pale yellow to brownish yellow in water. **Hyphidia** 2–6 µm wide, septate, branched, slightly thick-walled with clamp-connections. **Basidia** 13–16.5 × 10.5–14 µm, globose, subglobose, broadly ellipsoid to ellipsoid, two to four celled, oblique or longitudinally septate, thin-walled, guttulate, pale yellow, with basal clamp-connection. **Epibasidia** 14–31 × 1.7–3.5 µm. **Basidiospores** 6.5–8 × 5.5–8 µm (Q = 0.90–1.44 µm, Qm = 1.17 µm), subglobose to broadly ellipsoid, pale yellow, thin-walled, smooth, apiculate, guttulate. Secondary spore production and yeast cell formation observed. Yeast cells 2–3 × 1–2 µm, broadly ellipsoid to ellipsoid, thin-walled, guttulate. **Conidia** 2–3 × 1–1.5 µm, broadly ellipsoid to ellipsoid, guttulate, thin-walled. **Tramal hyphae** 2.5–5 µm wide, slightly thick- to thick-walled, branched, smooth and roughened, guttulate, with clamp-connections. **Haustoria** not observed.

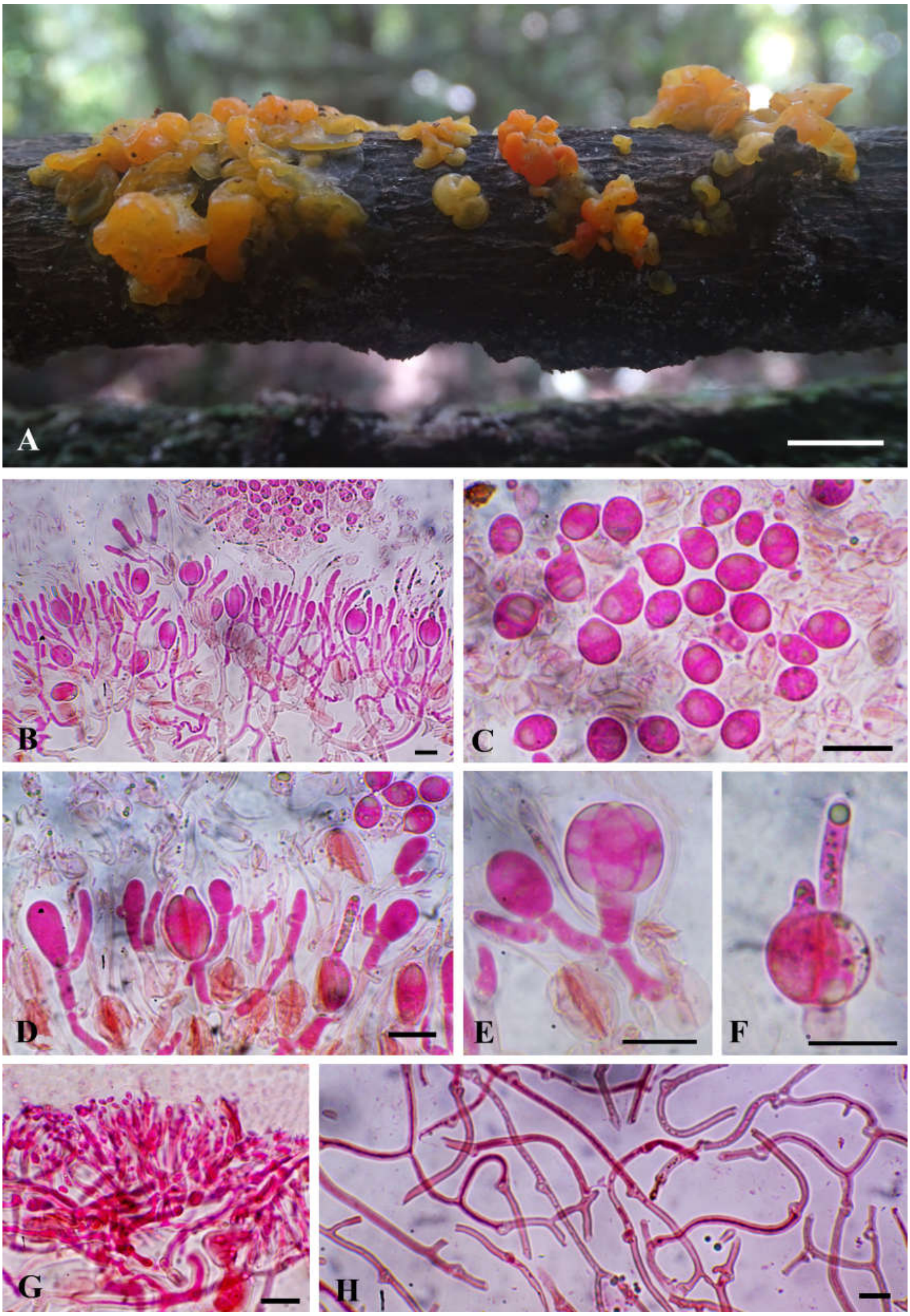


Figure 19: *Tremella erythrina*- **A.** Basidiocarp; **B.** Hymenium with basidia and hyphidia; **C.** Basidiospores; **D.** Basidia with basidioles and hyphidia; **E&F.** Basidia; **G.** Conidiophore with conidiospores; **H.** Tramal Hyphae. Scale bars: A=10mm, B-H=10µm.

Specimens examined: INDIA. Kerala State, Kozhikode District, Poilkave sacred grove, 1 August 2018, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT17; 12 April 2022, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT305; Palakkad District, Parambikulam Tiger Reserve, 12 June 2022, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT314.

Habitat: On dead wood.

Comments: Morphological and morphological data (Figure 54) support the placement of the Kerala collections as *T. erythrina*. The type specimen of *T. erythrina* has slightly larger basidiospores (7–10 × 5–7 µm) and wider basidia (12–18 × 13–19 µm). Also, conidia and conidiophores were not mentioned in the description by Zhao *et al.* (2019). *Tremella erythrina* differs from the closely related *T. samoensis* by the presence of hyphidia (see descrition of *T. samoensis* by Chen 1998). There are no records of this species from India till date.

Tremella taiwanensis Chee J. Chen, Bibliotheca Mycologica 174: 44 (1998)

Figure 20

Basidiocarp 5–13 × 6–18 mm, soft gelatinous, substipitate and pileate, cerebriform, caespitose, lobed, translucent, white when fresh becoming whitish when dry. Spore print whitish.

Hymenium hyaline in water. **Hyphidia** abundant, branched, septate, thin-walled, guttulate with clamp-connections. **Basidia** 18–31 × 18–29 µm, subglobose to globose, two to four celled, longitudinally or obliquely septate, thin-walled, guttulate, hyaline. **Epibasidia** 65–80 × 4.5–6.5 µm. **Basidiospores** 12–19 × 12–18 µm (Q = 0.90–1.06 µm, Qm = 0.96 µm), subglobose to globose, mostly dorsy-ventrally depressed, hyaline, thin-walled, smooth, guttulate, apiculate. Secondary spore production, and yeast cell formation from basidiospores observed. Yeast cells 3–7 × 3–7 µm, globose, subglobose, broadly ellipsoid. **Tramal hyphae** 3–7 µm wide, thick-walled, branched, smooth, hyaline, frequently anastomosing, gelatinous, with clamp-connections. **Haustoria** not observed.

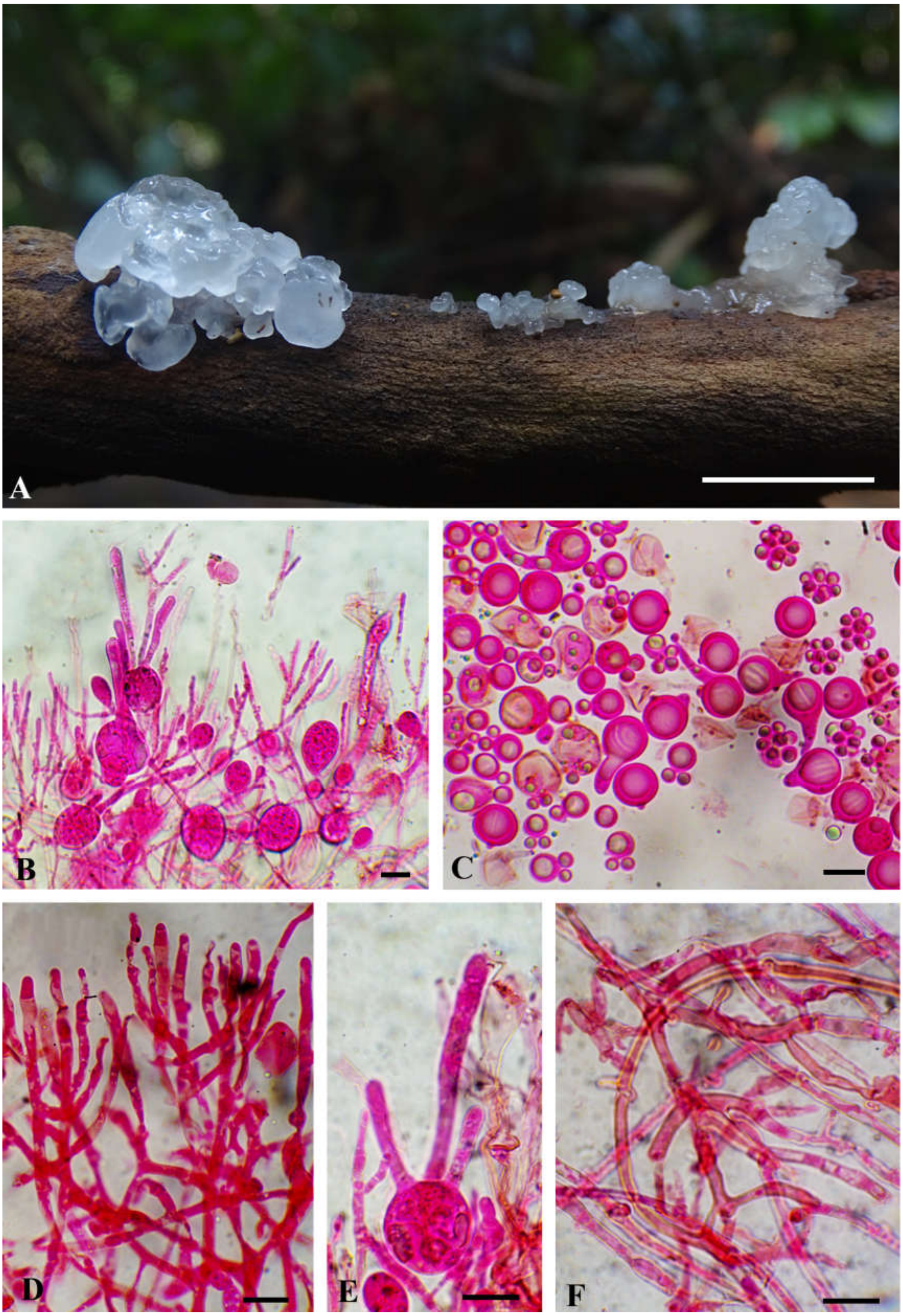


Figure 20: *Tremella taiwanensis*- **A.** Basidiomata; **B.** Hymenium with basidia and hyphidia; **C.** Basidiospoes with budding and direct germination; **D.** Hyphidia; **E.** Basidia; **F.** Tramal hyphae. Scale bars: A=10mm, B-F=10µm.

Specimen examined: INDIA. Kerala State, Malappuram District, University of Calicut campus, 16 June 2022, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT316; Kozhikode District, Kakkad, 13 December 2023, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT356.

Habitat: On dead wood.

Comment: Morpho-molecular data identify the Kerala collection as *T. taiwanensis.* According to Chen (1998), monokaryotic conidia were present on the apex of epibasidia, side of epibasidia, and on basidia. However, these were not observed in the Kerala specimen. In addition, Chen (1998) observed hyphidia rarely in his specimen, but Kerala specimen has abundant hyphidia in the hymenium.

In the phylogenetic tree, the ITS sequence of the present collection clustered along other *T. taiwanensis* sequences with 97% bootstrap value (Figure 54). There are no records of this species from India till date.

Tremella **species 3**

Figure 21

Basidiocarp 10–36 × 6–29 mm, firm gelatinous, gyrose to cerebriform, broadly attached to the substratum, bright orangish when fresh and dull white to dull yellow and when dry. Host not observed. Spore print not obtained.

Hymenium hyaline in water. **Hyphidia** 2–4.5 µm wide, branched, guttulate, abundant, septate, thin-walled with clamp-connections. **Basidia** 29–34 × 26–32 µm, subglobose to globose, two to four celled, longitudinally septate, thin-walled, guttulate, hyaline. **Epibasidia** 70–90 × 6–7 µm. **Basidiospores** 14–18 × 14–19 µm (Q = 0.83–1.13 µm, Qm = 0.95 µm), subglobose to globose, hyaline, thin-walled, smooth, guttulate, apiculate. Germinating by budding yeast cells and repetition. **Yeast cells** 5–8 × 5–8 µm, globose, thin-walled, guttulate. Tramal hyphae 2–5 µm wide, slightly thick- to thick-walled, smooth, hyaline, gelatinous, with loop-like and normal clamp-connections. **Haustoria** rare, with basal clamp-connection. Haustorial hyphae branched, more than one hyphae from a haustorial cell.

Holotype: INDIA. Kerala State, Palakkad District, Silent Valley National Park, 24 October 2019, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT195.

Habitat: On dead wood.

Specimen examined: INDIA, Kerala State, Malappuram District, University of Calicut campus, 16 July 2018, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT9; Kozhikode District, Kuttyadi, 14 October 2018, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT32.

Comment: *Tremella* species 3 is characterised by gyrose to cerebriform, orangish basidiocarp, thin-walled, branched abundant hyphidia with clamp-connections, and rare occurrence of haustoria with branched haustorial hyphae. *Tremella* species 3 is closely related to *T. cerebriformis, T. salmonea* Xin Zhan Liu and F.Y. Bai, *T. zhejiangensis* F. Wu, L.F. Fan and Y.C. Dai and *T. taiwanensis* based on the morphological and molecular data*. Tremella cerebriformis* has larger basidiospores (17–25 × 18–24 μm) compared to *T.* species 3 (14–18 × 14–19 μm) (Chen 1998). *Tremella salmonea* has narrow tramal hyphae (2.0–3.5 μm wide), rare occurrence of hyphidia and haustoria with single hyphae (Zhao *et al*. 2019), whereas, the current specimen has wider tramal hyphae (2–5 μm wide), abundant occurrence of hyphidia and have haustoria with branched multiple haustorial hyphae. *Tremella* species 3 differs from *T. zhejiangensis* by the abundance of hyphidia, where *T. zhejiangensis* have occational presence of non septate hyphidia (Fan *et al.* 2021b). *Tremella taiwanensis* is whitish yellow in colour, and have smaller basidia (21–31 × 20–27 μm) and producing monokaryotic conidia on the apex and sides of epibasidia, basidia and directly from basidia (Chen 1998). *Tremella* species 3 have orangish basidiocarp, larger basidia (29–34 × 26–32 μm) and the production of conidia from epibasidia or basidia have not been observed.

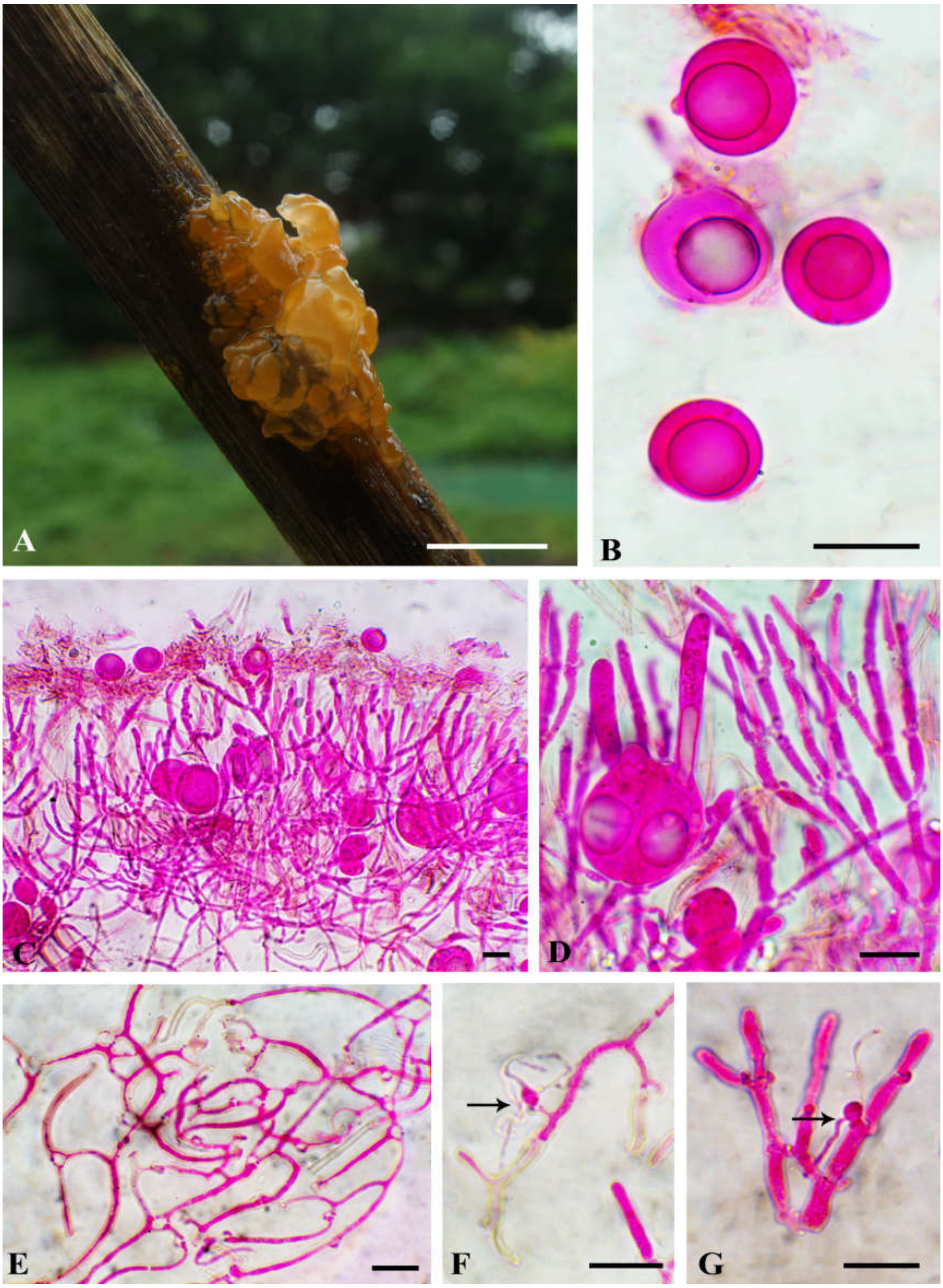


Figure 21: *Tremella* species 3- **A.** Basidiocarp; **B.** Basidiospores; **C.** Hymenium with basidia, hyphidia and basidiospores; **D.** Basidia with hyphidia; **E.** Tramal hyphae with clamp-connections; **F.** Branching, multiple haustorial hyphae from a haustorial cell in trama; **G.** Haustoria in hyphidia. Scale bars: A=10mm, B-G=10µm.

Phylogenetic analysis using molecular data also supports the novelty of *Tremella* species 3 (Figure 54). The sequences generated from holotype and additional collection formed a sister clade to *T. zhejiangensis* and *T. cerebriformis* with 98% bootstrap support value. In the phylogenetic tree, *Tremella* species 3 clustered with *mesenterica* group *sensu* Chen. According to Chen (1998), the *mesenterica* group is characterised by whitish yellow to orange, larger (more than 1 cm) basidiocarp, loose hymenial, subhymenial structure and presence of hyphidia in the hymenium. All these characters support the morphological and phylogenetic placement of *Tremella* species 3.

Unidentified taxa under Tremellales:

Cryptococcaceae taxon

Figure 22

Conidiomata 8–59 × 5–9 mm, soft gelatinous, cerebriform, coalescing together to form large masses, resupinate, whitish when fresh to pale brown when dry. Host is an unidentified ascocarp. Spore print not obtained.

Conidia emerging from sides of conidiophore. Conidia 6–9 × 4.5–5.5 µm (Q = 1.09–1.8 µm, Qm = 1.53 µm) subglobose to broadly ellipsoid, guttulate, thin-walled. **Tramal hyphae** 5–9 µm, thick-walled, branched, gelatinous with prominent clamp-connections.

Specimens examined: INDIA. Kerala State, Palakkad District, Silent Valley National Park, 24 June 2022, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT323; ZGCAT324.

Habitat: On dead wood.

Comments: In the phylogenetic analysis, it is clear that the Kerala specimen belongs to Cryptococcaceae family. Cryptococcaceae consists of three genera: *Kwoniella*, *Cryptococcus*, and *Teunia* (Li *et al.* 2020). In *Teunia*, sexual reproduction is not known and they produce cream to yellow mucoid colonies with budding cells. Ballistoconidia, pseudohyphae and hyphae are not formed in *Teunia* members (Li *et al.* 2020). Conidiomata and hyphae formation are not reported in any species of *Teunia*. The present species is morphologically distinct from other *Teunia* members by the presence of true hyphae and conidiomata. In phylogenetic analysis (Figure 54), *Teunia* members form a distinct clade from Cryptococcaceae taxon with 84% bootstrap value.

Kwoniella are characterised by the absence of basidiocarp, ballistoconidia, ballistospores and presence of different types of basidia, which may globose, ovoid, lageniform or navicular with longitudinal, transverse or oblique septa (Statzell-Tallman *et al.* 2008). *Kwoniella* species are saprobic in nature (Findley *et al.* 2009, Guerreiro *et al.* 2013, Liu *et al.* 2015b, Coelho *et al.* 2023). In the phylogenetic analysis using combined ITS-LSU regions, the present taxon deviates from the major clade of *Kwoniella* (clade of 7 *Kwoniella* species including the type species *Kwoniella mangrovensis* Statzell, Belloch and Fell). Along with Cryptococcaceae taxon, *K. shandongensis* R. Chen, Yuan M. Jiang and S.C. Wei ex M. Groenew. and Q.M. Wang and *K. newhampshirensis* K. Sylvester, Q.M. Wang and Hittinger also deviating from the major clade with 76% support value. Morphologically the present taxon differs from *Kwoniella.*

Basidiocarp formation is not reported in the genus *Cryptococcus*, whereas true hyphae may be present after mating. Cylindrical, spheropedunculate, slender basidia, and four chains of bacilliform to globose or obpyriform basidiospores are the characteristic feature of *Cryptococcus* (Liu *et al.* 2015b). Phylogentically, the present taxon is distinct from *Cryptococcus.* Cryptococcaceae taxon should be studied further with additional collections and gene regions to confirm its taxonomic identity.

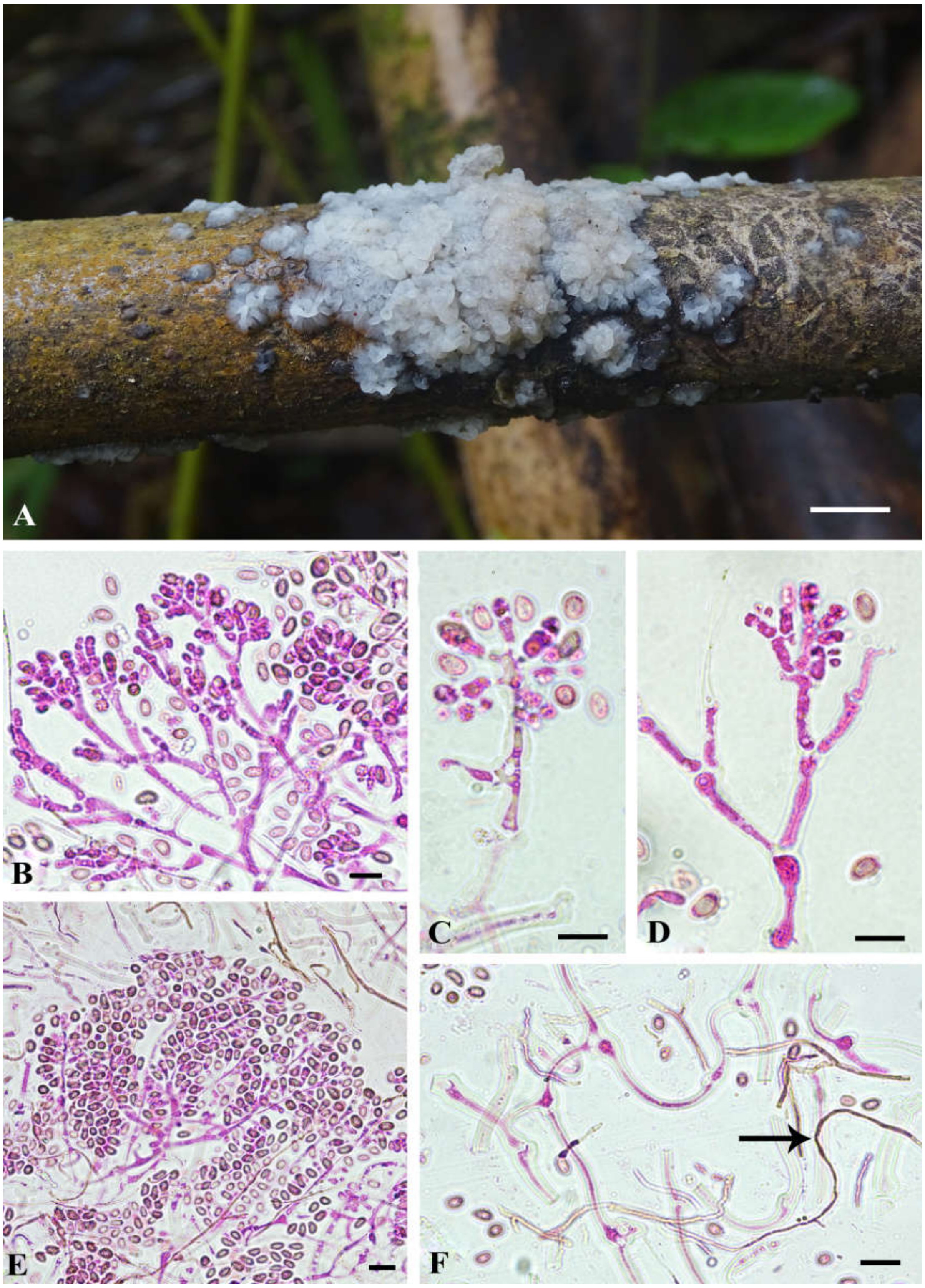


Figure 22: Cryptococcaceae taxon- **A.** Basidiocarp; **B-E.** Conidiophores and conidiospores; **F.** Tramal hyphae, conidiospores and suspecting host hyphae (arrow). Scale bars: A=10mm, B-F=10µm.

4.2.2. Taxonomic descriptions of Dacrymycetales

Calocera Fries

Basidiocarp erect, simple to branched, cylindrical, clavate, fusiform, spathulate. Branched or forked at tip, palmately lobed, with or without a sterile stipe. Firm gelatinous when fresh, drying to hard texture, pale yellow to golden yellow, hymenium amphigenous which covers one third of the total area, smooth or wrinkled. Hyphal composition homogenous, distinctly zonate. Central core zone of compactly packed parallel hyphae surrounded by a zone of loosely arranged hyphae (subhymenium) and outer hymenium consisting of basidia and hyphidia. Hyphidia cylindrical to clavate. Basidia forked and bifurcating, probasidia cylindrical to clavate. Basidiospores curved, cylindrical, elliptic to slightly allantoid, 1–3 septate, either directly germinate by forming a germ tube or forms conidia.

Calocera cornea (Batsch) Fr., Stirp. agri femsion. 5: 67 (1827) [1825-27]

Synonyms:
Calocera aculeiformis (Bull.) Chevall., Fl. gén. env. Paris (Paris) 1: 112 (1826)
Calocera cornea f. *gracilis* Kobayasi, Sci. Rep. Tokyo Bunrika Daig., Sect. B 4: 223 (1939)
Calocera cornea var. *minima* Coker, J. Elisha Mitchell scient. Soc. 35(3): 182 (1920) [1919]
Calocera cornea var. *subsimplex* Bres., in Schulzer, Hedwigia 24(4): 149 (1885)
Calocera cornes (Batsch) Fr., Stirp. agri femsion. 5: 67 (1827) [1825-27]
Calocera palmata (Schumach.) Fr., Epicr. syst. mycol. (Upsaliae): 581 (1838) [1836-1838]
Calocera striata (Hoffm.) Fr., Epicr. syst. mycol. (Upsaliae): 582 (1838) [1836-1838]
Clavaria aculeiformis Bull., Hist. Champ. Fr. (Paris) 1(1): 214 (1791)
Clavaria cincta (Pers.) Secretan, Mycogr. Suisse 3: 252 (1833)
Clavaria cornea Batsch, Elench. fung. (Halle): 139 (1783)
Clavaria cornea var. *aculeiformis* (Bull.) Pers., Syn. meth. fung. (Göttingen) 2: 596 (1801)
Clavaria cornea var. *cincta* Pers., Comm. fung. clav. (Lipsiae): 54 (1797)
Clavaria cornea var. *communis* Alb. and Schwein., Consp. fung. (Leipzig): 288 (1805)
Clavaria cornea var. *major* (O.F. Müll.) Pers., Syn. meth. fung. (Göttingen) 2: 596 (1801)
Clavaria cornea var. *striata* (Hoffm.) Pers., Syn. meth. fung. (Göttingen) 2: 596 (1801)
Clavaria major O.F. Müll., Schr. Ges. naturf. Freunde, Berlin 3: 351 (1777)
Clavaria medullaris Holmsk., Beata Ruris Otia FUNGIS DANICIS 1: 80 (1790)
Clavaria striata Hoffm., Deutschl. Fl., Zweiter Theil (Erlangen): tab. 7, fig. 1 (1796) [1795]
Corynoides cornea (Batsch) Gray, Nat. Arr. Brit. Pl. (London) 1: 654 (1821)
Tremella aculeiformis (Bull.) Pers., Mycol. eur. (Erlanga) 1: 106 (1822)
Tremella palmata Schumach., Enum. pl. (Kjbenhavn) 2: 442 (1803)

Figure 23

Basidiocarp 9–17 × 1–1.5 mm wide, firm gelatinous, stipitate, cylindrical, attenuate, rarely forked, sometimes branched, gregarious, discrete, yellow to orangish yellow when fresh, paler towards base, orangish when dry.

Basidiocarp organised in to three zones in transverse section. **Hymenium** amphigenous except towards the basal area, composed of basidia and hyphidia. **Hyphidia** 20–33 × 1.5–3 µm, cylindrical, unbranched, rarely septate, guttulate, thin- to slightly thick-walled. **Basidia** 14–24 × 3.5–4 µm, cylindrical to clavate, bifurcating, guttulate, thin- to slightly thick-walled. **Basidiospores** 7.5–9 × 3–4 µm (Q = 2–2.8 µm, Qm = 2.3 µm), ellipsoid, guttulate, apiculate, 0–1 septate, centraly constricted in septate spores, thin-walled. **Tramal hyphae** 2–4.5 µm, gelatinised, guttulate, smooth and roughened hyphae, thin- to slightly thick-walled, without clamp-connections. **Marginal hyphae** 120–140 µm wide, present in the sterile basal portion, compactly arranged, intertwined, cylindrical to irregularly shaped, branched, thick-walled, gelatinised, often with inflated tip.

Specimens examined: INDIA. Kerala State, Malappuram District, University of Calicut Campus, 16 July 2018, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT12; 30 September 2018, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT36; Kozhikode District, The Zamorin's Guruvayurappan College campus, 25 June 2019, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT55; ZGCAT56; Kannur District, Aralam, 28 June 2019, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT58; 29 June 2019, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT69; Kozhikode District, Kakkad, 9 August 2020, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT214; Malappuram District, Valluvassery, 13 January 2021, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT223; Kozhikode District, The Zamorin's Guruvayurappan College campus, 5 January 2021, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT229; Thiruvananthapuram District, Ammayambalam, 2 October 2021, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT287.

Habitat: On dead wood.

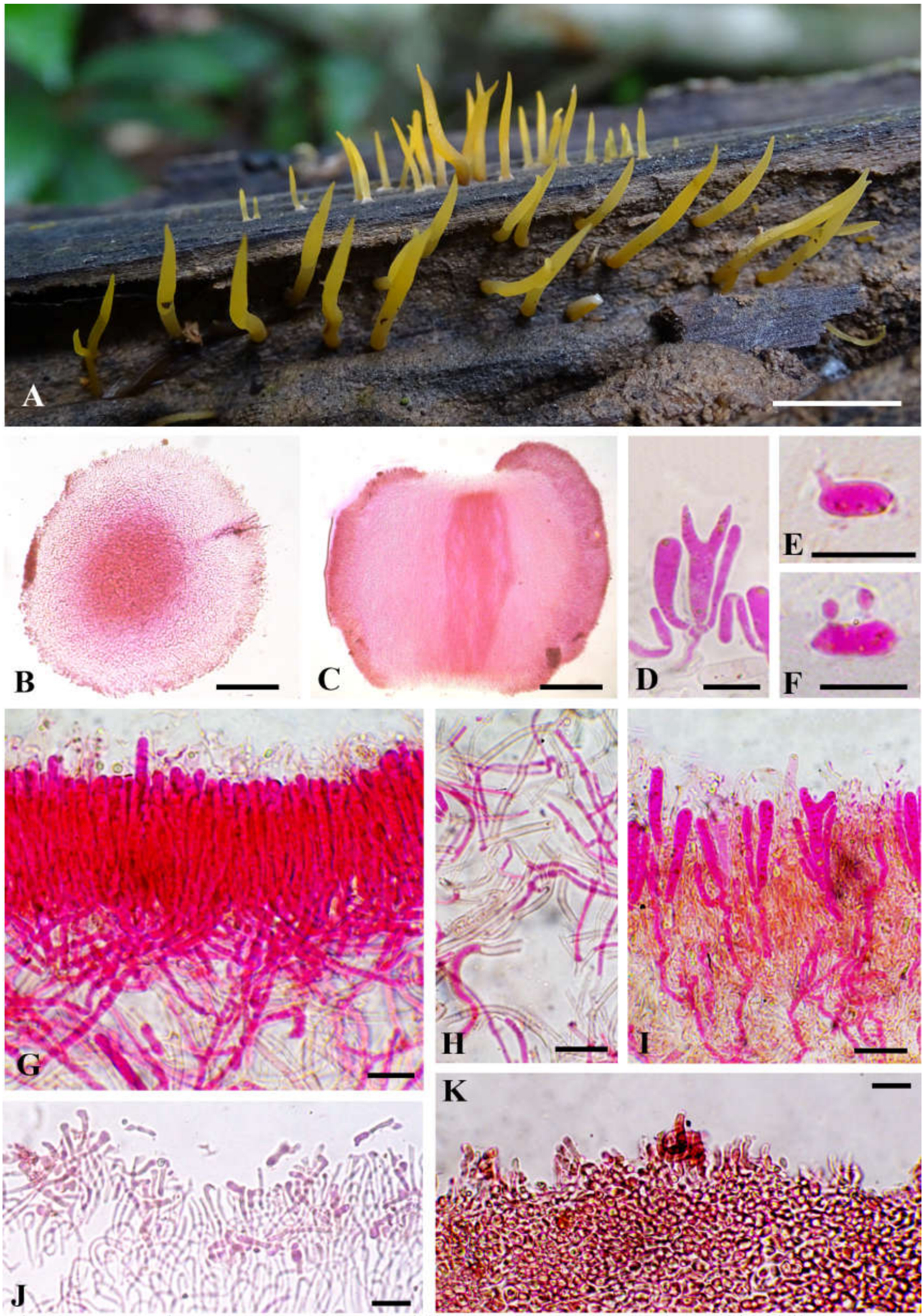


Figure 23: *Calocera cornea*- **A.** Basidiocarp; **B.** Cross-section of basidiocarp; **C.** Longitudinal section of basidiocarp; **D.** Basidia; **E&F.** Basidiospores; **G.** Hymenium; **H.** Tramal hyphae; **I.** Basidia in hymenium; **J&K**. Marginal hairs. Scale bars: A=10mm, B&C=100 µm, D-K=10µm.

Comments: *Calocera cornea* is commonly distributed in Kerala state. It is characterised by the cylindrical orangish yellow basidiocarp with zonation in the cross section, single septate basidiospores, unbranched hyphidia and tramal hyphae without clamp-connections. Morphologicaly and phylogenetically, *C. cornea* is closely related *C. viscosa*. Both the species have 0-1 septate basidiospores and lack of clamp-connections. However, *C. cornea* has simple cylindrical basidiocarp and *C. viscosa* has repeatedly dichotomous, large basidiocarp that may be up to 100 mm high (McNabb 1965a). Mohanan (2011) has previously reported this species from Kerala State.

Guepiniopsis Patouillard

Basidiocarp firm gelatinous, sessile, substipitate, stipitate with cupulate or obliquely cupulate pileus. Hyphae thin-walled, with or without clamp-connections. Stipe and sterile surfaces covered with a palisade of cortical hairs/ marginal hairs. Each of the cortical hairs may thin or thick-walled, septate, inflates at its end and sometimes appears as catenulate chains. Hymenium limited to the interior of the cupulate pileus, smooth. Basidia cylindrical to subclavate, bifurcating. Basidiospores cylindrical to curved cylindrical, apiculate, 1–3 septate. Germination by germ tube or conidia formation.

Guepiniopsis buccina (Pers.) L.L. Kenn., Mycologia 50: 888 (1959) [1958]

Figure 24

Basidiocarp 3–5 × 3–9 mm, firm gelatinous, gregarious, stipitate and pileate. Stipe central, widening towards pileus. Pileus cupulate or obliquely cupulate, expands and widen on aging, have longitudinal ribs on external surface. Pale yellowish to yellow when fresh, more yellowish towards base. Orangish yellow when dry.

Hymenium limited to the interior of the cup, consists of basidia intertwined with hyphidia. **Basidia** 28–48 × 4–5 µm, thin-walled, cylindrical to narrowly clavate, apically bifurcating. **Hyphidia** 31–52 × 2.5–3.5 µm, narrow, septate, cylindrical, thin-walled. **Basidiospores** 11–13 × 3.5–6 µm (Q = 2–3 µm, Qm = 2.43 µm), oblong to subcylindrical, 0–3 septate, thin-walled, guttulate, apiculate. Germination by producing conidia or by direct germination with germ tube. **Marginal hyphae** present on abhymenial surface of pileus and stipe, a palisade of thick-walled, septate, gelatinised hyphae with rounded apex. **Tramal hyphae** 2–7 µm wide, thick-walled up to 1.5 µm, smooth and roughened, septate, ring like thickening around septa with bulbous swelling and without clamp-connections.

Specimens examined: INDIA. Kerala State, Palakkad District, Silent Valley National Park, 23 October 2019, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT179.

Habitat: On dead wood.

Comments: *Guepiniopsis buccina* is characterised by stipitate, cupulate basidiocarp with longitudinal striations on the external surface, lack of clamp-connections and thick-walled, septate, heavily gelatinised marginal hyphae. The present specimen perfectly fits with the description of *G. buccina* based on morphologicaly features (McNabb 1965b). According to McNabb (1965b), the species have a world-wide distribution, but not a common species in any country. This is the first report of genus *Guepiniopsis* from India. It is morphologicaly distinct from other members of the genus like *G. suecica* (McNabb) Jülich, *G. estonica* (Raitv.) M. Dueñas and *G. oresbia* Rangkuti and Rifai by the number of septations in basidiospores. All these three species have more than three septations in basidiospore (Rangkuti and Rifai 1975, Dueñas 2005). This is a new genus and species record from Kerala State.

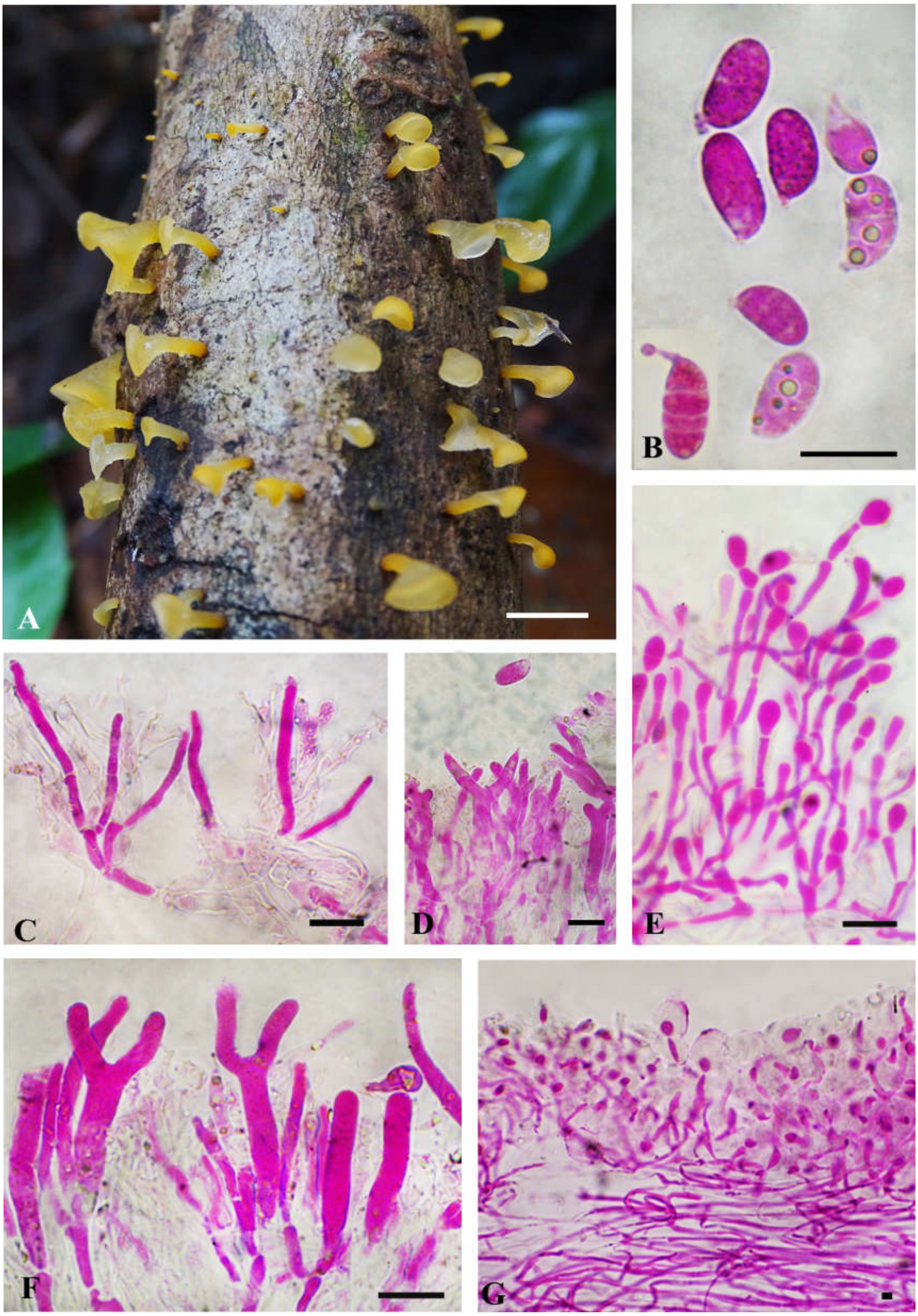


Figure 24: *Guepiniopsis buccina*- **A.** Basidiocarp; **B.** Basidiospores; **C.** Basidioles and hyphidia; **D&F.** Hymenium with basidia and basidiospore; **E.** Marginal hairs on the hymenium; **G.** Marginal hairs on the stipe. Scale bars: A=10mm, B-G=10µm.

Dacryopinax Martin

Basidiocarp is stipitate, with a spathulate, petaloid, flabellate, cupulate, obliquely cupulate, inversely cupulate, or foliose morphology, and may be occasionally lobed, firm gelatinous to cartilaginous, generally homogenous, thin- or thick-walled hyphae. Cortical hairs thin- or thick-walled, cylindrical or inflated, septate. Hymenium unilateral, superior, rarely amphigenous, smooth, folded or papillate. Probasidia cylindrical or subclavate, basidiospores cylindrical to curved-cylindrical, apiculate, 1–3 septate, germination by conidia and/or germ tubes.

Dacryopinax indacocheae Lowy, Mycologia 51: 848 (1961) [1959]

Figure 25

Basidiocarp 9–13 × 7–17 mm, firm gelatinous, stipitate, flabelliform, margin wavy, wrinkled inferior hymenium, discrete. Yellowish orange when fresh, turning to brownish orange to orange when dry.

Hymenium unilateral, composed of basidia intertwined with hyphidia. **Hyphidia** 23–30 × 2–3 µm, cylindrical, unbranched, thin-to slightly thick-walled. **Basidia** 25–40 × 3–6 µm wide, cylindrical to clavate, guttulate, apicaly furcate, thin-to slightly thick-walled. **Basidiospores** 8.5–11 × 3.5–4.5 µm (Q = 2.25–3.1µm, Qm = 2.5µm), 0–1 septate, guttulate, apiculate, cylindrical, ellipsoid, phaseoliform, with central constriction, thin-to slightly thick-walled. **Tramal hyphae** 2–5.5 µm wide, gelatinous, smooth or roughened inflated up to 15 µm in some areas, thick-walled, without clamp-connections. **Marginal hairs** 10–70 µm wide zone, thick-walled, inflated, unbranched, heavily gelatinised, occationaly catenulate, intertwined. Conidiophores and conidia are abundant within the marginal hairs of stipe. Conidiophore thick-walled, gelatinised, irregularly branched, narrow (2–4.5 µm) compared to tramal hyphae and marginal hair.

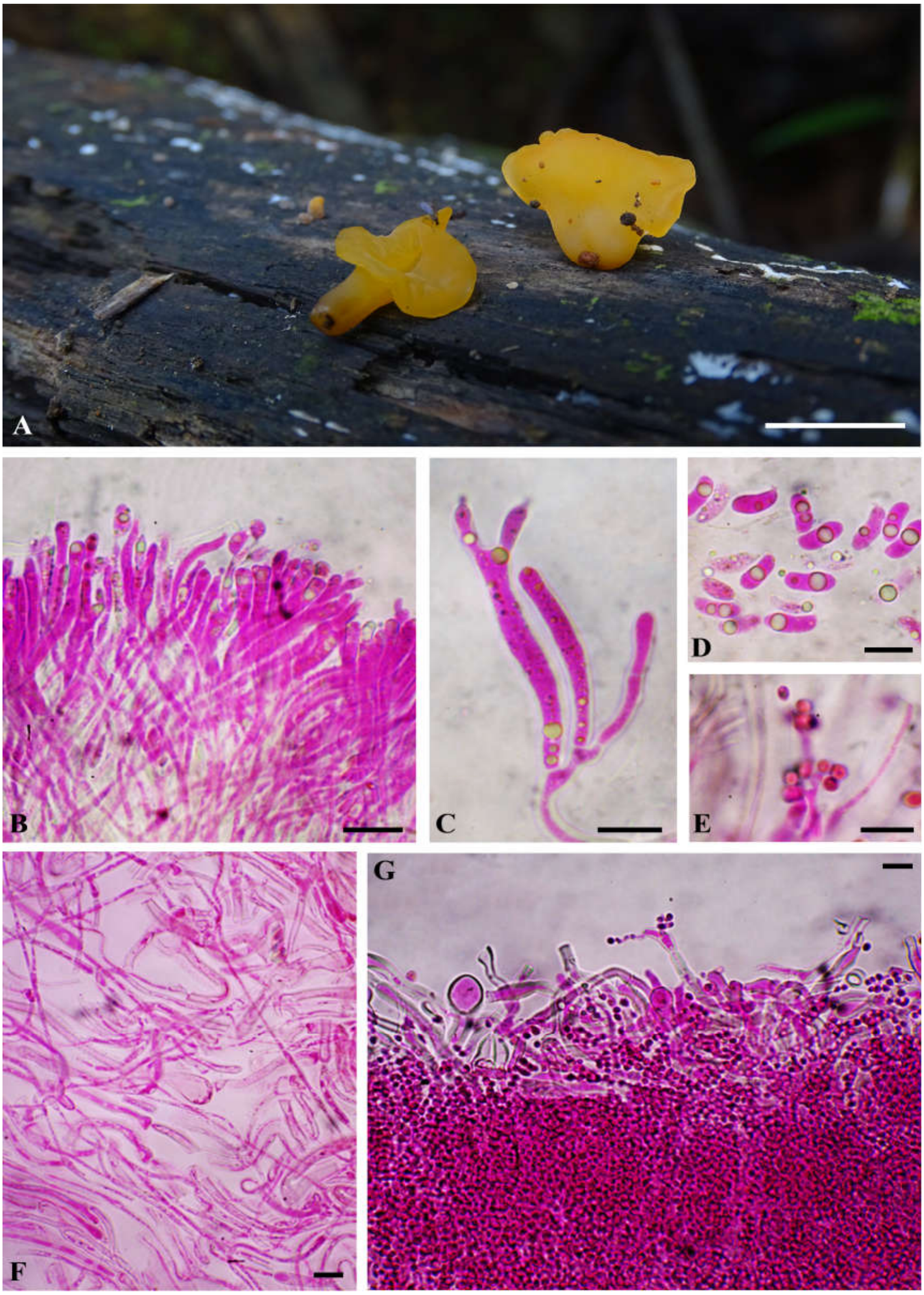


Figure 25: *Dacryopinax indacocheae*- **A.** Basidiocarp; **B.** Hymenium; **C.** Basidia; **D.** Basidiospore; **E.** Conidiogenous cell and conidia; **F.** Tramal hyphae; **G.** Marginal hyphae with conidiogenous cells and conidia. Scale bars: A=10mm, B-G=10µm.

Specimens examined: INDIA. Kerala State, Malappuram District, Vaniyambuzha, 27 October 2020, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT222.

Habitat: On dead wood.

Comments: Stipitate-pileate with foliose, lobed basidiocarp having 0–1 septate basidiospores, and thick-walled inflated vesicles in the marginal areas of stipe are the characteristic features of *D. indacocheae*. The type specimen of *D. indacocheae* is tan when fresh, foliose with 20 mm in height and 3 mm in width (Lowy 1959). The current basidiocarp is yellowish orange when fresh, shorter compared to type specimen. Excluding these characters, the current specimen is identical with the basidia, basidiospore and vesicles features (Lowy 1959, McNabb 1965b).

Dacryopinax maxidorii also has flabellate basidiocarps, 0-1 septate basidiospores and cylindrical to slightly inflated unbranched marginal hairs similar to the current specimen. But, *D. maxidorii* larger with 50mm wide, deeply branched pileus and elongated, firmly rooted stalk which is contrasting to the short (17mm wide) pileus and short, broad (5–8 mm long and 4–7 mm wide) stalk of current specimen (Lowy 1981). *Dacryopinax primogenitus* has similarity with the current specimen in basidiocarp shape, colour, basidiospore septation, but *D. primogenitus* has cylindrical, sometimes inflated, entwining and tuft forming, thin-walled cortical hairs (100 × 2.5–3 µm) and spherical to sphaeropedunculate cells of 4–5 µm width (McLaughlin *et al*. 2016). The Kerala specimens have thick-walled, occationaly catenulate, inflated cells up to 13 µm wide, which is the characteristic feature of *D. indacocheae*. There are no records of this species from India till date.

Dacryopinax primogenitus D.J. McLaughlin and E.G. McLaughlin, in McLaughlin, Healy, Kumar, McLaughlin, Shirouzu and Binder, Mycologia 108: 460 (2016)

Figure 26

Basidiocarp 25–32 × 16–25 mm, firm gelatinous, caespitose, stipitate, petaloid, flabelliform, deeply lobed and lobes with crenate margin. Pale yellowish orange when fresh becoming paler (dull orange) when dry.

Hymenium unilateral**,** pale yellowish in water, composed of basidia and hyphidia. **Hyphidia** 40–48 × 2.5–3 µm, narrow, cylindrical, unbranched, thin-walled. **Basidia** 26–35 × 2.5–4.5 µm, cylindrical to narrowly clavate, thin-walled, guttulate, with yellowish guttules, apicaly furcate. **Basidiospores** 7–9.5 × 3–4.4 µm (Q = 1.86–3.1 µm, Qm = 2.39 µm), ellipsoid to oblong with median constriction, 0–1 septate, thin-walled, hyaline. Conidiophores and conidia are abundant throughout the basidiocarp. Conidiophore thin-walled, gelatinised, branched. Conidia 3–4 × 2.5–3 µm, subglobose to ellipsoid, thin-walled. **Crystalline contents** present in the trama. **Tramal hyphae** 2–5 µm wide, gelatinous, inflated up to 12 µm wide in some areas, septa with bulbous swellings, thin- to slightly thick-walled, without clamp-connections. **Marginal hairs** 30–60 µm long, 2–4 µm wide, thin- to slightly thick-walled, unbranched, gelatinised. **Inflated cells** 6–30 µm wide, thin- to slightly thick-walled, gelatinised, abundant in the subcortical zone.

Specimens examined: INDIA. Kerala State, Palakkad District, Silent Valley National Park, 04 July 2019, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT86; 05 July 2019, Anjitha Thomas ZGCAT91; ZGCAT92; Pathanamthitta District, Ranni, 12 April 2022, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT309.

Habitat: On dead wood.

Comments: *Dacryopinax primogenitus* is characterised by flabelliform to spathulate, lobed basidiocarp; inflated cells in the cortex; thin-walled, cylindrical, intertwined marginal hairs; obovate to ellipsoid conidia and, 0–1 septate, thin-walled basidiospores. All these features are present in the

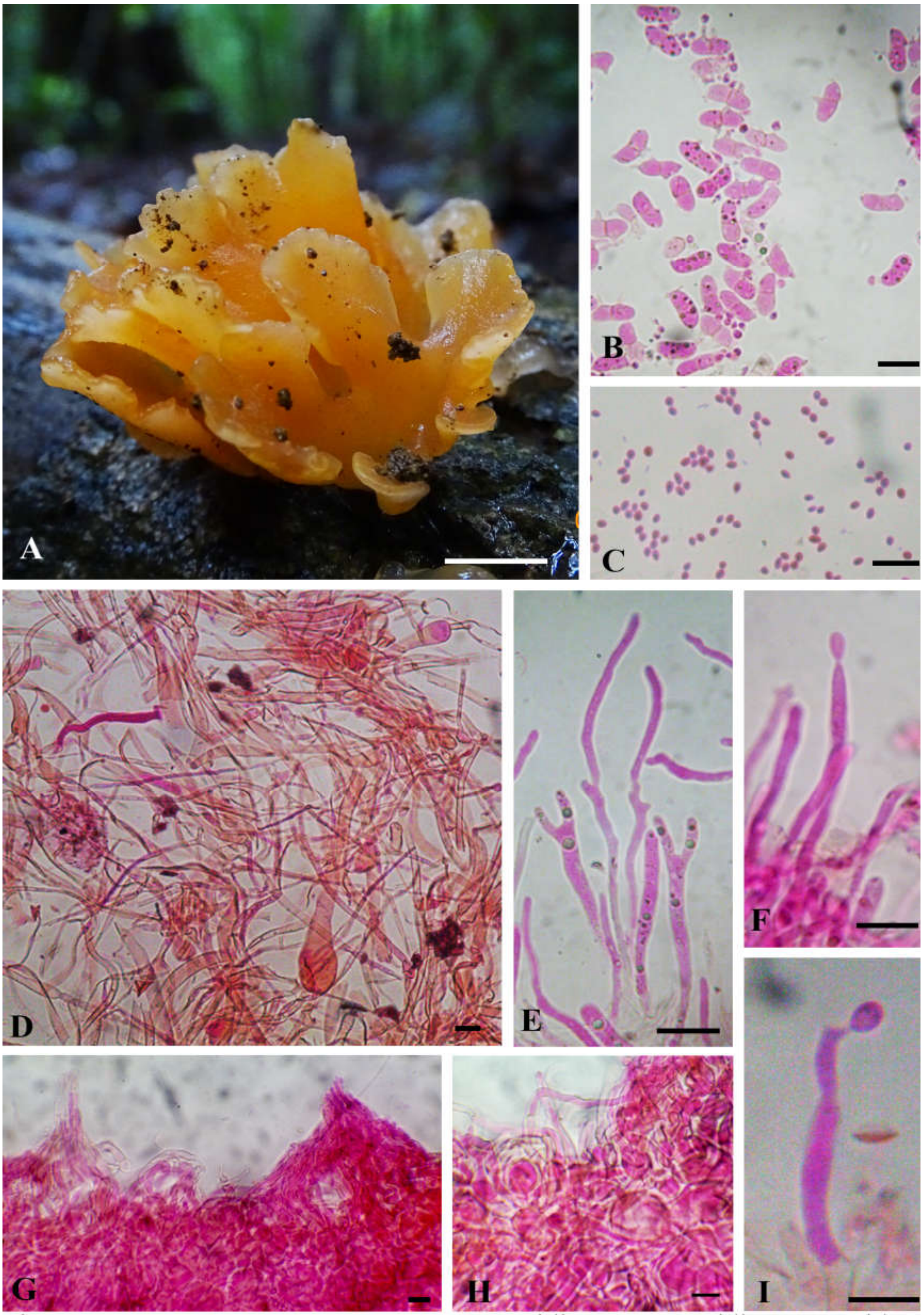


Figure 26: *Dacryopinax primogenitus*- **A.** Basidiocarp; **B.** Basidiospores with microconidia; **C.** Conidia; **D.** Tramal hyphae; **E.** Basidia with conidiophores; **F&I.** Conidiophore and conidia; **G.** Marginal hyphae; **H.** Inflated cells. Scale bars: A=10mm, B-I=10 µm.

specimens collected during this study. *Dacryopinax primogenitus* is closely related to *D. indacocheae* as evident from morphological and molecular data. But, the latter have thick-walled, inflated, catenulate cells in the marginal areas, where *D. primogenitus* have long intertwined unbranched marginal hairs (McNabb 1965b). In the phylogentic analysis, sequences generated in the present study (ZGCAT89: ITS= PP758342, ZGCAT92: ITS= PP758341) clustered with *D. primogenitus* with 97 % support value (Figure 53). *Dacryopinax primogenitus* is originally reported from Costa Rica in 2016. There are no records of this species from India till date.

Dacryopinax yungensis Lowy, Mycologia 5: 849 (1961) [1959]

Figure 27

Basidiocarp 11–19 × 5–14 mm, firm gelatinous, stipitate and pileate, gregarious, initially emerges as conical, cylindrical, turbinate and later pileus expands to flabellate to spathulate. Margin smooth initially, becoming lobed and wavy on maturity. Pale orange to yellowish orange when fresh, turning to orange when dry. Spore print whitish.

Hymenium unilateral, composed of basidia and hyphidia. **Hyphidia** 35–52 × 2–3 μm, narrow, cylindrical, septate, thin-walled. **Basidia** 33–41 × 4–5 μm, slightly thick-walled, cylindrical to narrowly clavate, with yellowish guttules, apicaly. **Basidiospores** 10.5–13 × 4.5–5.5 μm (Q = 2–2.6 μm, Qm = 2.3 μm), obovoid to phaseoliform in side view, subcylindrical to obong in frontal view, apiculate, guttulate, 0–3 septate, thin-septate. Germination by microconidia. Conidiophores emerges from the basidiospores, short, cylindrical to conical, 1.5–3.2 μm long. **Microconidia** 1–2.5 × 1–1.5 μm, subglobose to globose, ellipsoid, thin-walled. **Marginal hairs** of stipe is thick-walled, long, cylindrical, septate, up to 80μm long and 5.5 μm wide. Marginal hairs of abhymenium is shorter and cylindrical to clavate compared to the hair in stipe. **Inflated vesicle like cells** present below the marginal hairs in abhymenium and stipe, 10–15 × 7–9 μm, thick-walled, catenulate, branched, subglobose to globose, broadly

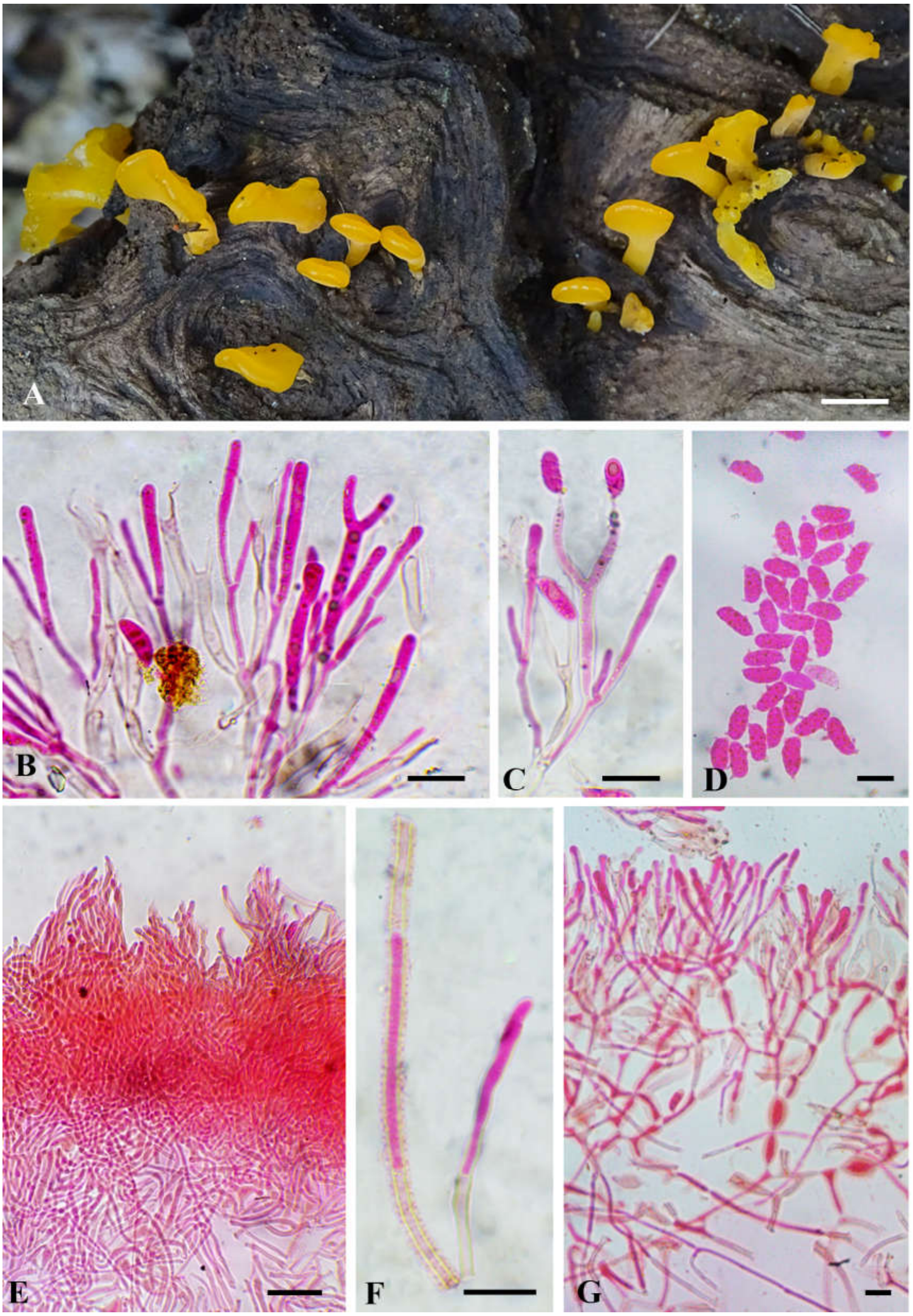


Figure 27: *Dacryopinax yungensis*- **A.** Basidiocarp; **B.** Hymenium; **C.** Basidia; **D.** Basidiospores; **E.** Marginal hairs on stipe; **F.** Smooth and rough tramal hyphae; **G.** Abhymenium. Scale bars: A=10mm, B-G=10µm.

fusiform, ellipsoid, shapeless, clavate, prominent in the zone just below the abhymenium, than subcortical zone of stipe. **Tramal hyphae** 2–4.5 µm wide, thick-walled, smooth and roughened, with bulbous septa and without clamp-connections.

Specimens examined: INDIA. Kerala State, Palakkad District, Silent Valley National Park, 23 October 2019, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT182. Kannur District, Kannavam forest, 15 October 2022, Vaishnavi M., ZGCAT338.

Habitat: On dead wood.

Comments: *Dacryopinax yungensis* is characterised by flabellate to spathulate basidiocarp, 0–3 septate basidiospores, cylindrical long intertwined marginal hairs in stipe, cylindrical to clavate short hairs on abhymenium, and inflated vesicle like cells prominent in the abhymenium. *Dacryopinax yungensis* is closely related to *D. dennisii* McNabb and *D. petaliformis* in having 0–3 septate basidiospores, and cylindrical to inflated marginal hairs (McNabb 1965b). But these two species lack vesicle-like cells. There are no records of this species from India so far.

Dacryopinax petaliformis (Berk. and M.A. Curtis) McNabb , New Zealand Journal of Botany 3: 70 (1965)

Synonym:
Guepinia petaliformis Berk. and M.A. Curtis, in Berkeley, Grevillea 2(no. 13): 5 (1873)

Figure 28

Basidiocarp 9–18 × 2–6 mm, firm gelatinous, caespitose, gregarious, initially conical to cylindrical, pileus becoming spathulate to irregularly lobed, solid, hollow base observed in some large basidiocarps. Yellowish orange, paler towards the base, becoming reddish orange when dry.

Hymenium unilateral, sometimes limited to the tip portion, pale yellowish in water, composed of basidia and hyphidia. **Hyphidia** 20–40 × 2–4 µm, narrow, cylindrical, unbranched, thin-walled. **Basidia** 25–44 × 3–6 µm, cylindrical to narrowly clavate, thick-walled, guttulate, apicaly furcate. **Basidiospores** 10–15 × 3–5 µm (Q = 2.3–3.2 µm, Qm = 2.7 µm) cylindrical, 0–3 septate, thin-walled, thin septate, hyaline. **Crystalline contents** present in the trama. **Tramal hyphae** 2–5 µm wide, gelatinous, inflated up to 6 µm in some areas, slightly inflated towards the septum in some hyphae, slightly thick- to thick-walled, smooth and roughened hyphae, without clamp-connections. **Marginal hairs** formed of both inflated cells and cylindrical hyphae. Inflated, catenulate cells, 4–8 µm wide, thick-walled, gelatinised are common in the abhymenium. In the cortical zone of stipe, 4–6 µm wide occasionaly branched, gelatinous, thick-walled, intertwining hyphae are present.

Specimens examined: INDIA. Kerala State, Kozhikode District, Kakkayam, 26 October 2018, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT37; Palakkad District, Silent Valley National Park, 24 October 2019, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT188; Wayanad District, Kuruva islets, 20 April 2022, Salna N., ZGCAT310; Palakkad District, Parambikulam, 12 June 2022, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT313; Thrissur District, Sholayar, 20 October 2022, Jeena Rose Pious, ZGCAT340; ZGCAT341.

Habitat: On dead wood.

Comments: Red brown basidiocarp, presence of simple or occasionally branched, thick-walled, septate, often inflated marginal hairs, 0–3 septate basidiospores are the characteristic features of *D. petaliformis. Dacryopinax petaliformis* is similar to *D. primogenitus* by the orangish red basidiocarp and inflated thick-walled marginal hairs. However, the former has 3-septate basidiospores, whereas the latter has 1-septate basidiospores. When compared to *D. yungensis*, *D. petaliformis* lack inflated cells in the subhymanial region of basidiocarp (McNabb 1965b).

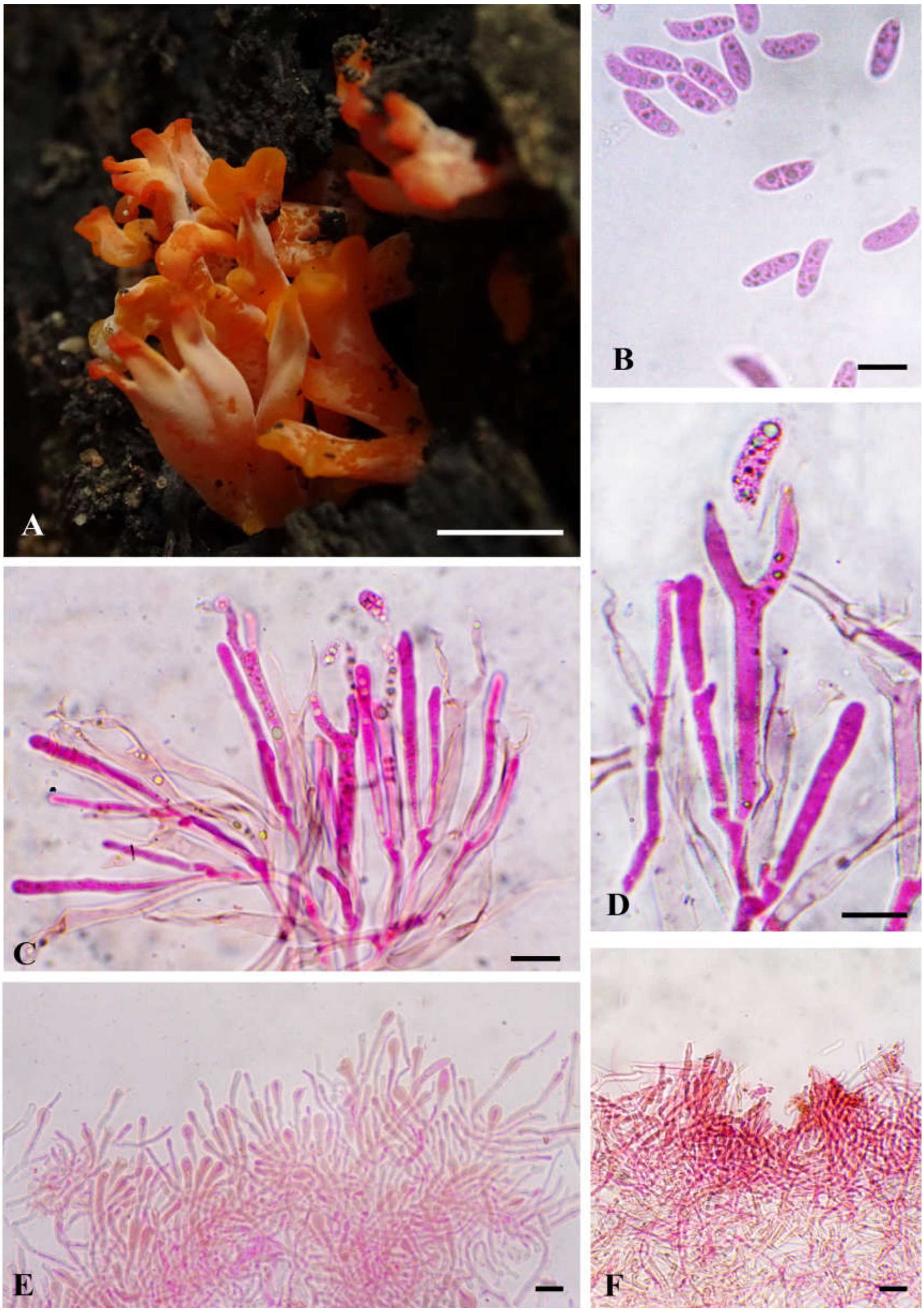


Figure 28: *Dacryopinax petaliformis*- **A.** Basidiocarp; **B.** Basidiospores; **C.** Hymenium; **D.** Basidia and basidiospore; **E&F.** Marginal hairs. Scale bars: A=10mm, B-F=10µm.

Out of six collections, four of them were infected by an unidentified tremellaceous member. The infected basidiocarps looked perfect externally without any colour or shape variation. But in microscopic preparations, parasitic hyphae with clamp-connections, conidiophores and haustoria were observed intertwined with host hyphae. Due to the presence of haustoria, we suspect that the parasite is a tremellaceous member. There are no records of this species from India till date.

Dendrodacrys J.C. Zamora, A. Savchenko, Gonz.-Cruz, Prieto-García, Olariaga and Ekman

Basidiocarps firm to soft gelatinous when fresh, sessile or stipitate, rooting base may be present or absent, pulvinate to depressed, spathulate to foliose, yellow, orange to brown. Hymenium may be amphigenous or limited to the upper part of the basidiocarp. Clamp-connection may be present or absent. Terminal cells of marginal/cortical hyphae, cylindrical to narrowly clavate, and thin- to thick-walled. Tramal hyphae mostly thin-walled. Basidia bisterigmate, bispored, cylindrical to clavate, rarely ± urniform. Hyphidia branched. Branched hyphidia may extend beyond the level of basidia. Basidiospores 0–3 septate, hyaline, thin- to thick-walled, subglobose to cylindrical-allantoid. Spore print cream to orange. Microconidia not common, ellipsoid to cylindrical. Cell cytoplasm with guttules and with carotenoides.

Dendrodacrys paraphysatum (L.S. Olive) J.C. Zamora and A. Savchenko, in Zamora, Savchenko, González-Cruz, Prieto-García, Olariaga and Ekman, Fungal Systematics and Evolution 9: 41 (2022)

Synonym:
Dacrymyces paraphysatus L.S. Olive, Bull. Torrey bot. Club 85: 106 (1958)

Figure 29

Basidiocarps 10–45 × 1–2 mm, gelatinous, sessile, emerging as pustules, later coalesces to form applanate, cerebriform masses. Orangish yellow when young becoming amber brown to dark grey with age and on drying.

Hymenium limited to the upper surface of basidiocarp. Basidia intermixed with hyphidia. **Hyphidia** 28–49 × 1.5–3 µm, long, narrow, hyaline, profusely branched, septate, guttulate, with clamp-connections, hyphidia surpassing the level of young basidia. **Basidia** 30–59 × 3–6 µm hyaline, slightly thick- to thick-walled, guttulate, cylindrical to narrowly clavate, apically furcate, basal clamp-connection present. **Basidiospores** 12.5–17 × 5–8 µm (Q = 2–2.6 µm, Qm = 2.37 µm), 0–3 septate, with guttules, apiculate, ellipsoid to phaseoliform, thick-walled and thick septate. **Germination** not observed. **Marginal hairs** 15–24 × 2–2.5 µm, cylindrical, slightly thick- to thick-walled, with clamp-connections. **Tramal hyphae** 2–5 µm wide, slightly thick- to thick-walled, gelatinous, smooth or roughened, with clamp-connections, swollen up to 11 µm towards septa.

Specimens examined: India. Kerala State, Malappuram District, University of Calicut campus, 10 July 2018, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT7; Palakkad District, Silent Valley National Park, 24 October 2019, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT196; Malappuram Disctrict, Vanniyambuzha, 27 October 2020, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT219; Kozhikode District, Kakkad, 13 December 2023, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT358.

Habitat: On dead wood.

Comments: Basidiocarp pustulate to applanate, cerebriform, easily coalescing, profusely branched hyphidia, 0–3 septate, thick-walled and thick septate basidiospores, and presence of clamp-connections are the characteristic features of *D. paraphysatum.* Characters of the collections fit with the description of the species by Savchenko *et al.* (2022).

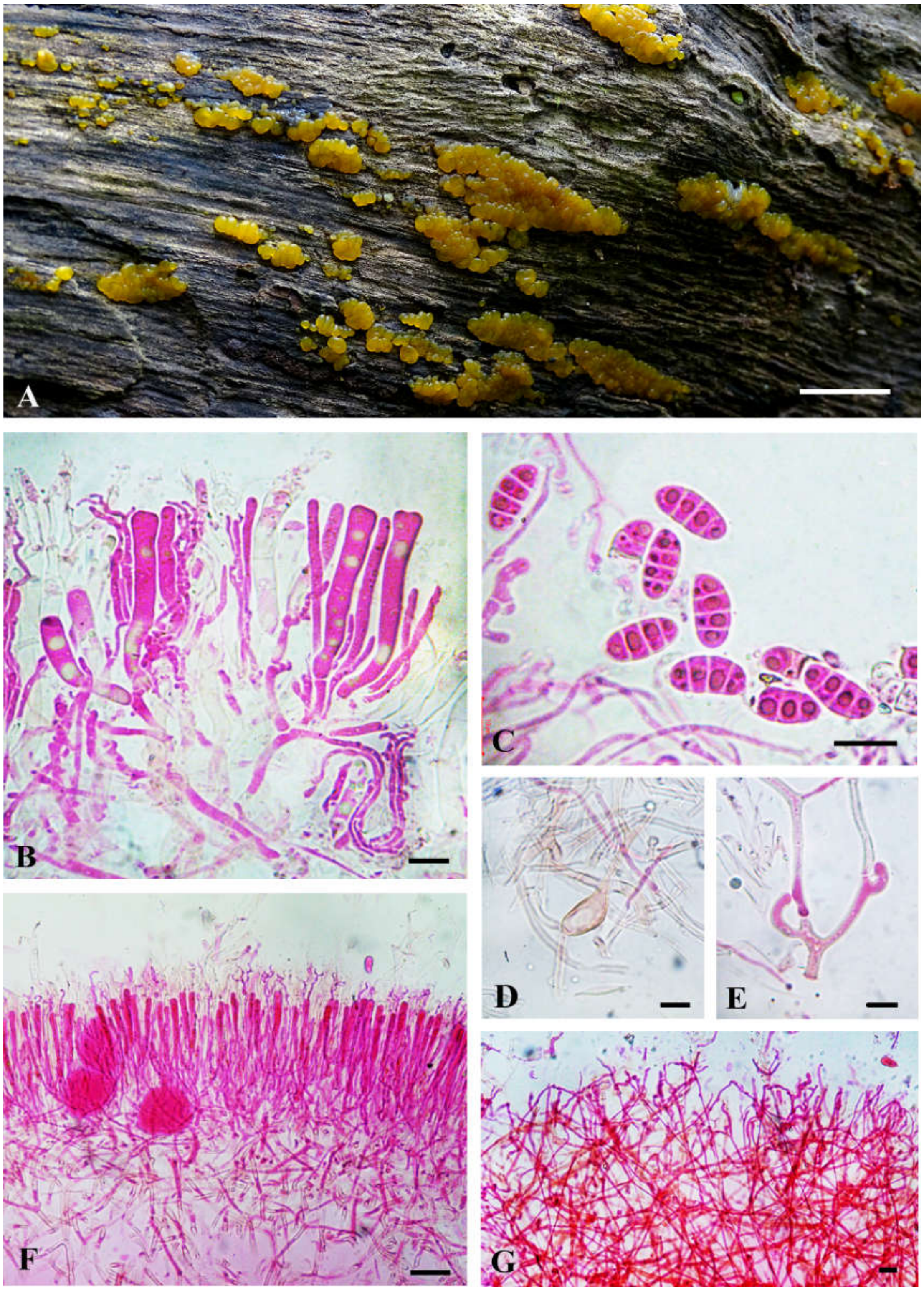


Figure 29: *Dendrodacrys paraphysatum*- **A.** Basidiocarp; **B.** Hymenium with basidia, basidioles and hyphidia; **C.** Basidiospores; **D.** Hyphae swollen towards septa; **E.** Clamp-connections; **F.** Hymenium; **G.** Marginal hairs. Scale bars: A=10mm, B-G=10µm.

Dendrodacrys paraphysatum is closely related to *D. concrescens, D. ciprense, D. laetum, D. pezizoideum* and *D. rigoratum* in having cylindrical to allantoid, slightly curved, 0-3 septate basidiospores with abundant clamp-connections and dendrohyphidia. *Dendrodacrys pezizoideum* has white hirsute stalk or margin, which is absent in *D. paraphysatum. Dendrodacrys laetum* differs from *D. paraphysatum* in having basidiocarps that retain yellowish colour even after drying, whereas, basidiocarps of *D. paraphysatum* become amber brown on drying. *Dendrodacrys concrescens* has fused pustulate basidiocarps that are relatively light coloured when dry when compared with that of *D. paraphysatum*, and normal clamp-connections in the tramal hyphae *D. paraphysatum* has slightly cerebriform basidiocarp that becomes dark brown on drying, and with both swollen and normal the clamp-connections in the tramal hyphae. *Dendrodacrys ciprense* and *D. rigoratum* have basidiocarps which remain often as solitary (Savchenko *et al*. 2022, Zamora *et al*. 2022), whereas, the basidiocarps of *D. paraphysatum* easily coalesce and form resupinate masses. This is a new genus record from India.

Dacrymyces Nees

Basidiocarps sessile or stipitate, may be pustulate, pulvinate, discoid, turbinate, pezizoid, spathulate, flabellate, lobed or cerebriform, discrete or coalescing, attached to the woody substrate on a point or with rooting base, tramal hyphae may be gelatinous, with or without clamp-connections. Colour varies from off white, yellow, orange to dark brown. Except for the marginal hairs, tramal composition is homogenous. Marginal region may be composed of a palisade of thin- or thick-walled terminal cells/hairs that are cylindrical, subclavate, or ovate. Hymenium amphigenous, unilateral, or confined to the superior surface of stipitate species. Hyphidia may be present or absent, probasidia cylindrical to subclavate, obpyriform or urniform, metabasidia bifurcating. Basidiospores cylindrical, allantoid, ovate or subglobose, apiculate, septate at maturity. Germination by conidia and/or by the formation of germ tubes.

Dacrymyces spathularia (Schwein.) Alvarenga [as 'spathularius'], in Mendes-Alvarenga and Gibertoni, Mycological Progress 21: 6 (2022)

Figure 30

Synonyms:
Cantharellus spathularia (Schwein.) Schwein., Trans. Am. phil. Soc., New Series 4(2): 153 (1832) [1834]
Dacryopinax spathularia (Schwein.) G.W. Martin, Lloydia 11: 116 (1948)
Dacryopinax spathularia f. *agariciformis* (Lloyd) D.A. Reid, Jl S. Afr. Bot. 39(2): 178 (1973)
Guepinia agariciformis Lloyd, Ann. Univ. Stellenbosch, Reeks A 1(1): 4 (1923)
Guepinia spathularia (Schwein.) Fr., Elench. fung. (Greifswald) 2: 32 (1828)
Guepinia spathularia f. *alba* G.W. Martin, Proc. Iowa Acad. Sci. 50: 165 (1944)
Guepiniopsis spathularia (Schwein.) Pat., Essai Tax. Hyménomyc. (Lons-le-Saunier):30 (1900)
Masseeola spathulata (Schwein.) Kuntze, Revis. gen. pl. (Leipzig) 2: 859 (1891)
Merulius spathularia Schwein., Schr. naturf. Ges. Leipzig 1: 92 [66 of repr.] (1822)

Basidiocarp 9–19 × 2–8 mm, firm gelatinous, stipitate, spathulate, flabelliform, gregarious, discrete. Yellowish orange when fresh, turning to orange when dry.

Hymenium unilateral, composed of basidia intermixed with hyphidia. **Hyphidia** 10–22 × 2–3, cylindrical, septate, unbranched, thin-walled. **Basidia** 18.5–29 × 2.7–4.5 μm wide, cylindrical to clavate, guttulate, apically furcate, thin-walled. **Basidiospores** 7.5–9 × 4–5 μm (Q = 1.7–2.2 μm, Qm = 1.9 μm), 0–1 septate, guttulate, apiculate, cylindrical, ellipsoid, phaseoliform, obovate, with central constriction, thin-walled and with thin-walled septa. Germination by microconidia. **Microconidia** 1–2 × 1–2 μm, subglobose to globose, guttulate, thin-walled. **Tramal hyphae** 2–5.5 μm wide, gelatinous, smooth or roughened, inflated up to 14 μm wide in some areas, slightly thick-walled. **Marginal surface** 35–60 × 1.5–4 μm long, thick-walled, cylindrical, flexouse, sometimes tufted, intertwined hairs.

Specimens examined: INDIA. Kerala State, Malappuram District, University of Calicut campus, 05 June 2018, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT3; 09 July 2018, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT4; 16 July 2018, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT11; Kozhikode District, Thottil palam, 22 May 2019, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT48; University of Calicut campus, 26 June 2019, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT57; Kannur District, Aralam, 28 June 2019, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT59; Kozhikode District, Thottil palam, 25 June 2019, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT74; Kollam District, Thenmala, 23 September 2019, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT144; Palakkad District, Silent Valley National Park, 24 October 2019, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT197; Kozhikode District, Engapuzha, 16 May 2020, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT205; Kootalida, 06 July 2020, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT210; Malappuram District, Vanniyambuzha, 27 October 2020, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT221; New Amarambalam, 04 September 2021, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT279; ZGCAT280; Kollam District, Thenmala, 2 October 2020, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT286; Kozhikode District, The Zamorin's Guruvayurappan College campus, 06 June 2022, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT333; Pokunnu, 12 November 2022, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT348.

Habitat: On dead wood.

Comments: *Dacrymyces spathularia* is characterised by stipitate, spathulate, flabelliform basidiocarp with unilateral hymenium, 0–1 septate basidiospores, and long, cylindrical marginal hairs. Unilateral hymenium was widely accepted as the characteristic feature of genus *Dacryopinax,* and *D. spathularia* was treated under *Dacryopinax* until recently. Alvarenga and Gibertoni (2022) proposed a new combination and transferred *D. spathularia* to the genus *Dacrymyces* based on the molecular similarity with *Dacrymyces sensu stricto* members. *Dacrymyces spathularia* is morphologically similar to *Dacryopinax aurantiaca* (Fr.) McNabb and *Dacryopinax indacocheae* in having unilateral hymenium and 0–1 septate basidiospores. But *D. spathularia* has cylindrical long marginal hyphae without inflated cells in subortical zone, where D. *aurantiaca* and *D. indacocheae* have inflated cells in the cortical zone (McNabb 1965b). *Dacrymyces spathularia* has previously reported from Kerala State by Mohanan (2011) as *Dacryopinax spathularia.*

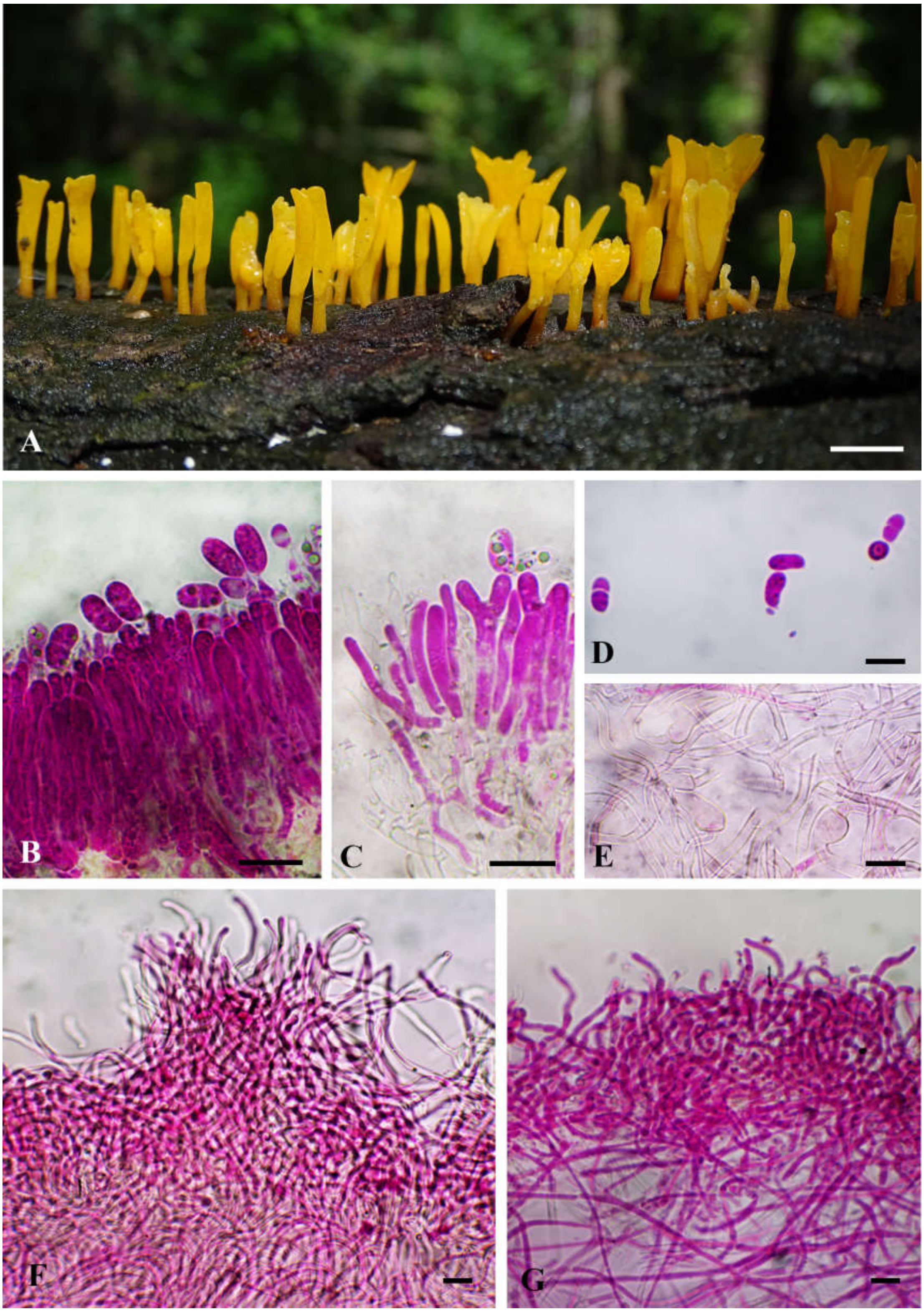


Figure 30: *Dacrymyces spathularia*- **A.** Basidiocarp; **B&C.** Basidia and basidiopores; **D.** Basidiopores; **E.** Tramal hyphae; **F&G.** Marginal hairs. Scale bars: A=10mm, B-G=10µm.

Dacrymyces dacryomitriformis McNabb, New Zealand Journal of Botany 11: 480 (1973)

Figure 31

Basidiocarp 4–19 × 4–23 mm, soft gelatinous, sessile to stipitate, initially pustulate, becoming cerebriform, and irregularly discoid, gregarious, discrete. Yellowish orange when fresh, turning to amber brown when dry.

Hymenium amphigenous, composed of basidia intermixed with hyphidia. **Hyphidia** cylindrical, septate, rarely *branched*, thin-walled. **Basidia** 20–48 × 3–4 µm wide, cylindrical to clavate, guttulate, apicaly furcate, thin-walled. **Basidiospores** 10.2–14.5 × 3.1–5.3 µm (Q = 2.30–3.84 µm, Qm = 2.95 µm), 0–3 septate, guttulate, apiculate, ellipsoid to oblong, lacrymoid, thick-walled and thick-septate. Germinating directly, or by producing microconidia. **Microconidia** 1.5–2.5 × 1–2 µm, subglobose to ellipsoid, guttulate, thin-walled. **Tramal hyphae** 2–5 µm wide, gelatinous, smooth or roughened, inflated up to 8.5 µm wide in some areas, slightly thick to thick-walled. **Marginal surface** lack specialised hairs.

Specimens examined: INDIA. Kerala State, Palakkad District, Silent Valley National Park, 04 July 2019, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT83.

Habitat: On dead wood.

Comments: *Dacrymyces dacryomitriformis* is characterised by the large-sized (4–19 mm high and 4–23 mm wide), sessile to stipitate, pustulate to irregularly pezizoid basidiocarp, having 0–3 septate basidiospores with thick septa, and hyphae without clamp-connections.

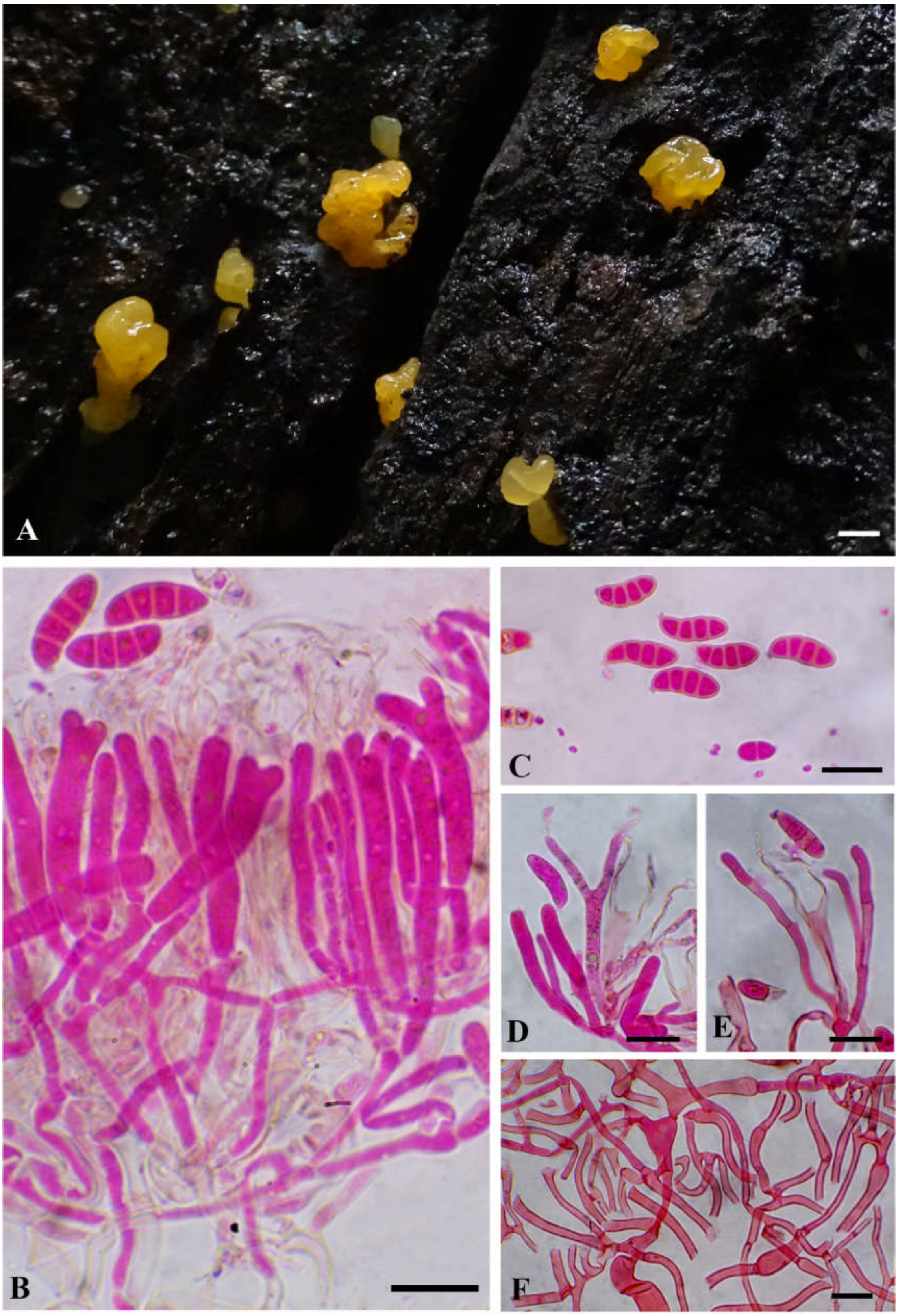


Figure 31: *Dacrymyces dacryomitriformis*- **A.** Basidiocarp; **B.** Hymenium with basidia and basidiospores; **C.** Basidiospores; **D&E.** Basidia of different stages, hyphidia and basidiospore; **F.** Tramal hyphae. Scale bars: A=10mm, B–F=10µm.

Dacrymyces capitatus, *D. cupularis*, *D. intermedius* L.S. Olive, *D. lacrymalis*, *D. minor* and *D. stillatus* have similarity with *D. dacryomitriformis* in having 3-septate basidiospores, and hyphae without clamp-connections (McNabb 1973), but differ from D. *dacryomitriformis* in having smaller sized basidiocarps. This is the first record of this species from India.

Dacrymyces microsporus P. Karst., Bidrag till Kännedom av Finlands Natur och Folk 48: 459 (1889)

Figure 32

Basidiocarp 1.5–7 × 0.5–4.5 mm, firm gelatinous, stipitate and pileate, capitate, head portion is globose and later expands to cerebriform, gregarious, discrete. Dull white, yellow to yellowish orange when fresh, turning to orange when dry, paler towards the base.

Hymenium limited to the upper pileal portion of the basidiocarp, which is composed of basidia intermixed with hyphidia. **Hyphidia** 17–36 × 2–3 µm, cylindrical and septate, unbranched, thin-walled. **Basidia** 18–36 × 4–5.5 µm, hyaline, guttulate, cylindrical to narrowly clavate, apicaly furcate, thin-walled. **Basidiospores** 9–11 × 4–5 µm (Q = 1.8–2.5 µm, Qm = 2.06 µm), 0–1 septate, guttulate, apiculate, ellipsoid, broadly ellipsoid, obovoid, constricted at the septum, thin-walled. **Tramal hyphae** 2–3.5 µm wide, gelatinous, thin-walled, without clamp-connections. Normal and bulged septa present. **Marginal hyphae** 25–42 × 2–3 µm, septate, cylindrical to subclavate, branched and thin-walled.

Specimens examined: INDIA. Kerala State, Kozhikode District, Thusharagiri, 11 July 2019, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT102; Kollam District, Thenmala, 22 September 2019, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT140; Malappuram District, Vanniyambuzha, 27 October 2020, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT218; Wayanad District, Kuruva islets, 14 October 2022, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT336.

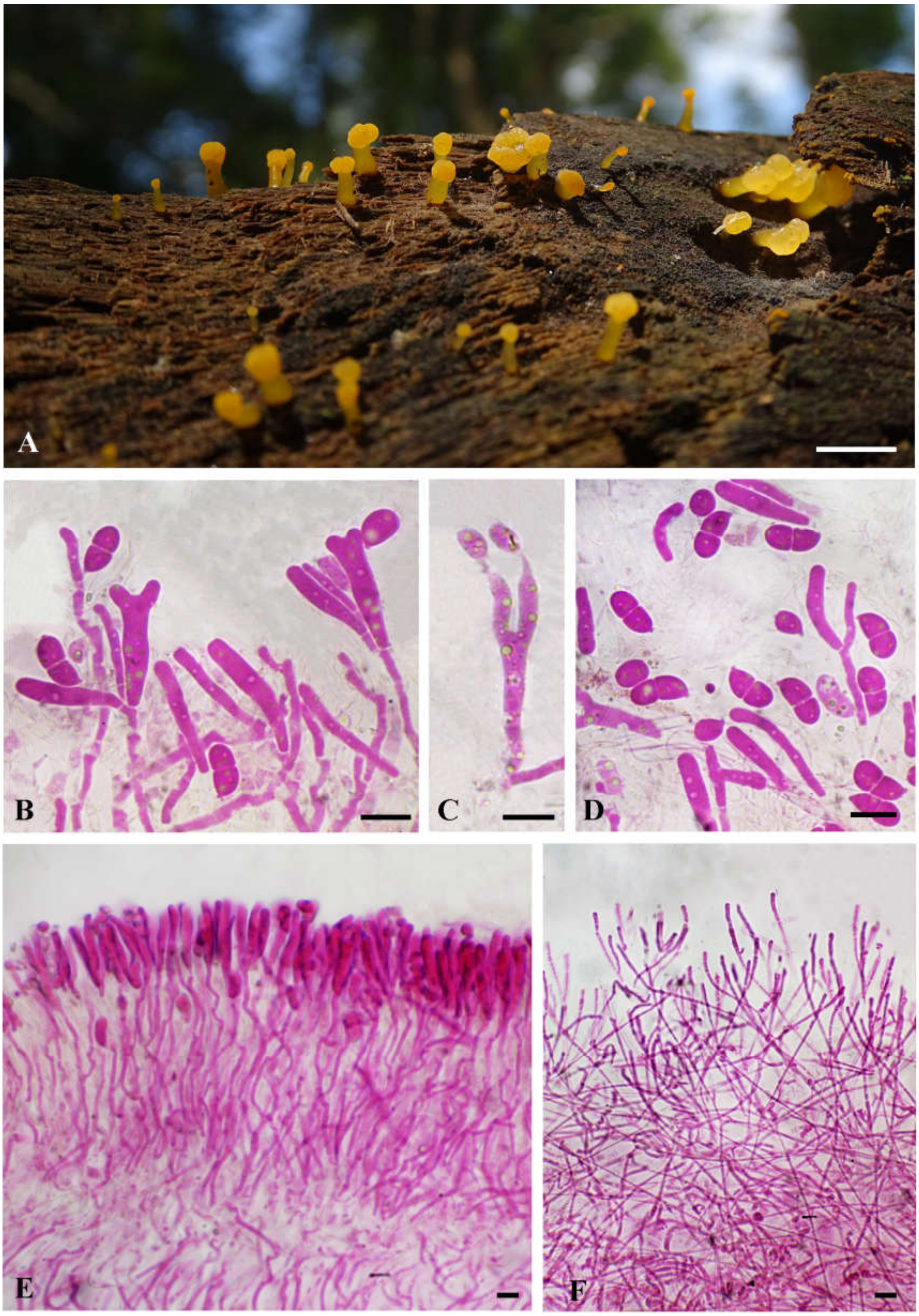


Figure 32: *Dacrymyces microsporus*- **A.** Basidiocarp; **B.** Hymenium with basidia, hyphidia and basidiospores; **C.** Mature basidia; **D.** Single septate basidiospores; **E.** Hymenium; **F.** Marginal hyphae. Scale bars: A=10mm, B–F=10µm.

Habitat: On dead wood.

Comments: *Dacrymyces microsporus* is characterised by stipitate-pileate, capitate basidiocarps with globose, cerebriform pileal portion; cylindrical, septate, unbranched hyphidia; 0–1 septate basidiospores; cylindrical to subclavate, branched marginal hairs and absence of clamp-connections. Different collections of *D. microsporus* from Kerala had significant colour variations from dull white to brigh orange. Entire basidiocarps of ZGCAT102 and ZGCAT140 were white to dull white in colour, and ZGCAT218 and ZGCAT336 were yellow to orangish. But, all of the collections possessed similar basidiospores, basidia and marginal hairs. Exceptionally, ZGCAT336 showed a specific core zone in the stipe cross section. In the molecular analysis (Figure 53), ITS sequence generated from ZGCAT336 clustered with *D. microsporus* (Wu561 (China), TUFC13032 (Japan). This species has no previous record from India.

***Dacrymyces* species 1**

Figure 33

Basidiocarp 5–7.5 × 1.5–2 mm, firm gelatinous, emerging as pustules that later become cylindrical, branched and lobed, yellowish, becoming paler with maturity. Spore print pale yellowish orange.

Hymenium distributed on the upper part of the basidiocarp, composed of hyphidia and basidia. **Hyphidia** 13–30 × 2–3 µm, cylindrical, unbranched. **Basidia** 15–29 × 3–4 µm, cylindrical to clavate, apically furcate, hyaline to pale yellow, guttulate, thin-walled. **Basidiospores** 6–10 × 3–5 µm (Q = 1.6–2.8 µm, Qm = 2.14 µm), ellipsoid, ellipsoid with median constriction, obovoid, thin-walled, guttulate with prominent apiculum, 0–1 septate, pale yellow to hyaline, germinating by microconidia. **Microconidia** 1.5–2 × 1.5–2 µm, globose, guttulate. **Tramal hyphae** 2–5 µm, slightly thick-walled, septate, smooth and roughened hyphae without clamp-connections. **Marginal hyphae** present towards the base of basidiocarp, slightly thick-walled, branched, flexouse and irregularly shaped hyphae.

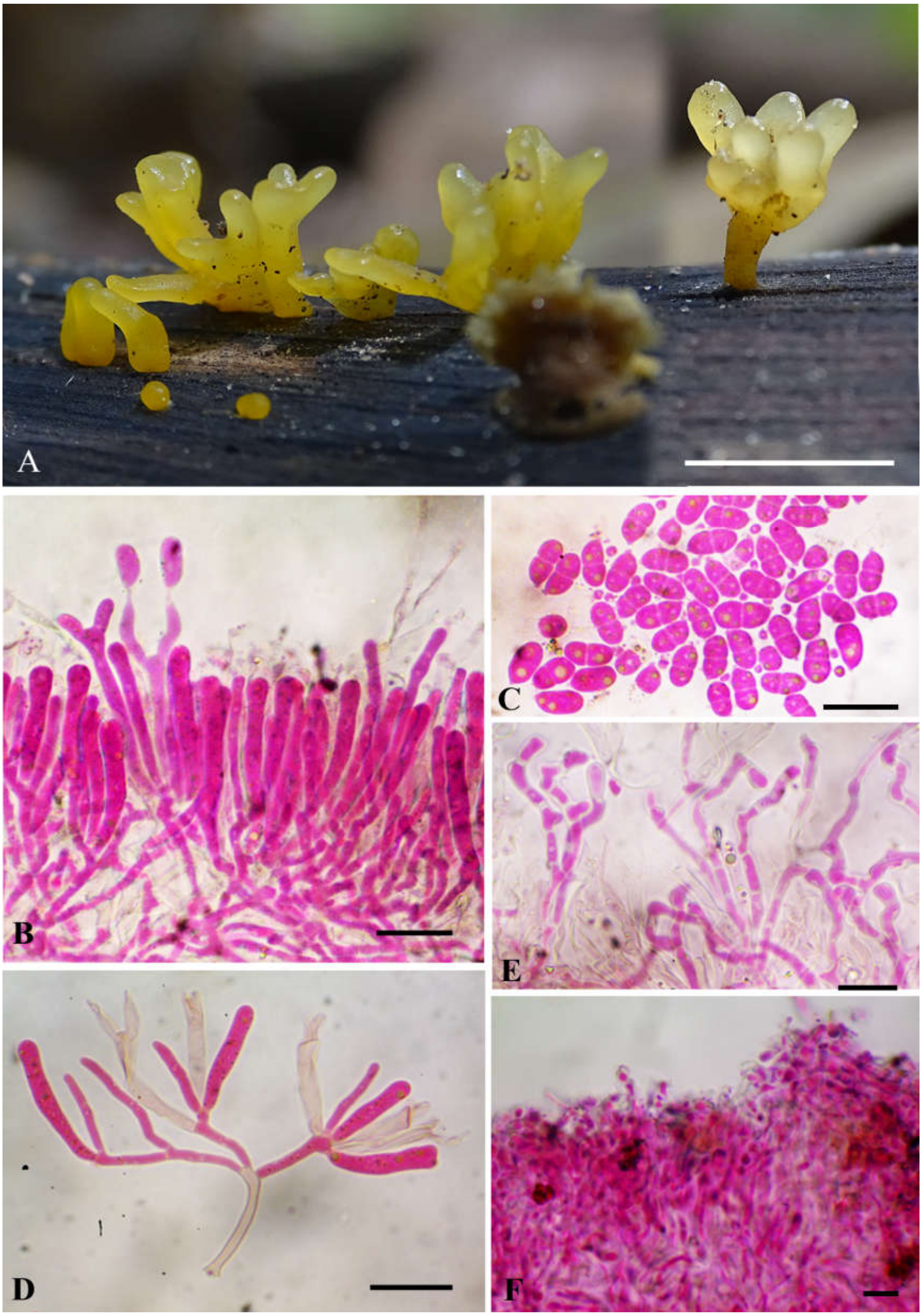


Figure 33: *Dacrymyces* species 1- **A.** Basidicarp; **B.** Hymenium with mature basidia and attached basidiospores; **C.** Basidiospores, septation and microconidia formation can be seen; **D.** Basidia of different stages and hyphidia; **E-F.** Marginal hyphae. Scale bars: A=10mm, B-F=10μm.

Specimens examined: INDIA. Kozhikode District, The Zamorin's Guruvayurappan College Campus, 4 September 2019, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT134; Malappuram District, Valluvassery, 14 January 2021, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT226.

Habitat: On dead wood.

Comments: *Dacrymyces* species 1 is characterized by cylindrical, branched, lobed yellowish basidiocarp with unbranched hyphidia; cylindrical to clavate bifurcating basidia; ellipsoid to obovoid, thin-walled, 0–1 septate basidiospores; globose microconidia; flexouse and irregularly shaped marginal hyphae, and tramal hyphae without clamp-connections.

In the phylogenetic tree (Figure 53), *Dacrymyces* species 1 is placed as a distinct clade near to the cylindrical, stipitate-pileate *Dacrymyces longistipitatus* Shirouzu and to the *Calocera* clade containing *C. cornea, C. furcata* (Fr.) Fr. and *C. viscosa*.

Morphologically, *Dacrymyces* species 1 has similarity with *Calocera* members by the cylindrical, branched, lobed basidiocarp morphology. But the presence of core zone in the cross section, which is the characteristic feature of genus *Calocera*, is absent in *Dacrymyces* species 1. By considering the morphological and phylogenetic similarities, this species can be considered as a member of the genus *Dacrymyces*.

Dacrymyces species 1 differs from *C. viscosa* in the basidiocarp morphology, whereas *C. viscosa* have repeatedly dichotomous, large basidiocarps that may be up to 10 cm high (McNabb 1965a). Although *Dacrymyces* species 1 is similar to *C. cornea* in other microscopic features, internal organisation into three zones is absent in the former. *Dacrymyces longistipitatus* is morphologically distinct by the presence of three septate basidiospores (Shirouzu *et al*. 2017).

Dacrymyces lacrymalis (Pers.) Nees, Syst. Pilze (Würzburg): 89 (1816) [1816-17]

Synonyms:
Dacrymyces deliquescens var. *lacrymalis* (Pers.) Duby, Bot. Gall., Edn 2 (Paris) 2: 729 (1830)
Dacrymyces stillatus var. *lacrymalis* (Pers.) Chevall., Fl. gén. env. Paris (Paris) 1: 98 (1826)
Dacrymyces tortus var. *lacrymalis* (Pers.) J. Kickx f., in Kickx, Fl. Crypt. Flandres (Paris) 2: 115 (1867)
Gyraria lacrymalis (Pers.) Gray [as 'lachrymalis'], Nat. Arr. Brit. Pl. (London) 1: 595 (1821)
Tremella lacrymalis Pers., Syn. meth. fung. (Göttingen) 2: 628 (1801)

Figure 34

Basidiocarp 2–8 × 2–4 mm, soft gelatinous, sessile, pustulate, applanate, irregularly discoid, gregarious, rarely coalescing. Pale yellow to yellow when fresh, turning brownish yellow when dry.

Hymenium amphigenous, composed of basidia intermixed with hyphidia. **Hyphidia** 17–31 × 2–4 µm, cylindrical, septate, branched, guttulate. **Basidia** 26–32 × 5–6 µm hyaline, thin to slightly thick-walled, guttulate, cylindrical to narrowly clavate, apically furcate. **Basidiospores** 10–15 × 4.5–5 µm (Q = 1.9–3.5 µm, Qm = 2.41 µm), 0–3 septate, with guttules, apiculate, lacrymoid in side view, ellipsoid to subcylindrical in frontal view, thin to slightly thick-walled. Germination by producing microconidia. **Microconidia** 1–1.5 × 1–1.5 µm, globose, thin-walled, guttulate. Conidiophores present in the hymenium, 1–2 µm wide, flexuose, narrow, branched, budding spores from side. Conidia 1–2 × 1–1.5 µm, ellipsoid to oblong, thin-walled, guttulate. **Tramal hyphae** 2–5 µm wide, thick-walled, gelatinous, without clamp-connections.

Specimens examined: INDIA. Kerala State, Idukki District, Kanthallor, 27 July 2021, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT250.

Habitat: On dead wood.

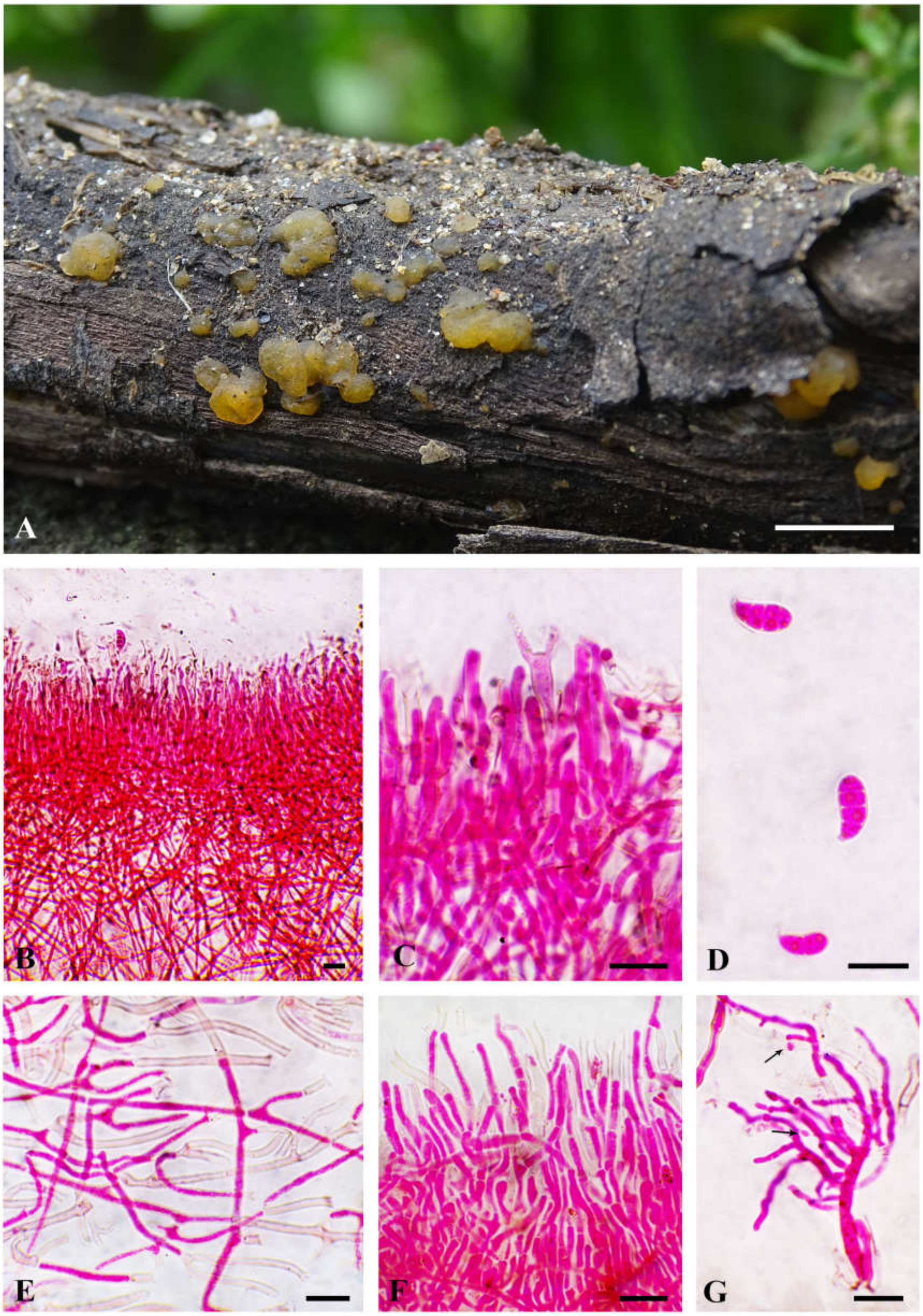


Figure 34: *Dacrymyces lacrymalis*- **A.** Basidiocarp; **B-C.** Hymenium; **D.** Basidiospores; **E.** Tramal hyphae; **F.** Marginal hyphae; **G.** Conidiophore with attached conidia (arrow). Scale bars: A=10mm, B-G=10µm.

Comments: *Dacrymyces lacrymalis* is characterised by pustulate, applanate, irregularly discoid basidiocarp, unbranched and cylindrical hyphidia, 0–3 septate, thin-walled basidiospores and hyphae without clamp-connections. *Dacrymyces lacrymalis* is similar to *D. stillatus* in having same basidiocarp morphology except for the formation of arthrospores in *D. stillatus* (McNabb 1973). Arthrospores were not observed in the Kerala collections and hence the specimen was identified as *D. lacrymalis*. *Dacrymyces lacrymalis* differs from *D. minor* by the size of basidiocarp. *Dacrymyces minor* is small in size with individual basidiocarps of 0.5–2 mm width, whereas the Kerala specimen is larger (2–9 mm wide). This species has no previous record from Kerala State.

Dacrymyces cupularis Lloyd, Mycological Writings (Cincinnati) 7: 1225 (1923)

Synonyms:
Dacrymyces deliquescens f. *stipitatus* Bourdot and Galzin [as 'stipitata'], Bull. Soc. mycol. Fr. 25(1): 33 (1909)
Dacrymyces deliquescens var. *ellisii* (Coker) L.L. Kenn., Mycologia 50(6): 911 (1959) [1958]
Dacrymyces deliquescens var. *stipitatus* (Bourdot and Galzin) Bigeard and H. Guill., Fl. Champ. Supér. France (Chalon-sur-Saône) 2: 508 (1913)
Dacrymyces ellisii Coker, J. Elisha Mitchell scient. Soc. 35(3): 167 (1920) [1919]
Dacrymyces radicatus f. *stipitatus* (Bourdot and Galzin) Donk, Mededeelingen van de Nederlandsche mycologische vereeniging 18-20: 121 (1931)
Dacrymyces stipitatus (Bourdot and Galzin) Neuhoff, Ark. Bot. 28A(no. 1): 47 (1936)
Dacryomitra nuda (Berk. and Broome) Pat., Essai Tax. Hyménomyc. (Lons-le-Saunier): 31 (1900)
Dacryopsis nuda (Berk. and Broome) Massee, J. Mycol. 6(4): 182 (1891)
Dacryopsis ulicis (Plowr.) Sacc. and P. Syd., Syll. fung. (Abellini) 16: 223 (1902)
Ditiola nuda Berk. and Broome, Ann. Mag. nat. Hist., Ser. 2 2(no. 10): 267 (1848)
Ditiola ulicis Plowr., Trans. Br. mycol. Soc. 1(2): 55 (1899) [1897-1898]

Figure 35

Basidiocarp 2–5 × 1–5 mm, firm gelatinous, sessile to stipitate with irregularly discoid, subglobose or shallowly depressed pileus, discrete, not coalescing, yellowish to yellowish orange. Pileus becoming darker and stipe turning paler when dry.

Hymenium restricted to the upper surface of basidiocarp, composed of basidia intermixed with hyphidia. **Hyphidia** cylindrical to flexouse, septate, thick-walled and branched. **Basidia** 25–40 × 4.5–6 μm, thin- to thick-walled, cylindrical to narrowly clavate, guttulate, apically furcate. **Basidiospores** 10–14 × 5–7 μm, (Q = 1.6–2.3 μm, Qm = 2.05 μm) ellipsoid, curved cylindrical, phaseoliform, 0–3septate, guttulate, apiculate, thin- to thick-walled. Germination by microconidia. **Microconidia** 1–2 × 0.75–1 μm, subglobose to broadly ellipsoid, thin-walled. Direct germination with germ tube also observed. **Tramal hyphae** 2–4 μm wide, thick-walled, gelatinous, bulbous towards septa, smooth and roughened hyphae, clamp-connections absent. **Marginal hyphae**, thick-walled, with a narrow lumen.

Specimens examined: INDIA. Kerala State, Palakkad District, Parambikulam, 05 December 2019, Chandini, ZGCAT203.

Habitat: On dead wood.

Comments: *Dacrymyces cupularis* is characterised by pustulate, pulvinate basidiocarp with a stipe or stipe like rooting base, basal region often covered with whitish mycelium, 0–3 septate, thin-walled basidiospores and tramal hyphae without clamp-connections. On corticate wood, *D. cupularis* appears as stipitate and on decorticate wood, it appears as sessile and substipitate or short stipitate. *Dacrymyces microsporus* have stipitate basidiocarp with globose to semiglobose pileus. But they differ by the number of spore septations, *D. microsporus* is 0–1 septate and *D. cupularis* is 0–3 septate (McNabb 1973). *Dacrymyces lacrymalis* have 0–3 septate basidiospores and absence of clamp-connections. But *D. cupularis* have sessile, pustulate, applanate basidiocarps (McNabb 1973). This species has no previous record from Kerala State.

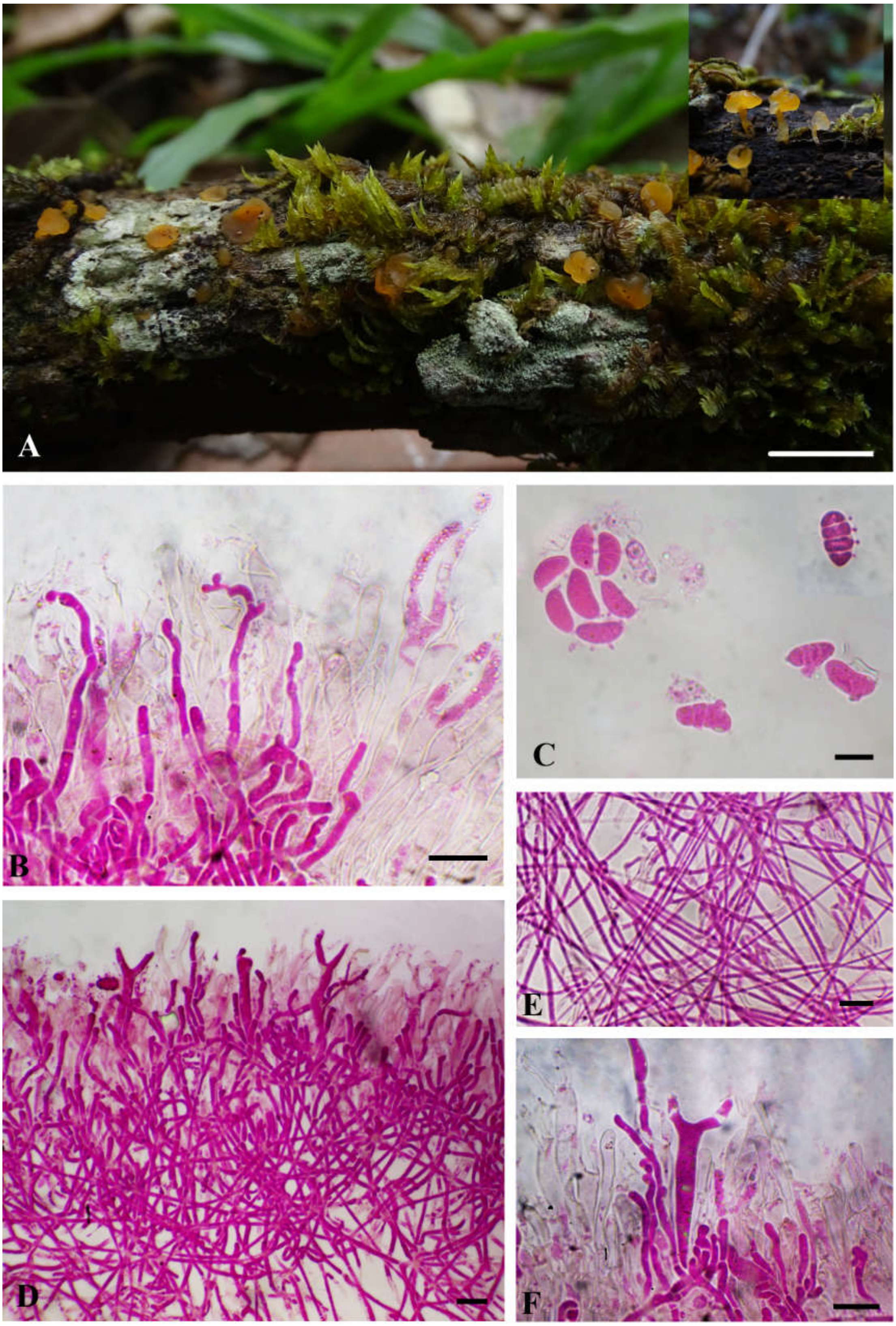


Figure 35: *Dacrymyces cupularis*- **A.** Basidiocarp; **B&D.** Hymenium; **C.** Basidiospores; **E.** Tramal hyphae; **F.** Basidia. Scale bars: A=10mm, B-F=10µm.

Dacrymyces capitatus Schwein., Transactions of American philosophycal Society, New Series 4: 186 (1832) [1834]

Figure 36

Basidiocarp 2–21 × 2–7 mm, firm gelatinous, sessile to stipitate, emerging as pustulate to turbinate, capitate, later coalescing to form cerebriform masses. Pale brownish yellow when fresh, turning amber to dark brown when dry.

Hymenium limited to the upper surface of basidiocarp, composed of basidia intermixed with hyphidia. **Hyphidia** 30–45 × 2–3 µm, cylindrical, slightly flexouse, septate, unbranched, guttulate. **Basidia** 34–49 × 4–5 µm, hyaline, thin-walled, guttulate, cylindrical to narrowly clavate, apicaly furcate. **Basidiospores** 9–13 × 4–6 µm (Q = 1.5–2.6 µm, Qm = 2.13 µm), 0–3 septate, with guttules, apiculate, phaseoliform in side view, oblong, ellipsoid, broadly ellipsoid in frontal view, thin-walled. Germination by budding microconidia. **Microconidia**, subglobose to ellipsoid, thin-walled, guttulate, 1.5–3 × 1–2 µm. **Tramal hyphae** 2–4.5 µm wide, thin-walled, gelatinous, smooth or roughened, without clamp-connections. Conidiophores present within tramal hyphae, 2–3.5 µm wide, highly branched, thin-walled. Conidiospores, subglobose to ellipsoid, 1.5–3 × 1–2 µm, thin-walled, guttulate. **Marginal hyphae** absent.

Specimens examined: INDIA. Kerala State, Malappuram District, Vaniyambuzha, 27 October 2020, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT220.

Habitat: On dead wood.

Comments: Frequently coalescing, pustulate, turbinate or capitate basidiocarps, 0–3 septate basidiospores, and absence of clamp-connections are the characteristic features of *D. capitatus*. *Dacrymyces parastenosporus* Shirouzu, *D. pezizoides* Kobayasi and *D. stenosporus* Shirouzu have three septate basidiospores and lack clamp-connections in the tramal hyphae. The basidiospores of *D. capitatus* are smaller and differs from *D. parastenosporus*

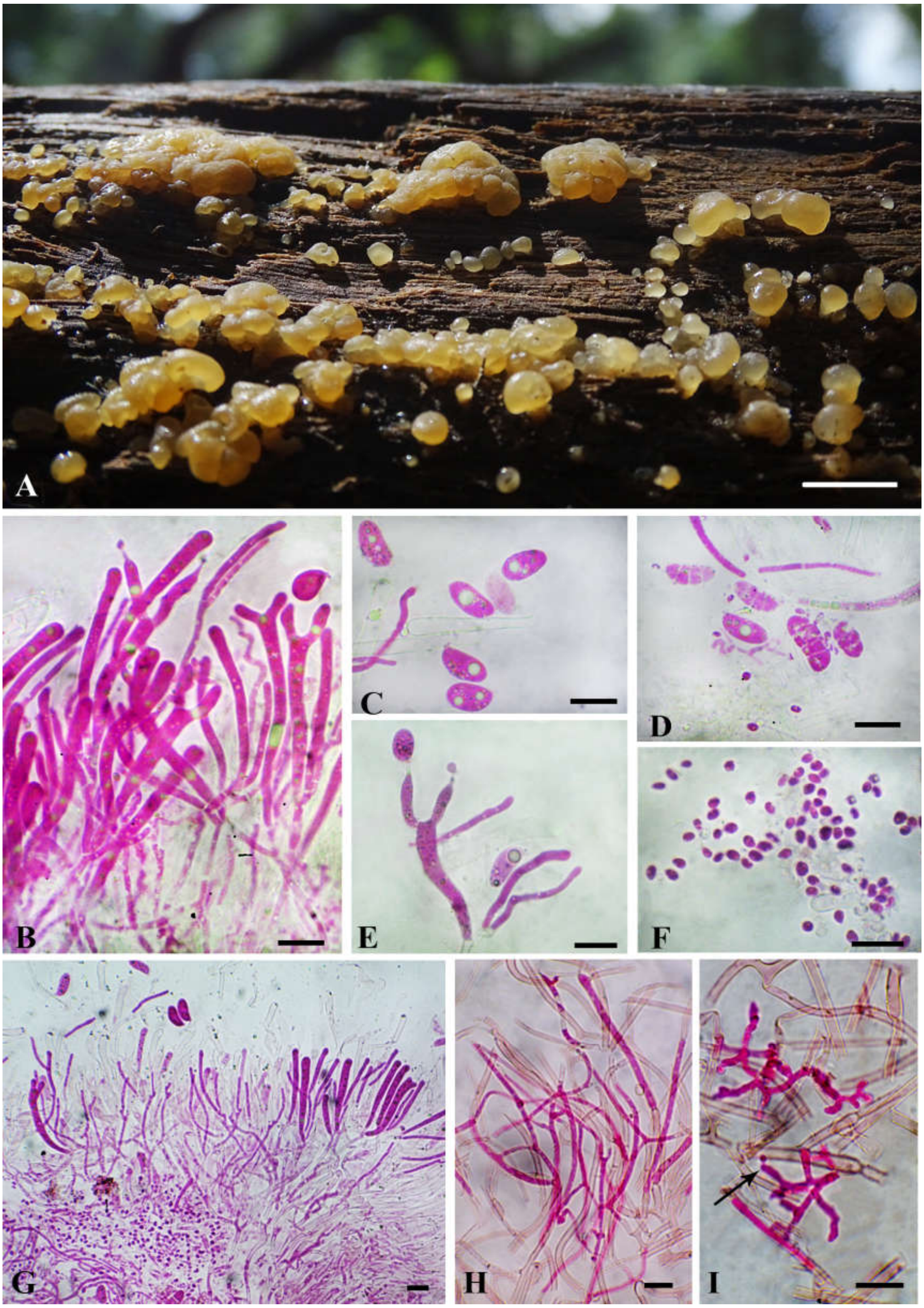


Figure 36: *Dacrymyces capitatus*- **A.** Basidiocarp; **B&E.** Basidia with basidiospores and hyphidia; **C&D.** Basidiospores; **F.** Microconidia; **G.** Hymenium; **H.** Tramal hyphae; **I.** Conidiophore (arrow points towards conidiospore). Scale bars: A=10mm, B-I=10µm.

which has larger basidiospores (14–17 × 4–6 µm, Shirouzu *et al*. 2017). *Dacrymyces stenosporus* has shorter basidia (30–40 × 4 µm) compared to the larger basidia (34–49 × 4–5 µm) of this Kerala collection. *Dacrymyces pezizoides* has straight to flexouse, septate, subglobose to cylindrical thick-walled marginal cells, which is absent in this specimen. This species has no previous record from Kerala.

Dacrymyces falcatus Brasf., Lloydia 1: 154 (1938)

Figure 37

Basidiocarp 2–3 × 1 mm, soft gelatinous, sessile, initially pustulate becoming applanate, irregularly discoid. Orange when fresh, turning to blackish brown when dry.

Hymenium limited to the upper surface of basidiocarp, composed of basidia intermixed with hyphidia. **Hyphidia** 21–34 × 2–4 µm, cylindrical, hyaline, unbranched, septate, guttulate, without clamp-connections. **Basidia** 31–42 × 6.8–7.2 µm, subhyaline, thin-walled, guttulate, cylindrical to clavate, apicaly furcate. **Basidiospores** 19–26 × 5.8–7.5 µm (Q = 2.9–4 µm, Qm = 3.46 µm), 0–15 septate, guttulate, apiculate, allantoid, subhyaline, thin-walled. **Germination** by microconidia. **Microconidia** 1.5–3 × 1–2 µm, subglobose to ellipsoid, thin-walled, guttulate. **Tramal hyphae** 2–5 µm wide, slightly thick-walled, gelatinous, smooth or roughened, without clamp-connections, swollen up to 8 µm towards septa, ring like bulging present around the septa. Abhymenial surface lack specialised hairs.

Specimens examined: INDIA. Kerala State, Kozhikode District, The Zamorins Guruvayurappan College campus, 11 July 2021, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT241.

Habitat: On dead wood.

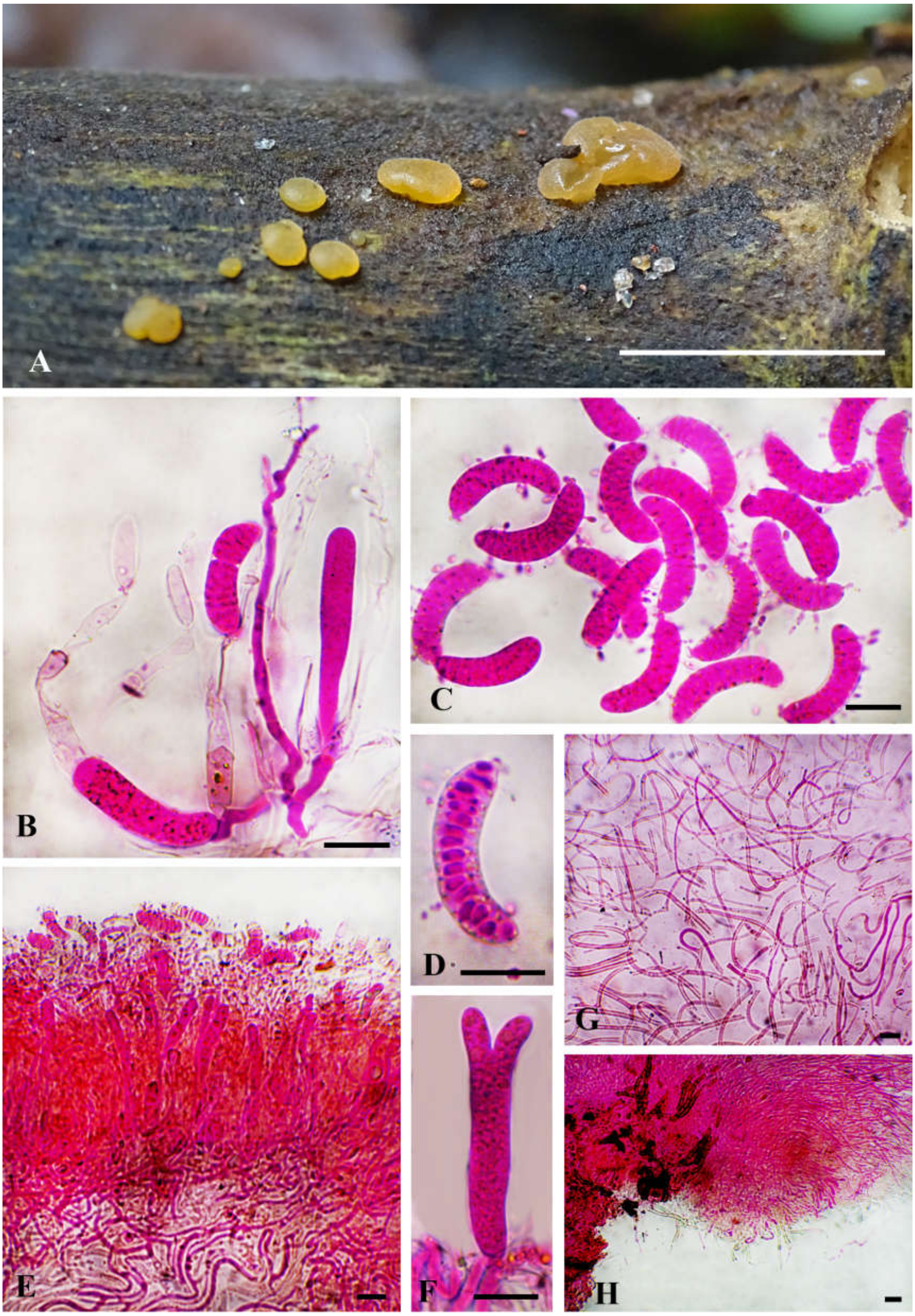


Figure 37: *Dacrymyces falcatus*- **A.** Basidiocarps; **B.** Basidia with hyphidia and basidiospore; **C.** Basidiospores; **D.** Basidiospore with 15 septa; **E.** Hymenium; **F.** Basidia; **G.** Tramal hyphae; **H.** Margial hyphae. Scale bars: A=10mm, B-H=10µm.

Comments: *Dacrymyces falcatus* is characterised by flattened pustulate to petallate, strongly curved allantoid basidiospores, with 15 or more septations. According to Kennedy (1958), *D. falcatus* has larger basidia (40–60 (–70) × 6–8 μm) whereas, the Kerala specimen has smaller basidia (31–42 × 6.8–7.2 μm). This species has no previous record from India.

Dacrymyces novae-zelandiae McNabb, New Zealand Journal of Botany 11: 493 (1973)

Figure 38

Basidiocarp 6–15 × 5–9 mm, firm gelatinous, sessile, broadly attached to the substratum, applanate to cerebriform, amber brown when fresh, turning blackish brown when dry.

Hymenium limited to the upper surface of basidiocarp, composed of basidia intermixed with hyphidia. **Hyphidia** 40–60 × 2–3 μm, cylindrical, septate, unbranched, thin-walled. **Basidia** 42–53 × 4.5–5.5 μm, subhyaline, thin-walled, guttulate, cylindrical to clavate, apicaly furcate. **Basidiospores** 16–19.5 × 4.4–6.5 μm ($Q = 2.6–4.6$ μm, $Qm = 3.53$ μm), 0–7 septate, guttulate, apiculate, cylindrical to allantoid, thin-walled. Germination by microconidia. **Microconidia** 1.5–2.5 × 1–1.5 μm, ellipsoid to oblong, thin-walled, guttulate. **Tramal hyphae** 2–4.5 μm wide, thick-walled, gelatinous, smooth or roughened, without clamp-connections, hyphae swollen towards septa. **Marginal surface** lacks specialised structures.

Specimens examined: INDIA. Kerala State, Kozhikode District, The Zamorin's Guruvayurappan College campus, 19 June 2021, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT238.

Habitat: On dead wood.

Comments: *Dacrymyces novae-zelandiae* is characterised by applanate to cerebriform basidiocarp, simple cylindrical hyphidia, allantoid 0–7 septate basidiospores and hyphae without clamp-connections. The present specimen

Figure 38: *Dacrymyces novae-zeylandiae*- **A.** Basidiocarp; **B.** Basidioles and basidiospores; **C.** Basidiospores; **D.** Hymenium; **E.** Basidia with attached basidiospores; **F.** Tramal hyphae. Scale bars: A=10mm, B-F=10μm.

has thick-walled tramal hyphae, whereas the type specimen has thin-walled tramal hyphae. *Dacrymyces novae-zelandiae* differs from closely related *D. aureosporus* Shirouzu and Tokum. by lacking specialised cells in abhymenial surface. *Dacrymyces aureosporus* has thin-walled marginal hyphae and broader basidiospores (16–19.5 × 4.4–6.5 μm vs 17–26 × 6.5–11 μm) (Shirouzu *et al*. 2009). *Dacrymyces san-augustinii* has 7 or more septate basidiospores and hyphae without clamp-connections. But *D. san-augustinii* has branched hyphidia which is absent in *D. novae-zelandiae* (McNabb 1973).

Dacrymyces san-augustinii Kobayasi, Science Reports of Tokyo Bunrika Daigaku, Sect. B 4: 122 (1939)

Figure 39

Basidiocarp 3–11 × 2–6 mm, firm gelatinous, sessile, pustulate to pezizoid, irregularly discoid, cerebriform, discrete, rarely coalescing, yellowish brown to brown when fresh and dark brown when dry.

Hymenium limited to the upper surface of basidiocarp, composed of basidia intermixed with hyphidia. **Hyphidia** 40–8 × 2–4 μm, branched, septate, thin-walled. **Basidia** 32–56 × 5–6.5 μm, thin-walled, guttulate, cylindrical to clavate, apicaly furcate. **Basidiospores** 15–22 × 5–6.5 μm (Q = 2.8–4 μm, Qm = 3.28 μm), 0–12 septate, guttulate, apiculate, thin-walled, sub-cylindrical in frontal view, allantoid in side view. Germination by microconidia. **Microconidia** 1.5–4 × 1.5–2 μm, globose to ellipsoid, thin-walled, guttulate. **Tramal hyphae** 2–5 μm wide, slightly thick-walled, gelatinous, smooth and roughened hyphae, without clamp-connections. **Marginal hyphae** heavily gelatinised and agglutinated, without any specialised structures.

Specimens examined: INDIA. Kerala State, Malappuram District, New Amarambalam, 04 September 2021, ZGCAT266; Kozhikode District, Kakkad, 13 December 2023, ZGCAT355; ZGCAT357.

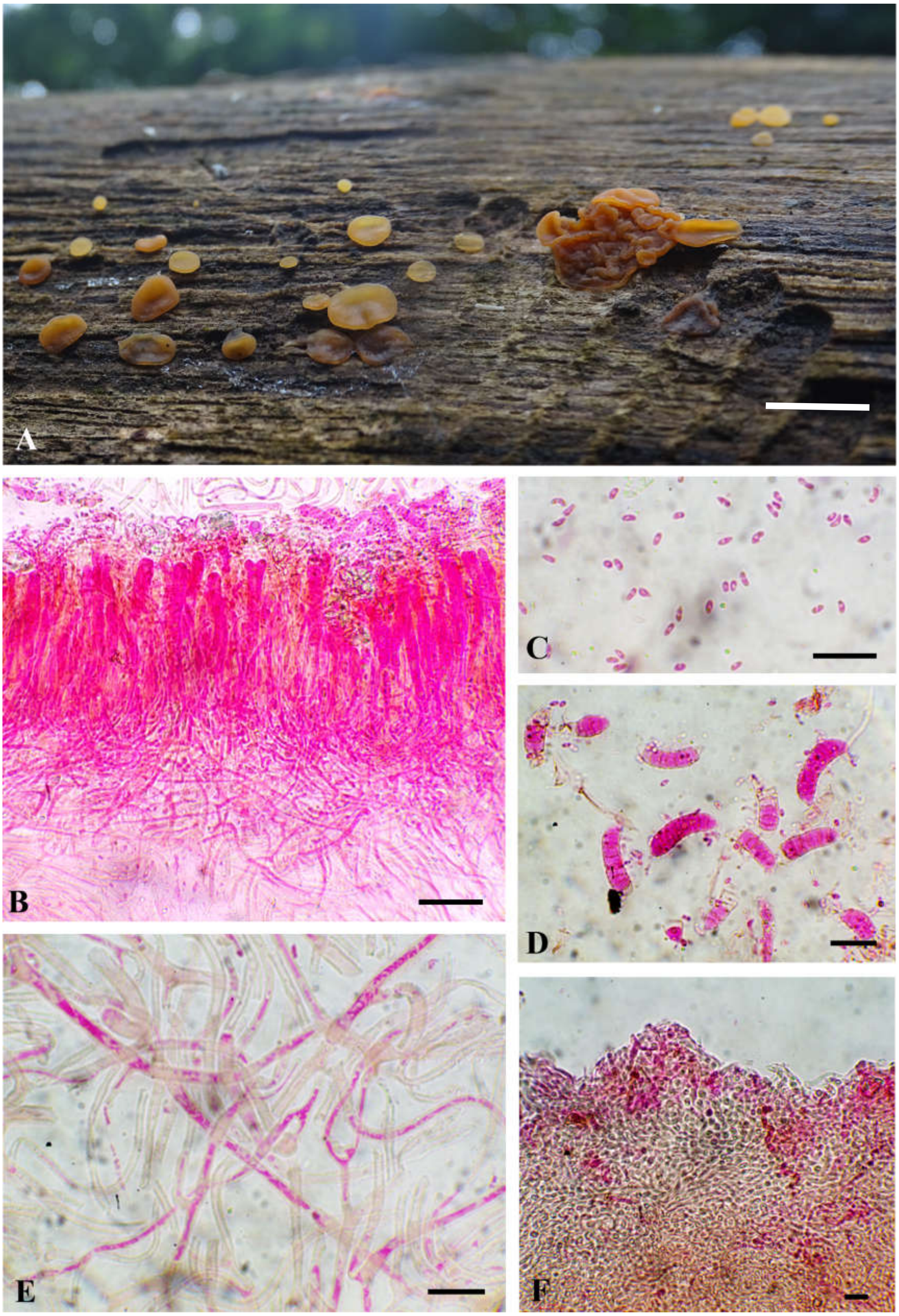


Figure 39: *Dacrymyces san-augustinii-* **A.** Basidiocarp; **B.** Hymenium; **C.** Microconidia; **D.** Basidiospores; **E.** Tramal hyphae; **F.** Marginal hyphae. Scale bars: A=10mm, B-F=10μm.

Habitat: On dead wood.

Comments: *Dacrymyces san-augustinii* is characterised by pustulate to pezizoid, irregularly discoid and cerebriform, with 0–7 septate basidiospores, and hyphae without clamp-connections. Presence of branched hyphidia distinguishes this species from *D. cerebriformis*, *D. sinostenosporus* and *D. novae-zelandiae* (Shirouzu *et al*. 2009, Lian *et al*. 2022).

Molecular sequences generated from ZGCAT226 is clustering with *D. san-augustinii* (TNS-F-15726) with 99% bootstrap support value. This species has no previous record from India.

***Dacrymyces* species 2**

Figure 40

Basidiocarp 2–4 × 2–3 mm, soft gelatinous, sessile to substipitate, pustulate, gregarious,and occationally coalescing. Whitish, yellow to orangish when fresh, turning paler when dry. Whitish cottony growth observed around the basidiocarp initials.

Hymenium amphigenous, composed of basidia intermixed with hyphidia. **Hyphidia** cylindrical, septate and unbranched. **Basidia** 29–53 × 3.5–5 µm, thin-walled, cylindrical to narrowly clavate, guttulate, apicaly furcate, false septa frequently present. **Basidiospores** 14–19 × 3.5–5.5 µm (Q = 3.2–4.5 µm, Qm = 3.6 µm), allantoid in side view, cylindrical in frontal view, 0–7 septate, guttulate, apiculate. Germination by microconidia. **Microconidia** 1–2 × 1–1.5 µm, small, subglobose to ellipsoid, thin-walled. **Tramal hyphae** 2–4.5 µm wide, slightly thick-walled, gelatinous, smooth and roughened hyphae, without clamp-connections. **Marginal hyphae** 50–72 × 2–4 µm, thick-walled, cylindrical, septate, branched.

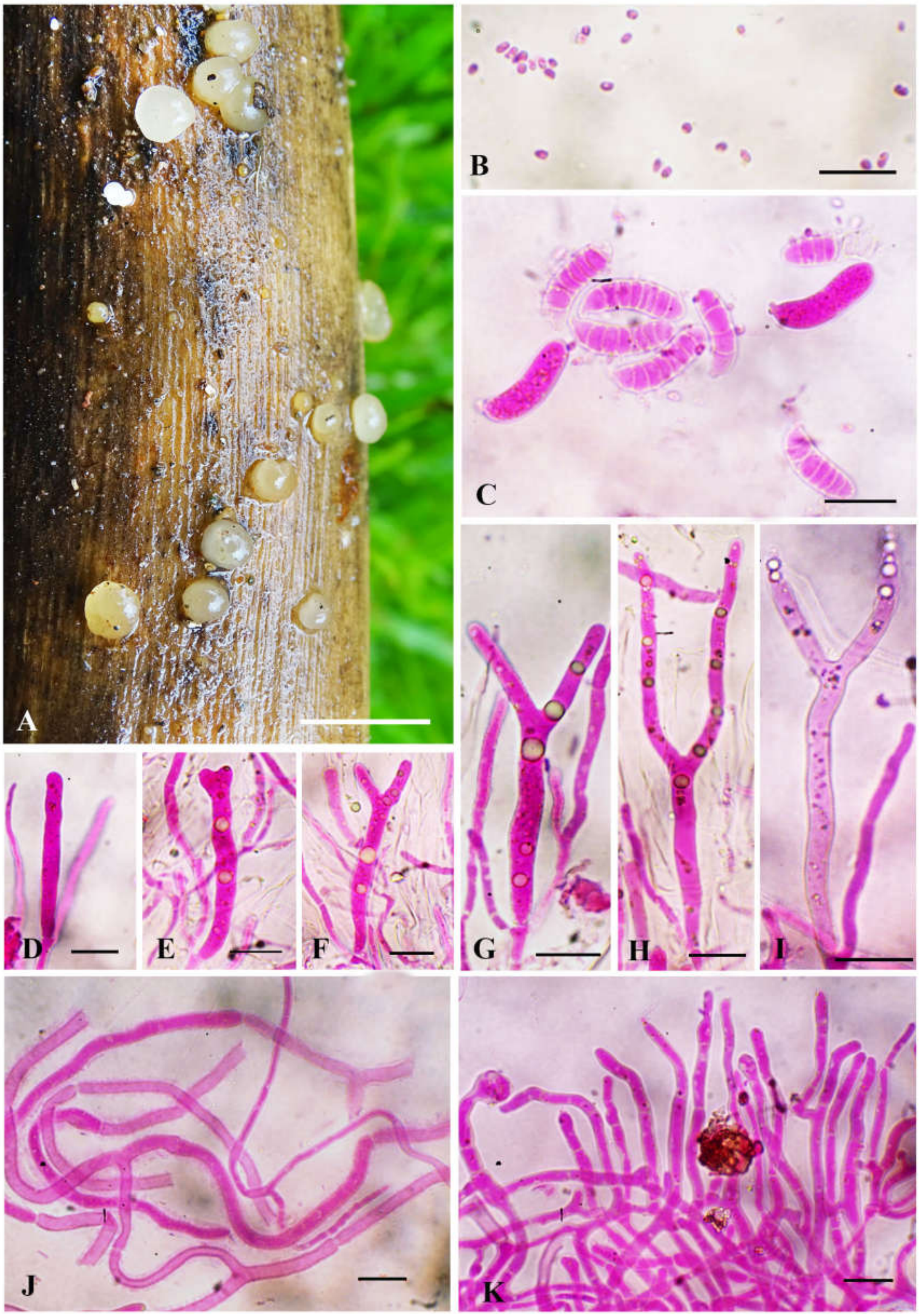


Figure 40: *Dacrymyces* species 2- **A.** Basidiocarp; **B.** Conidiospores; **C.** Basidiospores with conidiospores; **D-I.** Developmental stages of basidia; **J.** Tramal hyphae; **K.** Abhymenial hairs. Scale bars: A=10mm, B-K=10µm.

Specimens examined: INDIA. Kerala State, Kozhikode District, Engapuzha, 28 May 2020, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT208; Kakkad, 15 June 2021, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT232.

Habitat: On dead wood.

Comments: *Dacrymyces* species 2 is characterised by pustulate, sessile or substipitate basidiocarp, absence of clamp-connections on hyphae, and 0–7 septate basidiospores.

Dacrymyces aureosporus, D. cerebriformis, D. chrysospermus Berk. and M.A. Curtis*, D. novae-zelandiae, D. san-augustinii* and *D. sinostenosporus* have 7 septate basidiospores and clamp-connections are absent. *Dacrymyces aureosporus* has turbinate to cerebriform basidiocarp with larger basidia, (46–80 × 5.5–8 µm) and basidiospores (17–26 × 6.5–11 µm). The Kerala specimen has smaller basidia (29–53 × 3.5–5 µm) and smaller basidiospores (14–19 × 3.5–5.5 µm). *Dacrymyces cerebriformis* has larger basidiocarp (up to 3 mm high and 5–10 mm diameter), larger basidiospores (18–23 × 5.4–8 µm), and are phylogenetically distant (Figure 53). *Dacrymyces chrysospermus* has variable basidiocarp morphology ranging from flabellate, stoutly stipitate, spathulate to cupulate forms, which extend up to 6 cm. Whereas, *D*. species 2 is pustular and much smaller. *Dacrymyces novae-zelandiae* differs from this specimen in having ceribriform basidiocarp which extends up to 6 cm. *Dacrymyces san-augustinii* differs from *D*. species 2 in having branched hyphidia. *Dacrymyces sinostenosporus* differs by its larger basidiospores (17–24 × 5.9–8.4 µm).

In the phylogenetic analysis, *D*. species 2 settles in a clade distinct from D. *novae-zelandiae* and *D. san-augustinii* (Figure 53).

Dacrymyces “cerebriformis” F. Wu and Y.P. Lian, in Lian, Tohtirjap and Wu, Diversity 14: 6 (2022)

Figure 41

Basidiocarp 2–15 × 2–6 mm, soft gelatinous, sessile to stipitate, gregarious, caespitose, pustulate to irregularly discoid, cerebriform, lobed, deeply rooted in the bark (substratum). Pure white to orangish yellow when fresh, turning to pale orangish when dry. Spore print pale orange in colour.

Hymenium limited to the upper surface of basidiocarp, composed of basidia intermixed with hyphidia. **Hyphidia** 30–49 × 2–3 µm, cylindrical septate, unbranched and thick-walled. **Basidia** 45–58 × 4–5.5 µm, hyaline, slightly thick-walled, guttulate, cylindrical to narrowly clavate, apicaly furcate. **Basidiospores** 18–21 × 5–7 µm (Q = 2.5–4 µm, Qm = 3.15 µm), 0–7 septate, with guttules, apiculate, allantoid in side view, ellipsoid in frontal view, thin to slightly thick-walled, thin to slightly thick-septations. Germination by microconidia. **Microconidia** subglobose to ellipsoid, thin-walled, guttulate, 3–5 × 2–3 µm. **Crystalline contents** present throughout basidiocarp. **Marginal hyphae** slightly thick-walled, frequently anastomosing, short, cylindrical to clavate, frequently septate, branched hyphae. **Tramal hyphae** 2–4.5 µm wide, thin to slightly thick-walled, gelatinous, 2–5 µm wide, bulbous towards septa, ring like thickening in septa, inflated in some regions up to 7 µm, without clamp-connections.

Specimens examined: INDIA. Kerala State, Palakkad District, Silent Valley National Park, 22 October 2019, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT170; Malappuram District, Vaniyambuzha, 27 October 2020, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT216.

Habitat: On dead wood.

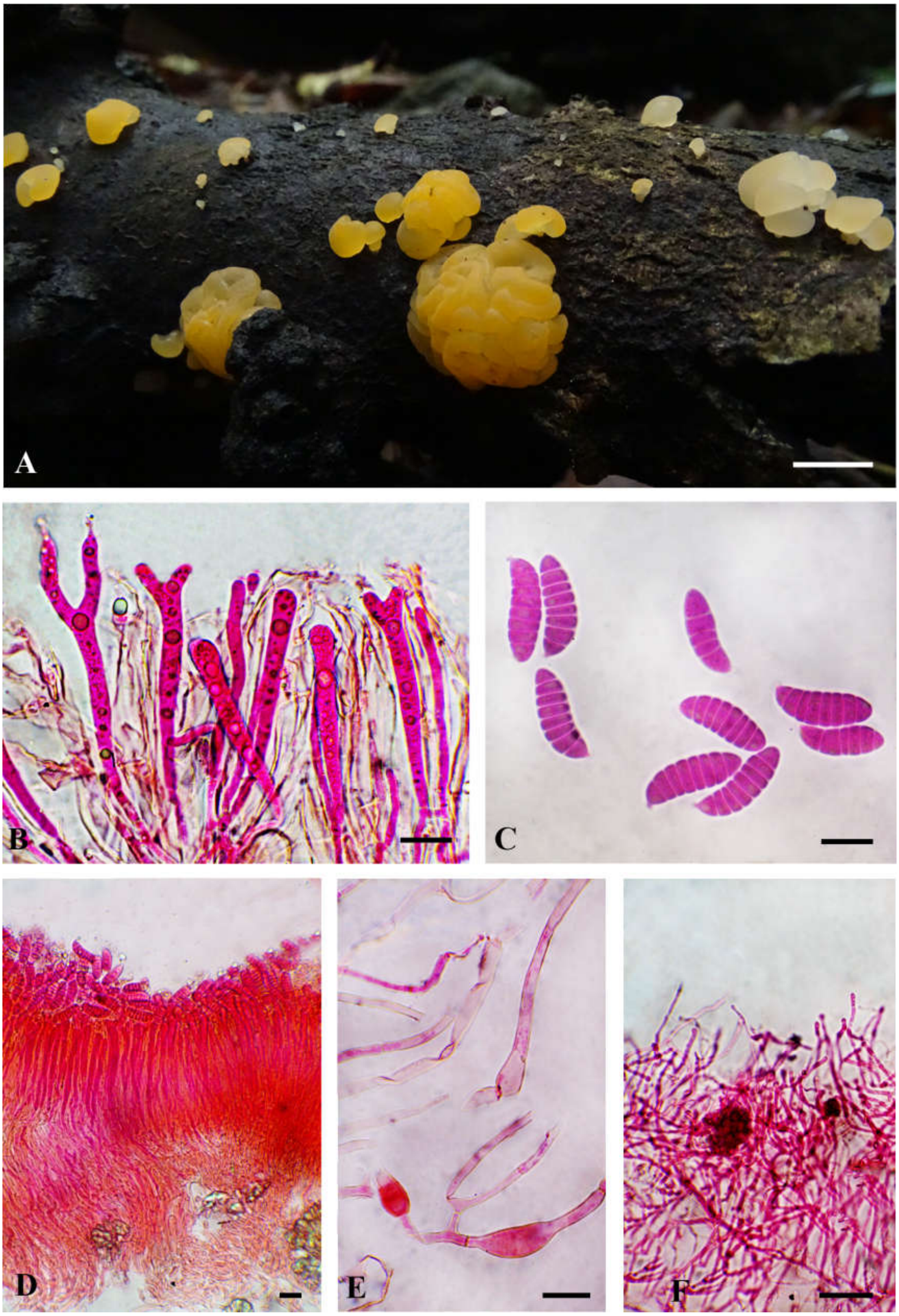


Figure 41: *Dacrymyces* "*cerebriformis*"- **A.** Basidiocarp; **B.** Basidia and basidioles; **C.** Basidiospores; **D.** Hymenium; **E.** Tramal hyphae; **F.** Marginal hairs. Scale bars: A=10mm, B-F=10μm.

Comments: *Dacrymyces cerebriformis* is characterised by sessile, cerebriform basidiocarp, absence of clamp-connections, and 0–7 septate basidiospores. This specimen is similar to *D. sinostenosporus* by the 0-7 septate basidiospores, and hyphae without clamp-connections. *Dacrymyces sinostenosporus* has broader basidiospores (Q = 2.63–2.77 vs. Q = 3.14–3.28) (Lian *et al*. 2022). *Dacrymyces adpressus* Grognot and *D. sichuanensis* B. Liu and L. Fan have cerebriform basidiocarp similar to *D. cerebriformis*, although both possess 0–3 septate basidiospores (Shirouzu *et al*. 2009, Lian *et al*. 2022). *Dacrymyces aureosporus* has cerbriform basidiocarps with 7 septate basidiospores and lack clamp-connections. But *D. aureosporus* differ from *D. cerebriformis* by having thin-walled marginal hyphae and broader basidiospores (17–26 × 6.5–11 µm vs 18–21 × 5–7 µm) (Shirouzu *et al*. 2009).

Although Lian *et al.* (2022) described the species as *D. "cerebriformis"* (MycoBank number: 843769) from China, another species with the same name existed before the publication of Lian *et al.* (2022). The species name proposed by Lian *et al.* (2022) is hence illegitimate (www.mycobank.org accessed on 13 June 2024). Our collection morphologically agrees with the characters of the species described by Lian *et al.* (2022) as *D. "cerebriformis".* This species has no previous record from India.

Dacrymyces sinostenosporus F. Wu and Y.P. Lian, in Lian, Tohtirjap and Wu, Diversity 14: 7 (2022)

Figure 42

Basidiocarp 3–11 × 3–8 mm, firm gelatinous, sessile to stipitate, lobed, centrally depressed, cerebriform, discrete, gregarious, pale yellowish to orange when fresh, turning to bright orange when dry, some basidiocarps on the underside of twig (substratum) appeared pale.

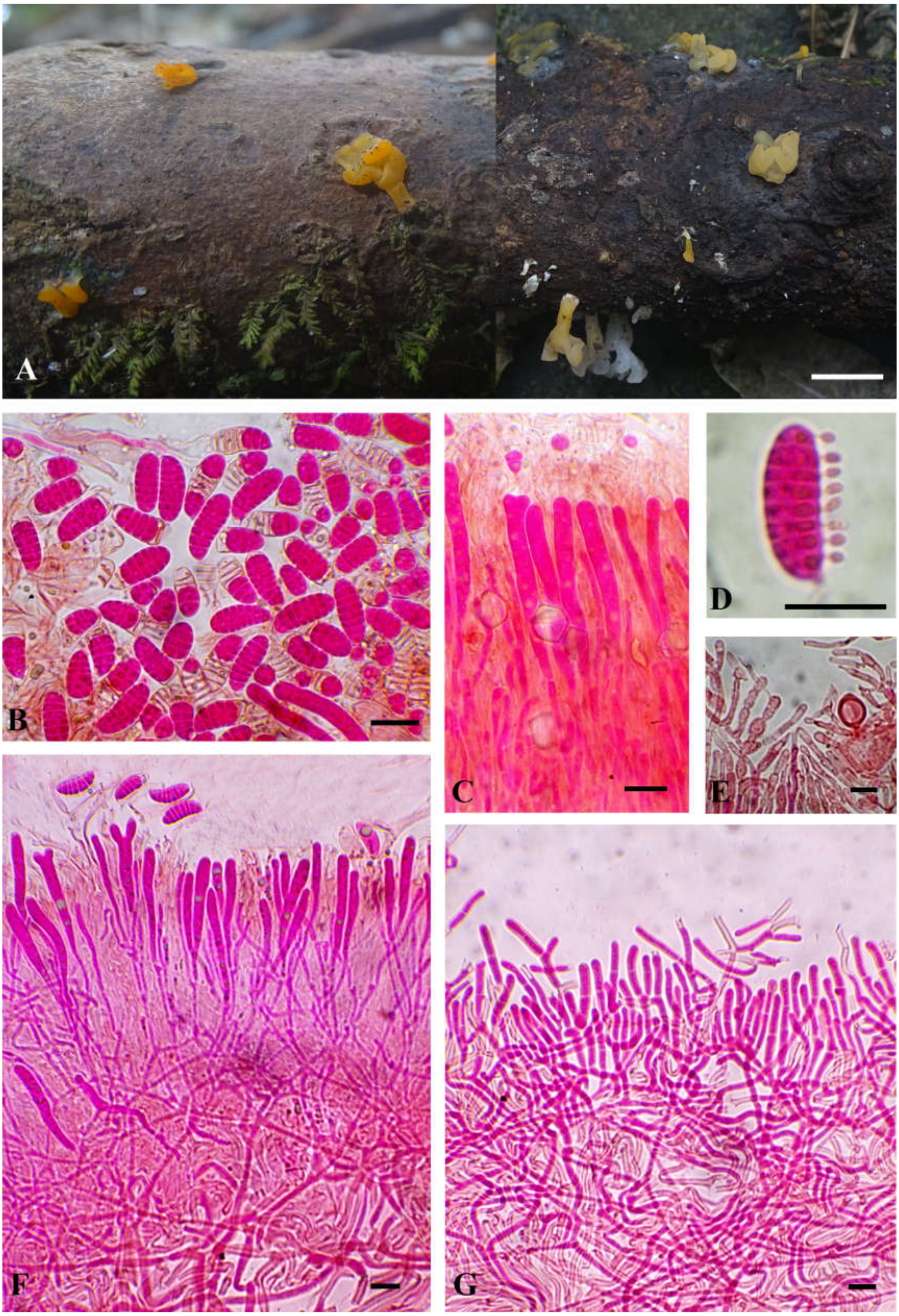


Figure 42: *Dacrymyces sinostenosporus*- **A.** Basidiocarp; **B&D.** Basidiospores; **C&F.** Hymenium with basidia and basidiospores; **E&G.** Marginal hairs. Scale bars: A=10mm, B-G=10μm.

Hymenium limited to the upper surface of basidiocarp, composed of basidia intermixed with hyphidia. **Hyphidia** 15–42 × 2–3 µm, cylindrical and septate, guttulate. **Basidia** 35–66 × 5–6 µm, hyaline, slightly thick-walled, guttulate, cylindrical to narrowly clavate, apicaly furcate. **Basidiospores** 17–21 × 6.5–8 µm (Q = 2.37–3 µm, Qm = 2.68 µm), 0–7 septate, with guttules, apiculate, allantoid in side view, broadly ellipsoid to subcylindrical in frontal view, thin- to slightly thick-walled. Germination by microconidia. **Microconidia** 1.5–3 × 1–2 µm, subglobose to ellipsoid, thin-walled, guttulate. **Tramal hyphae** 2–4.5 µm wide, slightly thick to thick-walled, gelatinous, without clamp-connections, swollen up to 7 µm towards septa. **Marginal hyphae** cylindrical, thin- to thick-walled, smooth or roughened hairs.

Specimens examined: INDIA. Kerala State, Wayanad District, Kurchyarmala, 26 October 2022, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT343; ZGCAT344.

Habitat: On dead wood.

Comments: *Dacrymyces sinostenosporus* is characterised by sessile to stipitate, lobed, cerebriform basidiocarps with simple cylindrical hyphidia, 0–7 septate, thin-walled basidiospores and tramal hyphae without clamp-connections. *Dacrymyces chrysospermus* has micro morphological features similar to D. *sinostenosporus*, but the former coalesces to form masses up to 6 cm in diameter. *Dacrymyces dictyosporus* also have similar basidiocarp, basidial morphology, and absence of clamp-connections. But it differs from *D. sinostenosporus* by the thick-walled basidiospores having both transverse and longitudinal septa. *Dacrymyces novae-zelandiae* differs from the present collection by the coalescent nature of the basidiocarp. *Dacrymyces cerebriformis* is morphologically similar to *D. sinostenosporus*. But the former has narrower basidiospores (Q = 3.14–3.28 µm) compared to *D. sinostenosporus* (Q = 2.37–3 µm). This species has no previous record from India.

4.2.3. Taxonomic descriptions of Auriculariales

Auricularia Bull.

Basidiocarp gelatinous and rubbery when fresh, stipitate or resupinate with free margins, orbiculate, lobed, pileate, cupulate; solitary, gregarious, imbricate or caespitose. When dry, translucent to opaque, thin and brittle. Superior abhymenial surface is hairy, glabrous to velutinous, pubescent, tomentose, villose to hispid, strigose to hirsute. Inferior surface bearing the hymenium; smooth, folded to reticulate. Basidiocarp zonate (*zona pilosa, zona compacta, zona subcompacta superioris, zona laxa superioris, medulla, zona laxa intermedia, zona laxa inferioris, zona subcompacta inferioris*, hymenium). Hymenium with hyphidia. Basidia are transversly three septate, cylindrical to clavate, guttulate and with slender epibasidia. Basidiospores hyaline, inamyloid, cylindrical to allantoid.

Auricularia srilankensis Y.C. Dai and F. Wu, in Wu, Tohtirjap, Fan, Zhou, Alvarenga, Gibertoni and Dai, Journal of Fungi 7: 53 (2021)

Figure 43

Basidiocarp up to 140 mm wide, 1– 2.5 mm thick, resupinate to effused reflexed, rosette, coalescing, cartilaginous, lobed. Hymenophore surface smooth with folds, yellowish brown initially changing to blackish brown with maturity. Abhymenial surface villose to hispid with blakish brown concentric zones. Abhymenial hairs whitish when young turning brownish with age.

Abhymenial hairs 900– 1700 × 2– 3.5 µm, irregular, single to tufted, hyaline when young, yellowish brown on maturity, thick-walled, with narrow lumen, narrower towards the tip, apically acute or obtuse. **Tramal hyphae** 1.5–5.5 µm wide, inflated up to 14.7 µm, thin- to thick-walled, clamp-connections present. **Medulla** absent. **Basidia** 50– 73 × 3.5– 6 µm, cylindrical, clavate, thin-walled, transversely 3-septate. **Hyphidia** highly branched, coral like. **Cystidia** not observed. **Basidiospores** 8–13.5 × 5–8 µm (Q = 1.1–2.1 µm, Qm = 1.61 µm) hyaline, subglobose, cylindrical to phaseoliform, thin-walled, guttulate.

Specimens examined: INDIA. Kerala State, Kozhikode District, Janaki forest, 01 October 2018, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT29; Palakkad District, Silent Valley National Park, 22 October 2019, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT174; Malappuram District, Vanniyambuzha, 27 October 2020, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT215; Kannur District, Aralam Wildlife Sanctuary, 06 August 2021, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT261; Malappuram District, New Amarambalam, 04 September 2021, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT270; Thiruvananthapuram District, Palode, 01 October 2021, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT285; Malappuram District, Nilambur, 23 October 2021, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT300.

Habitat: On dead wood.

Comments: *Auricularia srilankensis* belongs to the *mesenterica* clade and is characterized by resupinate basidiocarp with comcentric zones in the abhymanial surface, lack of medulla zone, cylindrical to clavate basidia (50–73 × 3.5–6 µm), absence of cystidioles, and cylindrical to phaseoliform basidiospores (8–13.5 × 5–8 µm). In the orginal description of *A. srilankensis* (Wu *et al*. 2021), length of abhymenial hairs range from 400–800 µm, whereas, the Kerala specimens show 900–1700 µm long hairs. *A. srilankensis* is closely related to *A. orientalis* Y.C. Dai and F. Wu, but differs in the presence of have cystidioles (as per the original description by Wu *et al*. 2021) in the latter. In our phylogenetic analysis, *A. srilankensis* form sister clade with *A. asiatica* but differes from *A. asiatica* Bandara and K.D. Hyde in the basidial size (basidia of *A. asiatica*: 40–52 × 3–6 µm). ITS sequence generated from the Kerala collections (ZGCAT155) showed 100% similarity with the type sequence of *A. srilankensis* (Figure 51). *Auricularia srilankensis* is reported from India by Bhagat *et al.* (2024) and this is the first report of this species from Kerala state.

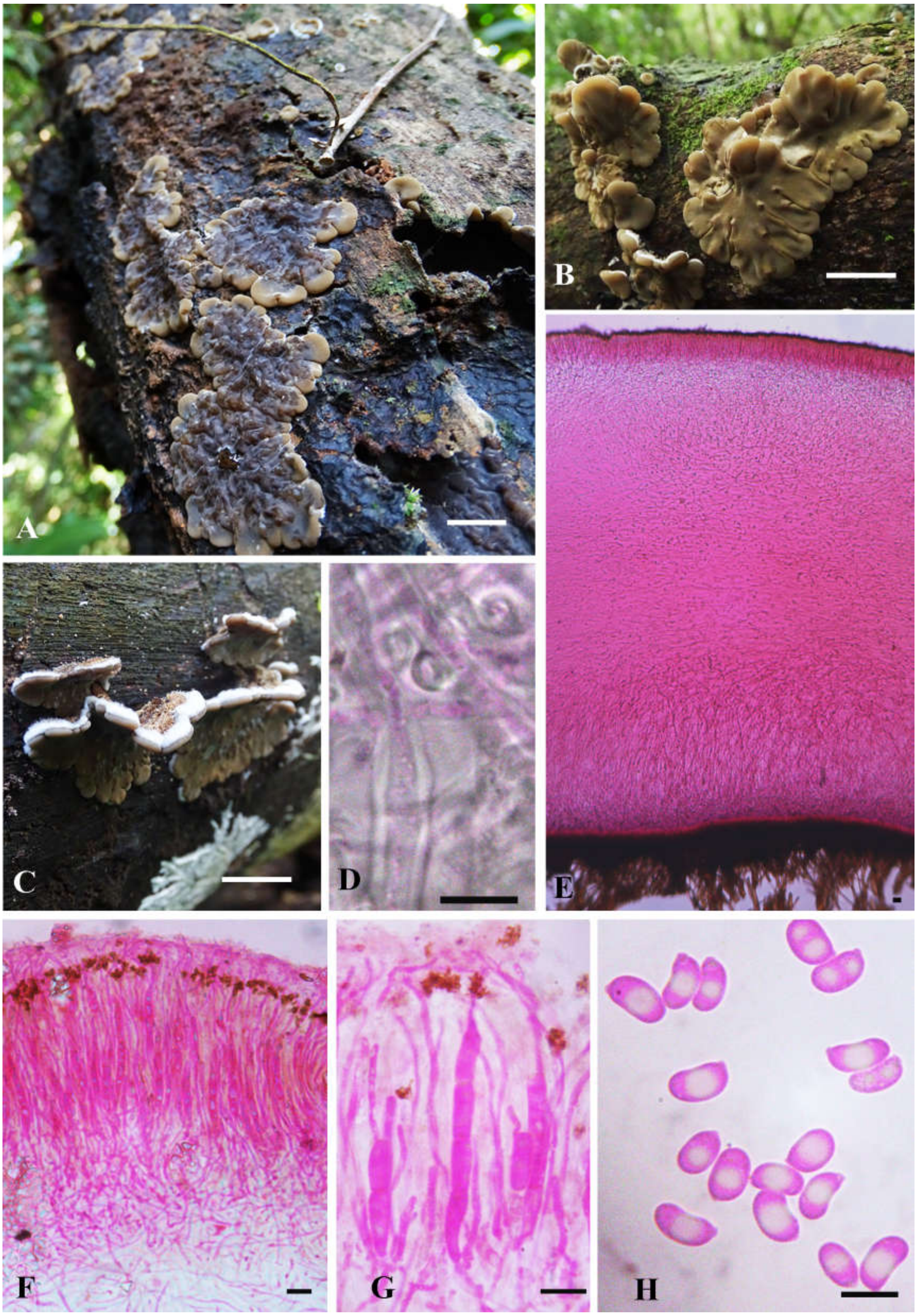


Figure 43: *Auricularia srilankensis*- **A-C.** Basidiocarp; **D.** Inflated hyphae; **E.** Cross-section of basidiocarp; **F.** Hymenium; **G.** Transversly septate basidia with hyphidia; **H.** Basidiospores. Scale bars: A-C=10mm, D-G=10µm.

Auricularia sinodelicata Y.C. Dai and F. Wu, in Wu, Tohtirjap, Fan, Zhou, Alvarenga, Gibertoni and Dai, Journal of Fungi 7: 52 (2021)

Figure 44

Basidiocarp 30–80 mm wide and 1–2 mm thick, sessile, petaliform, solitary, caespitose, cartilaginous. Margin wavy. Hymenophore surface reticulate, yellowish brown to brown, blackish brown at the margin. Abhymenial surface glabrous to slightly pubescent, slightly folded or wrinkled, pale yellow towards the base, and dark brown towards margin.

Abhymenial hairs 35–75 × 6.5–7 µm, single, with slightly swollen base, hyaline to yellowish brown, thick-walled, narrow lumened and narrower towards tip, apically acute or obtuse. **Tramal hyphae** 2– 4.5 µm wide, thin-walled, clamp-connections present. **Medulla** present. **Basidia** 32–45 × 4–5 µm, cylindrical to clavate, thin-walled, transversely 3-septate. **Epibasidia** observed. **Hyphidia** highly branched. **Cystidioles** not observed. **Basidispores** 10–13.5 × 4.5–5 µm (Q = 2– 2.7 µm, Qm = 2.28 µm) hyaline, cylindrical to oblong in front view and slightly allantoid in side view, thin-walled, guttulate.

Specimens examined: INDIA. Kerala State, Kannur District, Aralam, 29 June 2019, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT71; Palakkad District, Silent Valley National Park, 4 Junly 2019, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT85; Wayanad District, Kurchyarmala, 26 October 2022, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT342; Palakkad District, Parambikulam, 12 June 2022, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT312.

Habitat: On dead wood.

Comments: Previously, all *Auricularia* members with reticulate hymenopore were treated as *A. delicata* (Mont. ex Fr.) Henn.. Looney *et al.* (2013) confirmed *A. delicata* as a species complex. By using new morphological features like ‘schizomedulla’ and phylogenetic analyses, different species like *A. australiana*

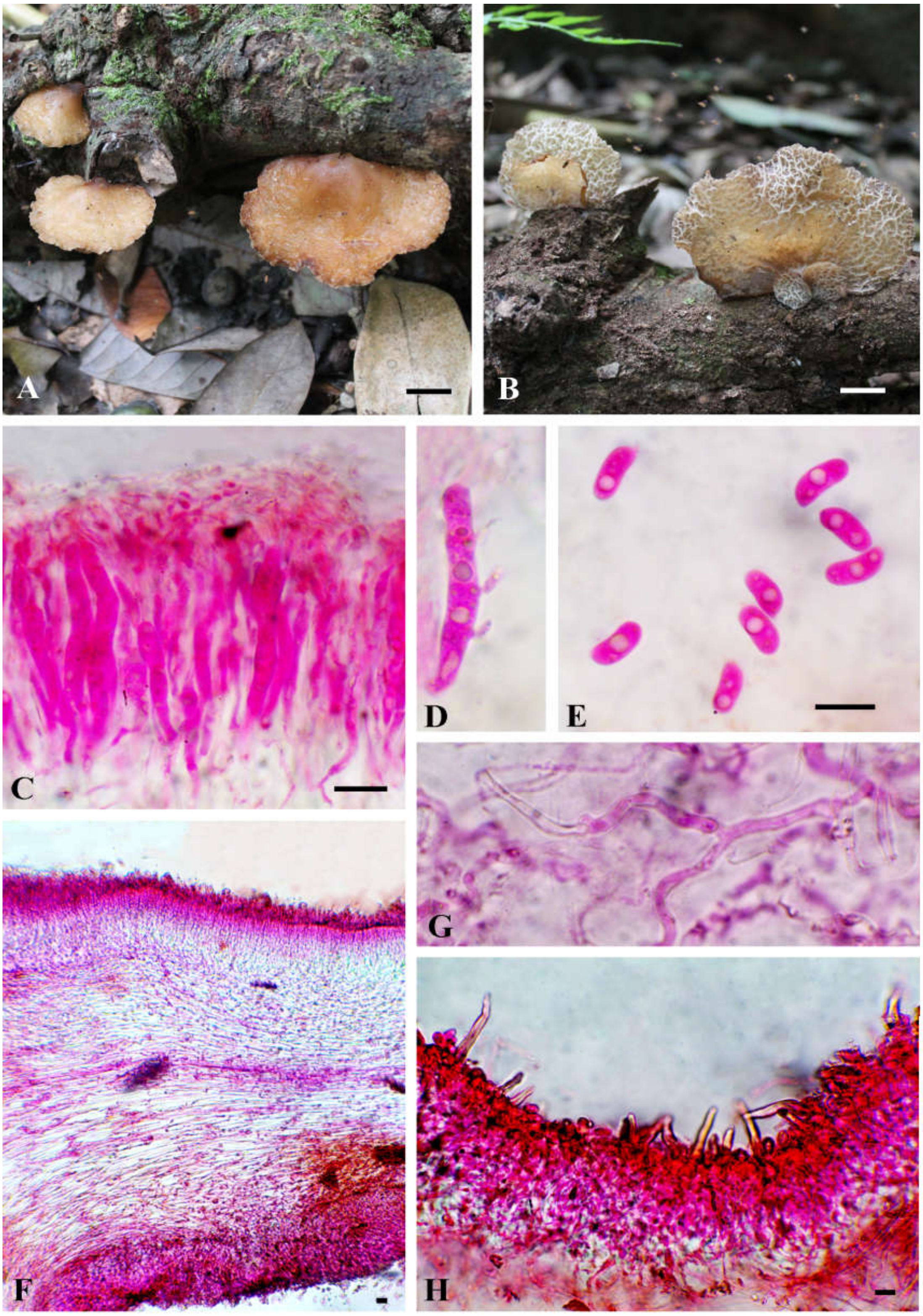


Figure 44: *Auricularia sinodelicata*- **A&B.** Basidiocarps; **C.** Hymenium; **D.** Basidia; **E.** Basidiospores; **F.** Cross section showing tramal zones; **G.** Tramal hyphae with clamp-connections; **H.** Abhymenial hairs. Scale bars: A&B=10mm, C-H=10μm.

Y.C. Dai and F. Wu*, A. conferta* Y.C. Dai and F. Wu, *A. lateralis Y*.C. Dai and F. Wu, *A. pilosa* Y.C. Dai, L.W. Zhou and F. Wu, *A. scissa* Looney, Birkebak and Matheny, *A. sinodelicata* Y.C. Dai and F. Wu , A. *subglabra* and *A. tremellosa* (Fr.) Pat. were described, and resolved as members of *A. delicata* complex members (Looney *et al*. 2013, Wu *et al*. 2021, Rodríguez-Gutiérrez *et al.* 2022). *Auricularia sinodelicata* differs from *A. scissa* and *A. subglabra* in the absence of schizomedulla, where both *A. scissa* and *A. subglabra* have schizomedulla (Looney *et al*. 2013). *Auricularia lateralis* and *A. pilosa* have pilose abhymenial surface with abhymenial hairs more than 100 µm long (Wu *et al*. 2021), whereas, *A. sinodelicata* has abhymenial hairs less than 100 µm long. *Auricularia australiana, A. conferta* and *A. delicata* have longer basidia, (more than 45 µm long) compared to *A. sinodelicata.* This is the first report of *A. sinodelicata* from India.

Auricularia subglabra Looney, Birkebak and Matheny, in Schulzer, North American Fungi 8: 17 (2013)

Figure 45

Basidiocarp 20–35 mm wide and 1–2.5 mm thick, solitary or ceaspitose, petalliform, sessile, gelatinous to rubbery when fresh, rigid and brittle when dry, margin wavy. Hymenophore reticulate, pale yellow. Abhymenial surface glabrous to pubescent, brownish orange with brown margin.

Abhymenial hairs 30–70 × 6–8 µm, irregular, hyaline, apically acute or obtuse, thick-walled, with a narrow lumen. **Tramal hyphae** 1–5 µm wide, with clamp-connections, thin-to slightly thick-walled. **Schizomedulla** present. **Basidia** 35–42 × 4–5 µm, clavate, transversely 3-septate, guttulate. **Epibasidia** rarely observed. **Hyphidia** highly branched. **Cystidioles** not observed**. Basidiospores** 8–11 × 4–6 µm (Q = 1.6–2.75 µm, Qm = 2.03 µm) allantoid, hyaline, thin-walled, smooth, guttulate.

Specimens examined: INDIA, Kerala State, Waynad District, 25 August 2018, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT22.

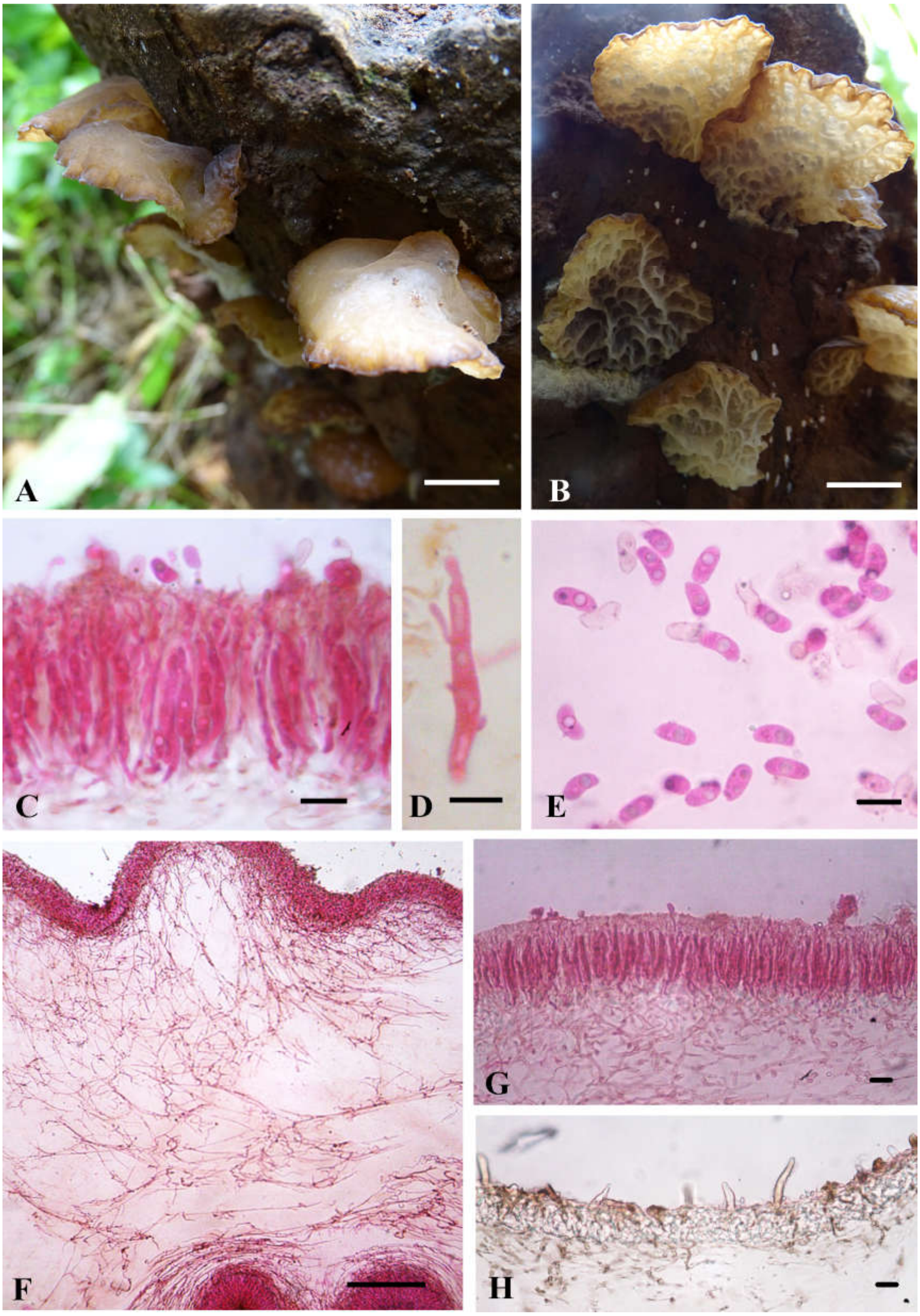


Figure 45: *Auricularia subglabra*- **A&B.** Basidiocarps; **C.** Hymenium with attached basidiospores; **D.** Basidia; **E.** Basidiospores; **F.** Cross-section showing schizomedulla; **G.** Hymenium; **H.** Abhymenium. Scale bars: A&B=10mm, C-E=10µm, F=100µm, G&H=10µm.

Habitat: On dead wood.

Comments: Presence of reticulate hymenium and schizomedulla are the characteristic features of *A. subglabra.* Looney *et al.* (2013) introduced the term schizomedulla to denote medulla that splits apart when sections are mount in KOH. *Auricularia scissa* is closely related to *A. subglabra* with the presence of Schizomedulla. *Auricularia scissa* posesses longer abhymenial hairs 43–148 × 2.3–5.4 μm, whereas *A. subglabra* has shorter (30–70 × 6–8 μm) abhymenial hairs (Looney *et al.* (2013). This is the first report of *A. sinodelicata* from India.

Auricularia cornea Ehrenb., in Nees von Esenbeck (Ed.), Horae Phys. Berol.: 91 (1820)

Synonyms:
Auricula cornea (Ehrenb.) Kuntze, Revis. gen. pl. (Leipzig) 2: 844 (1891)
Exidia cornea (Ehrenb.) Fr., Syst. mycol. (Lundae) 2(1): 222 (1822)
Hirneola cornea (Ehrenb.) Fr., K. svenska Vetensk-Akad. Handl., ser. 3: 147 (1849) [1848]

Figure 46

Basidiocarp 45–69 mm wide and 1–2 mm thick, solitary, discoid, sessile, gelatinous rubbery when fresh. Hymenophore smooth to folded, grayish. Abhymenial surface tomentose, brownish, without any zonations. Margin incurved, undulate. Spore print white.

Abhymenial hairs 70–250 × 5–9 μm, hyaline, tufted, swollen at base, apically acute or obtuse, thick-walled with narrow lumen. **Tramal hyphae** 2–4 μm wide, inflated up to7 μm in KOH, thin-walled with clamp-connections. **Medulla** present. **Crystalline contents** present. **Basidia** 30–45 × 4–5.5 μm, clavate, transversely 3-septate, guttulate, thin-walled. **Epibasidia** observed. **Hyphidia** highly branched with brownish structure at the tip. **Cystidioles** not observed. **Basidiospores** 11–13.5 × 4–5μm (Q = 1.5–2.9 μm, Qm = 2.45 μm) ellipsoid, lacrymoid, some with suprahilar depression, hyaline, thin-walled, smooth, guttulate.

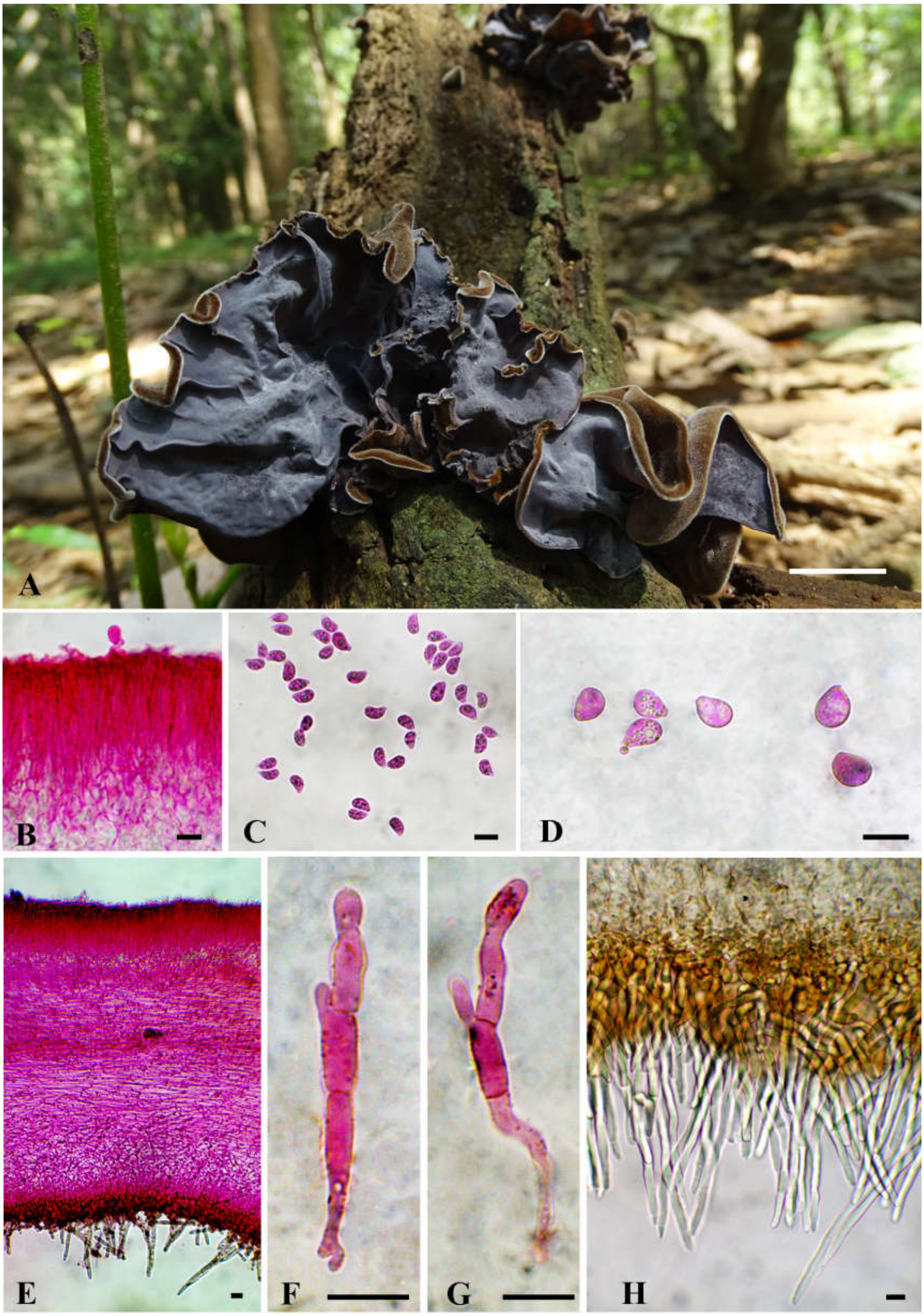


Figure 46: *Auricularia cornea*- **A.** Basidiocarp; **B.** Hymenium with attached basidiospore; **C&D.** Basidiospores; **E.** Cross section showing tramal zones; **F&G.** Transversly septate basidia; **H.** Abhymenial hairs. Scale bars: A=10mm, B-H=10µm.

Specimens examined: INDIA, Kerala State, Kozhikode District, Kootalida, 15 October 2018, Anju John, ZGCAT33; The Zamorin's Guruvayurappan College campus, 22 October 2018, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT34; Vallikkatu kaav, 19 December 2018, Anjitha Thomas ZGCAT45; Wayanad District, Kakkavayal, 24 August 2019, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT132; Kakkad, 5 January 2021, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT226; Malappuram district, Valluvassery, 18 January 2021, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT227; New Amarambalam, 4 September 2021, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT281.

Habitat: On dead wood.

Comments: *Auricularia cornea* is characterized by the sessile, discoid to foliose basidiocarp; smooth, folded hymenial surface; dense hair on abhymenial surface, and by the presence of a medullary region.

Auricularia cornea has a world-wide distribution (Wu *et al*. 2021) and is common in Kerala State. *Auricularia cornea* is similar to *A. novozealandica* Y.C. Dai and F. Wu, *A. eburnea* L.J. Li and B. Liu and *A. nigricans* (Sw.) Birkebak, Looney and Sánchez-García in having abhymenial hair in 150–1000 µm range. *Auricularia cornea* differs from *A. novozealandica* in having shorter basidia (<70 µm) and a world–wide distribution, where *A. novozealandica* have larger basidia (>70 µm) and has a distribution limited to New Zealand. Compared to *A. cornea, A. nigricans* has longer hispid abhymenial hair (300–600 × 7–9 µm), and *A. cornea* has densely pilose abhymenial hairs (70–250 × 5–9 µm). *Auricularia eburnean* differs from *A. cornea* by the colour of basidiocarp where*, A. eburnean* has cream to honey-yellow colour and *A. cornea* has brownish colour (Wu *et al*. 2021). One of our collections (ZGCAT227) had exceptionally smaller spores. Molecular sequence generated from ZGCAT227 is clustered with other sequences of *A. cornea* with 100% bootstrap support value.

Auricularia fibrillifera Kobayasi, Bulletin of the National Museum of Nature and Science, Tokyo 16(4): 645 (1973)

Figure 47

Basidiocarp 20–60 mm wide, solitary, orbicular, sessile, gelatinous when fresh. Hymenophore with folds, gray to pale pink. Abhymenial surface glabrous, pale yellowish pink, darkening towards margin. Margin entire.

Abhymenial hairs 25–72 × 4–9 µm, scanty, hyaline, apically acute or obtuse, thick-walled, with lumen that is infrequently septate. **Tramal hyphae** 2–4 µm wide, with clamp-connections, thin-to slightly thick-walled. **Medulla** indistinguishable. **Basidia** 30–51 × 3.5–5.5 µm, clavate, transversely 3-septate, guttulate. **Epibasidia** observed. **Hyphidia** highly branched. **Cystidioles** not observed**. Basidiospores** 9–13.5 × 4–5µm (Q = 2–3 µm, Qm = 2.45 µm) allantoid, hyaline, thin-walled, smooth, guttulate, 1–3 septate, and producing ‘C’ shaped microconidia.

Specimens examined: INDIA, Kerala State, Kozhikode District, Poilkave, 20 June 2019, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT51; Thurayil kotta, 02 July 2019, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT77.

Habitat: On dead wood.

Comments: *Auricularia fibrillifera* is characterized by the gray to pale pink basidiocarp, hymenial surface with folds, glabrous abhymenial surface, indistinct medulla, 30–51 × 3.5–5.5 µm wide basidia, and 9–13.5 × 4–5µm wide basidiospores. *Auricularia fibrillifera* is closely related to *A. thailandica* both morphologicaly and geneticaly (Wu *et al*. 2021). But *A. thailandica* lack folding in the hymenial surface. In addition, *A. thailandica* possesses medulla near abhymenium whereas *A. fibrillifera* has indistinct medullary region. This is the first report *A. fibrillifera* from Kerala State.

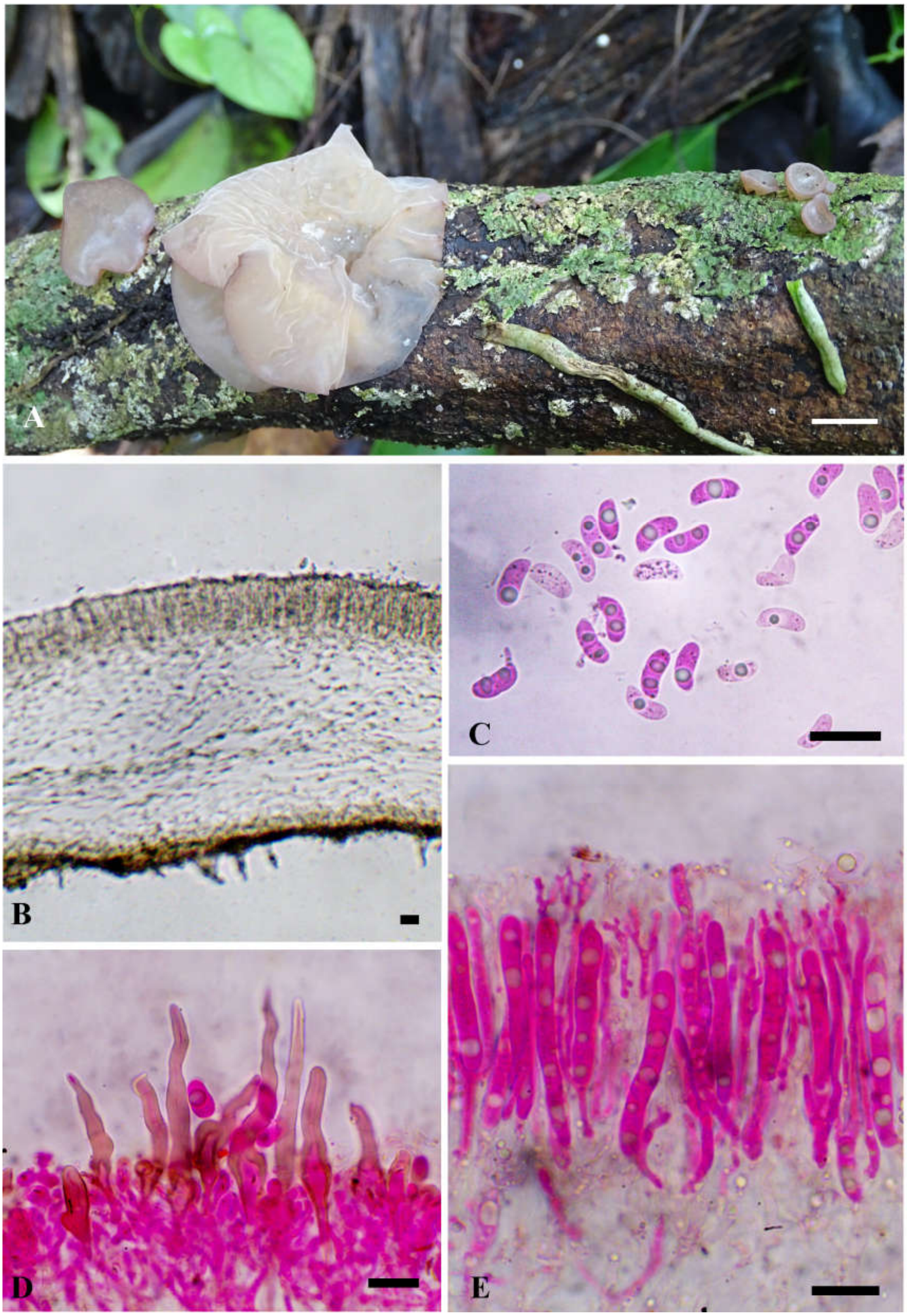


Figure 47: *Auricularia fibrillifera*- **A.** Basidiocarps; **B.** Cross section showing tramal zones; **C.** Basidiospores; **D.** Abhymenial hairs; **E.** Hymenium showing branched hyphidia and basidia. Scale bars: A=10mm, B-E=10µm.

Auricularia heimuer F. Wu, B.K. Cui, Y.C. Dai, in Wu, Yuan, Malysheva, Du and Dai, Phytotaxa 186: 248 (2014) Figure 48

Basidiocarp 40–95 mm wide and 1–2.5 mm thick when fresh, auriculiform-petaloid, sessile to substipitate solitary or caespitose, gelatinous to rubbery when fresh, rigid and brittle when dry. Hymenophore surface smooth, folded, glabrous to pruinose, greyish brown when young, changing to reddish brown with age. Abhymenial surface pubescent to tementose. Margin uniform when fresh, undulate when mature.

Abhymenial hairs 90–150 × 4–6 µm, irregular, hyaline, apically acute or obtuse, thick-walled, with a narrow lumen, tufted. **Tramal hyphae** 1–5 µm wide, thin- to slightly thick-walled with clamp-connections. **Medulla** present. **Basidia** 45–71 × 3–5.5 µm, clavate, transversely 3-septate, epibasidia rarely observed, guttulate. **Crystalline contents** absent. **Hyphidia** highly branched. **Cystidioles** not observed. **Basidiospores** 11–15 × 4.5–5.5 µm (Q = 2.1–2.9 µm, Qm = 2.57 µm) cylindrical to ellipsoid, hyaline, thin-walled, smooth, guttulate.

Specimens examined: INDIA, Kerala State, Malappuram District, 13 July 2018, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT8.

Habitat: On dead wood.

Comments: *Auricularia heimuer* is characterized by 90–150 µm long abhymenial hairs, presence of medulla, 45–71 × 3–5.5 µm long basidia, absence of crystalline contents in the cross-section, and 11–15 × 5–6 µm sized basidiospores. *Auricularia auricula-judae, A. americana* Parmasto and I. Parmasto ex Audet, Boulet and Sirard and *A. villosula* are closely related to *A. heimuer* both morphologicaly and phylogenetically (Wu *et al*. 2014). Compared with *A. auricula-judae*, *A. heimuer* has Asian distribution, whereas *A. auricula-judae* has a European distribution. In addition, *A. auricula-judae* usually has basidia of more than 65 µm long and basidiospores of more than 15 µm long (Wu *et al*. 2021). *Auricularia villosula* has fawn to fuscous colour when fresh and short abhymenial hairs (40–90 × 4.5–6 µm) compared to reddish brown colour

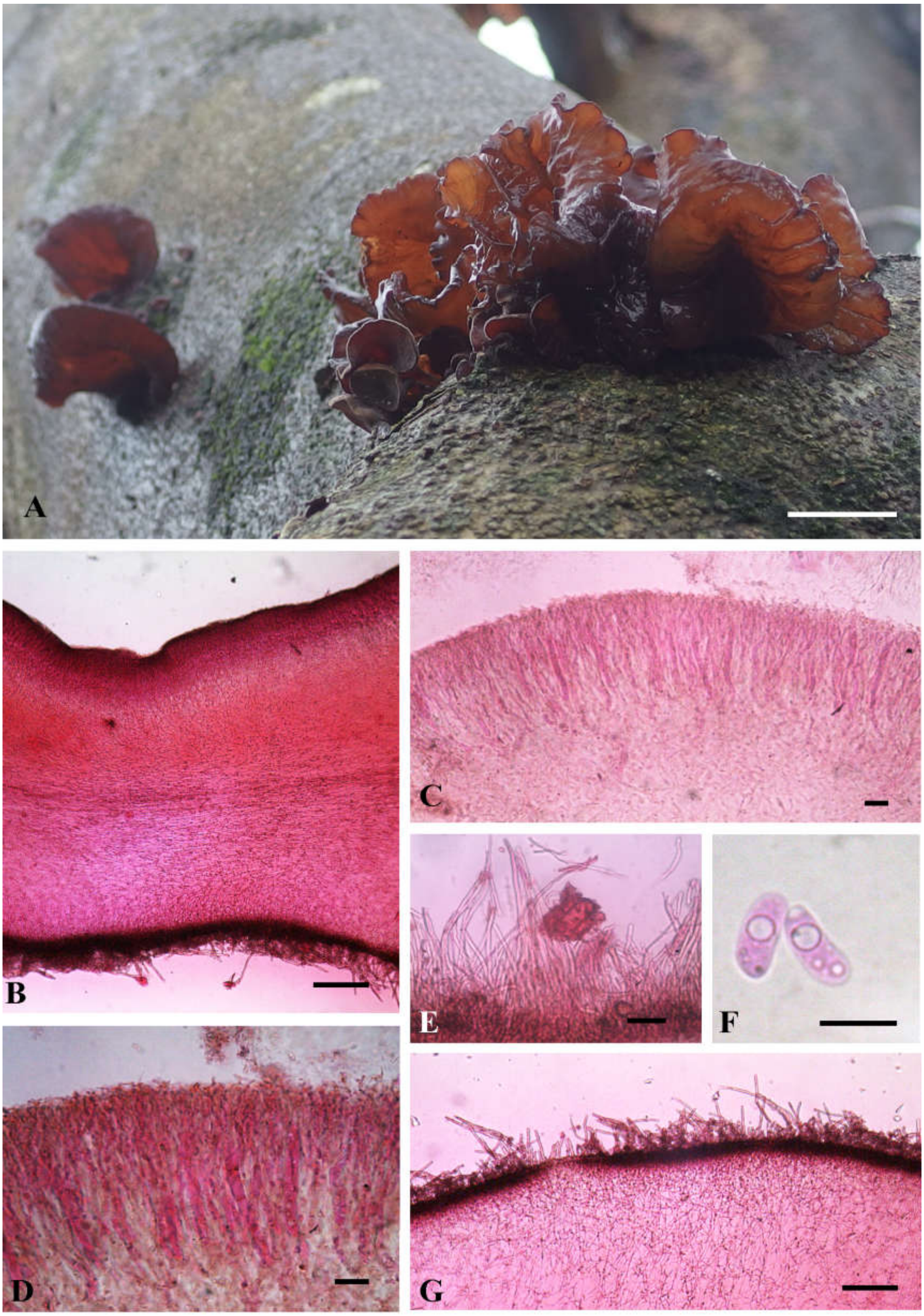


Figure 48: *Auricularia heimuer*- **A.** Basidiocarp; **B.** Cross section showing tramal zones; **C&D.** Hymenium; **E&G.** Abhymenial hairs; **F.** Basidiospores. Scale bars: A=10mm, B&G=100μm, C-F=10μm.

of *A. heimuer* and larger (90–150 × 4–6 µm) abhymenial hairs. In addition, *A. villosula* lack medulla (Malysheva and Bulakh 2014) whereas, *A. heimuer* has medulla. In *A. americana,* medulla may present or absent, and have larger basidiospores (14–16.5 µm) growth on gymnosperms (Wu *et al*. 2021), whereas, *A. heimuer* grow on angiosperms and have shorted basidiospores (11–15 µm) with medullary region in cross section. Compared to the orginal description of *A. heimuer*, the present collection has slightly larger basidiospores (11–15 × 4.5–5.5 µm), whereas orginal description has 11–13 × 4–5 µm long basidiospores. *Auricularia heimuer* is not formally reported from India till date.

Auriculariaceae taxon

Figure 49

Basidiocarp 20–60 × 3–5 mm, resupinate, rosette, initially develop as circular patches, later coalescing to form a continuous layer. Upper surface uneven, slightly cerebriform, gelatinous when fresh, becoming membraneous, margin reflexed upon drying. Greyish when fresh, becoming pale brown on drying.

Hyphal system monomitic. **Subiculum** 20–26 µm wide zone, composed of agglutinated hyphae, parallel to the substratum, yellow to brownish yellow pigmented at the region ofagglutination, thin-walled, and heavily gelatinised. Ascending tramal hyphae arising from subiculum, 1.5–3 µm wide, thin-walled, hyaline with clamp-connections. Collapsed basidia distributed throughout ascending layer. **Basidia** 13.5–15 × 10–11 µm, obovoid, subglobose, ellipsoid, hyaline, guttulate, 2–4 celled, longitudinally septate, thin-walled. Younger basidia emerge from the basidial base, leads to the long zig-zag shaped fertile hyphae. Remnants of old basidia can be seen in the basal parts of fertile hypae. **Hyphidia** flexouse, branched, thin-walled, narrow, 1–2 µm wide. **Cystidia** 16–24 × 3.3–3.9 µm, hyaline, clavate with irregularly shaped projections at tip, clamp-connections at base, thin-walled. **Basidiospores** 7.5–9.5 × 4.5–6 µm (Q = 1.2–2.1 µm, Qm = 1.5 µm) hyaline, ovoid to ellipsoid, broadly cylindrical, guttulate, aseptate, thin-walled.

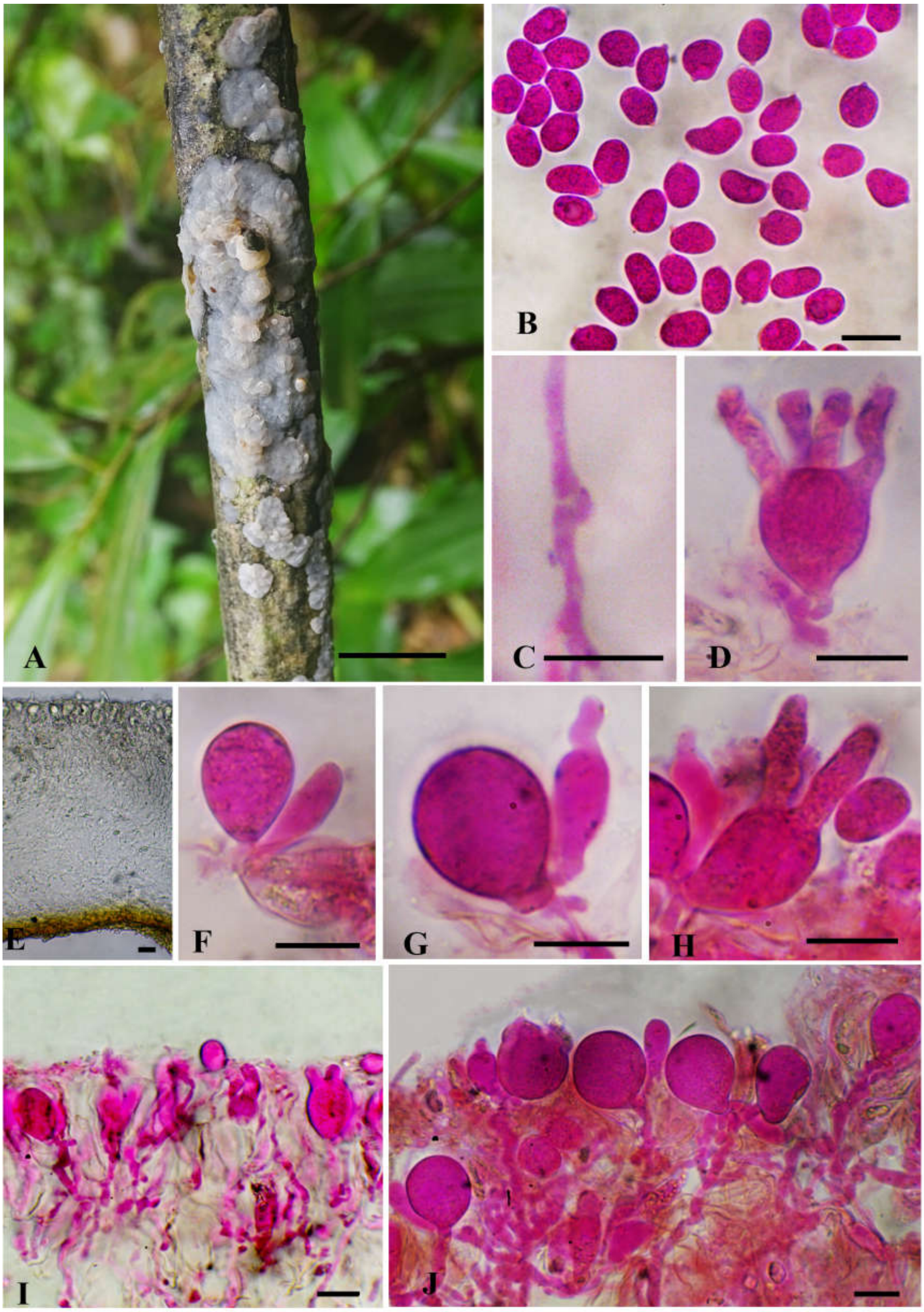


Figure 49: Auriculariaceae taxon- **A.** Basidiocarp; **B.** Basidiospores; **C.** Clamp-connection; **D.** Basidia; **E.** Cross-section of basidiocarp; **F&G.** Basidiole with cystidia; **H.** Basidia with cystidia; **I.** Hymenium with hyphidia; **J.** Hymenium showing fertile hyphae. Scale bars: A=10mm, B-J=10µm.

Specimens examined: INDIA. Kerala State, Wayanad District, 900 kandi, 12 July 2019, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT106; Kozhikode District, Poilkave, 14 July 2021, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT242.

Habitat: On dead wood.

Comments: Auriculariaceae taxon is characterised by resupinate gelatinous basidiocarp which become membraneous and reflexed upon drying, monomitic hyphal system, yellow to brownish yellow pigmented at the region of agglutination in basal zone (subiculum), subglobose to ellipsoid longitudinally septate basidia, flexouse hyphidia, clavate cystidia, and ovoid to ellipsoid basidiospores.

In Auriculariales, *Exidia sensu lato* contain species with resupinate gelatinous basidiocarp, which include *Exidia*, *Myxarium*, and *Tremellochaete* (Tohtirjap *et al.* 2023). Genus *Myxarium* belongs to Hyaloriaceae. *Myxarium* is characterised by stalked basidia, which is absent in “Auriculariaceae taxon”. *Exidia* and *Tremellochaete* belong to family Auriculariaceae. *Tremellochaete* is characterised by the presence of papillae on the hymenophore, which is absent in *Exidia*. But, the demarcation of these two genera is still not clear. Wang and Thorn (2021) treated *Exidia* and *Tremellochaete* as synonyms due to their phylogenetic relatedness (Tohtirjap *et al.* 2023). Phylogenetically, the unidentified Kerala taxon is distant from *Exidia sensu lato* members.

Corticioid members of Auriculariales with tough, resupinate basidiocarps were traditionally placed in genera like *Eichleriella*, *Exidiopsis*, and *Heterochaete*. Based on the molecular studies, the generic consepts were refined and new genera like *Adustochaete*, *Alloexidiopsis, Amphistereum*, *Crystallodon, Heteroradulum*, *Proterochaete*, and *Sclerotrema* were erected to relect monophyly (Liu *et al*. 2022). Auriculariaceae taxon is morphologically different from all these genera in having gelatinous waxy resupinate basidiocarp. *Exidiopsis* genus was used to deposit all resupinate species with tremelloid basidia and clamp-connection. Roberts (1993) redefined *Exidiopsis* having species with resupinate, gelatinous basidiocarp with clamp-connections and hyphidia, based on the characters of the type species *Exidiopsis grisea* (Bres.) Bourdot and Maire. Roberts (1993) not mentioned anything about cystidia. According to Wells and Raitviir (1977), *Exidiopsis grisea* have larger, cylindrical, curved to allantoid basidiospores, and lack basal yellowish subiculum.

In the phylogenetic analysis, ITS sequence generated from ZGCAT106, and LSU sequence generated from ZGCAT242 showed 100 % similarity with the accessions MH178280 (He5206) and MH178257 (He4610) from China, which are also identified up to order level (Auriculariales species) only. In the phylogram (Figure 51), Kerala specimens cluster with the above mentioned sequences from China, and forms a sister clade to the genus *Auricularia*. Clade of *Elmerina*, *Aporpium* and *Protodaedalea* forms a neighbouring clade to the Auriculariaceae taxon. Morphologically the unidentified Kerala taxon differs from *Auricularia* members by the globose, longitudinally septate basidia, absence of abhymenial hairs, and zonation in basidiocarp. Genus *Protodaedalea* is characterised by the sessile annual leathery basidiocarp with dimitic hyphal system, poroid hymenophore, sphaeropedunclate basidia, and presence of gleocystidia (Seok *et al.* 2011). Genus *Elmerina* and *Aporpium* have poroid hymenophore with dimitic hyphal system (Sotome *et al*. 2014). Presence of smooth hymenophore and pigmented subiculum and monomitic hyphal system, differenciate Auriculariaceae taxon from *Protodaedalea, Elmerina* and *Aporpium.*

Thorough study with more collections and gene regions are necessary to confirm the taxonomic identity of the collection.

4.2.4. Taxonomic descriptions of Sebacinales

Sebacina Tul. and C. Tul.

Basidiocarps microscopic to pustulate, resupinate, stipitate, merulioid, flabellate to infundibuliform, gelatinous, cartilaginous or leathery. Basidia globose, ovate to pyriform, longitudinally septate, four-celled. Hyphidia may present or absent, simple to branched, sometimes forming a palisade like layer covers young and mature basidia in the hymenium. Cystidia may present or absent, branched or unbranched. Basidiospores broadly ovate, ellipsoid, oblong to short cylindrical or allantoid, thin-or thick-walled, capable of germinating by repetition. Resting spores may present or absent, thick-walled spores with irregular spore wall. Tramal hyphae may monomitic or dimitic, thin- or thick-walled, gelatinous, without clamp-connections.

***Sebacina* species**

Figure 50

Basidiocarp 55–98 × 3–13 mm, resupinate, coriaceous, spongy, with a gelatinous texture on upper surface, lobed, undulate, dull white to cream when fresh, turning to yellowish brown when dry.

Hymenium 58–200 μm wide, gelatinous, composed of basidia and hyphidia. **Hyphidia** 58–200 × 2–3 μm, numerous, branched, cylindrical, hyaline to pale grey, thin-walled, without clamp-connections, projecting beyond basidia. **Basidia** 10–19 × 8–18 μm, globose to ellipsoid, 2–4 celled, longitudinally septate, thin-walled, guttulate, hyaline. **Basidiospores** 9–12 × 5–6 μm (Q = 1.58–2.1 μm, Qm = 1.88 μm) ellipsoid, broadly ellipsoid, ovoid, hyaline, thin-walled, smooth, guttulate. Spore print not observed. **Tramal hyphae** 2–4 μm wide, thick-walled, gelatinous, agglutinated, densely packed, yellow to yellowish brown, septate, without clamp-connections. Densely packed hyphae are interspersed with air spaces.

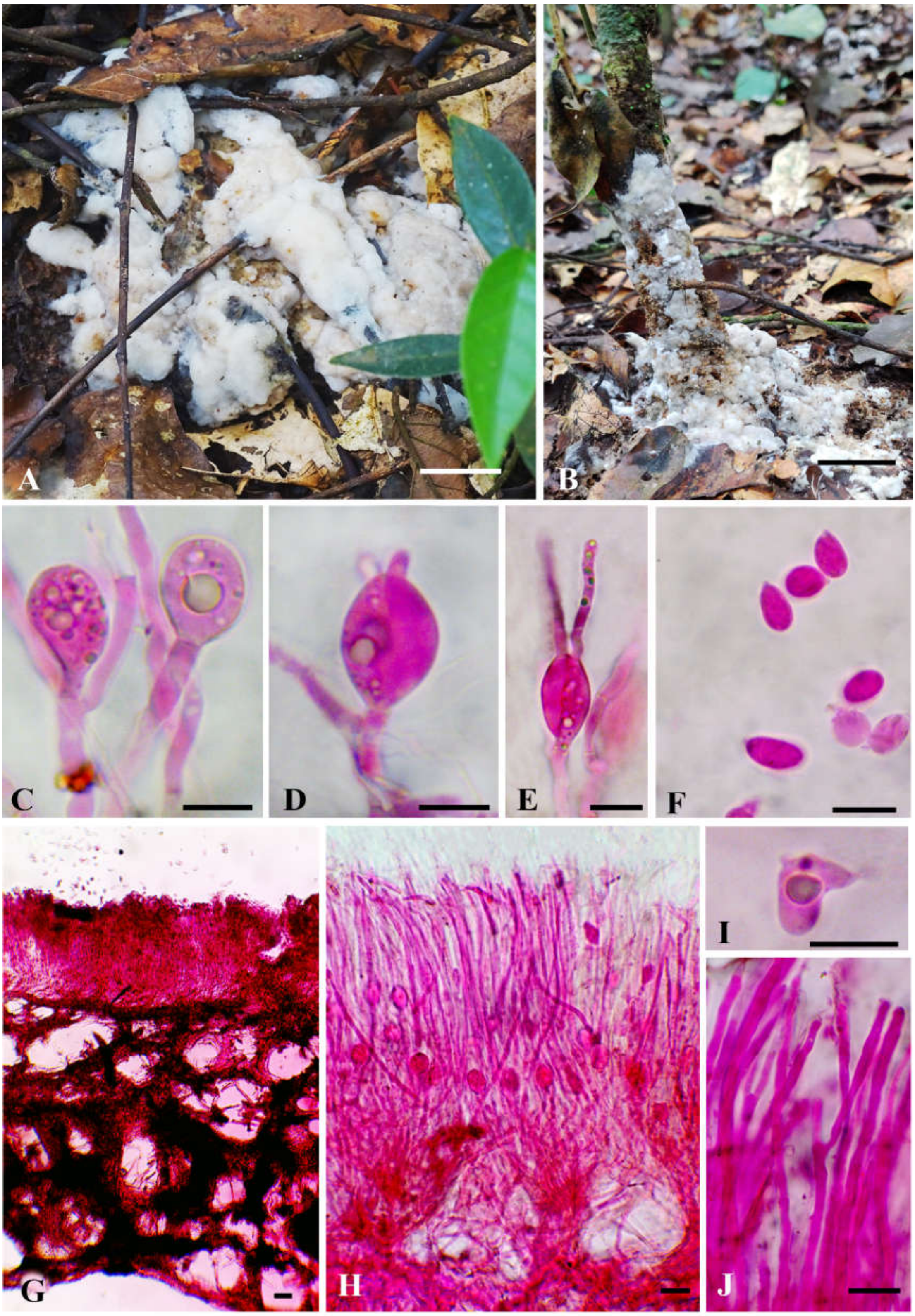


Figure 50: *Sebacina* species- **A&B.** Basidiocarps; **C-E.** Basidia; **F.** Basidiospores; **G.** Cross section of basidiocarp; **H.** Hymenium with basidia and hyphidia; **I.** Basidiospore with ballistospore formation; **J.** Hyphidia. Scale bars: A&B=10mm, C-J=10µm.

Specimens examined: INDIA, Kerala State, Malappuram District, Nilambur, 23 October 2021, Anjitha Thomas, ZGCAT301; ZGCAT302.

Habitat: on soil, incrusting stones, leaves, twigs.

Comments: *Sebacina* species has thick-walled tramal hyphae, which are agglutinated and densly packed, with well defined cavity-like spaces resulting in a spongy texture. Hymenium is compactly arranged, gelatinous, with thin-walled basidia and occationally branched, thin-walled hyphidia. *Sebacina* species is morphologically related to *S. epigaea* and *S. incrustans* with the incrusting and terricolous nature (Riess *et al*. 2013, Oberwinkler *et al*. 2014). According to Riess *et al.* (2013), the basidiocarp of *S. epigaea* are opalescent and becoming membraneous when drying, and has thin-walled hyphae. Whereas, *Sebacina* species has thick-walled tramal hyphae densly packed with gaps which results in a spongy texture of the basidiocarp. In addition, *S. epigaea* has an irregularly branched short hyphidia (up to 60 µm) in the hymenial region (McNabb 1966). *Sebacina* species has dense, occasionally branched, cylindrical, long (58–200 × 2–3 µm) hyphidia, which projects beyond the basidial zone. *Sebacina incrustans* have incrusting and terricolous nature, with unchanging cream to ochre coloured basidiocarp, similar to *S.* species. But the former has irregularly branched hyphidia, and larger basidiospores 10–20 × 6–10 um (Burt 1915, Henkel *et al*. 2004, Riess *et al*. 2013) compared with short basidiospores (9–12 × 5–6 µm) of *S.* species. In addition, *S. incrustans* has 2–3 mm thick basidiocarp with loosely intertwined tramal hyphae whereas, *S.* species has 3–13 mm thick basidiocarp and agglutinated, densly packed tramal hyphae with gaps in tramal region.

Phylogenetically, *S.* species is distinct from *S. epigaea* and *S. incrustans.* In the phylogenetic tree constructed with the combined ITS and LSU sequences, the accessions of *Sebacina* species clustered with accessions of uncultured *Sebacina* species with 91% bootstrap support value, and together they form a sister clade to *S. dimitica* with 99% bootstrap support value. *Sebacina* species differs from *S. dimitica* by the absence of dimitic hyphal system (Dueñas 2005).

4.3 Pure culture establishment

As part of conservation of heterobasidiomycetous taxa from Kerala, pure cultures of 20 species have been generated. The live cultures have been catalogued and maintained in the refrigerator in the Mycology laboratory of The Zamorin's Guruvayurappan College.

Table 6: List of species having pure cultures generated in the present study

Sl. No.	Taxon	Culture isolate number
1.	Auriculariaceae taxon	ZGCATCUL242
2.	*Calocera cornea*	ZGCATCUL55
3.	*Dacrymyces cerebriformis*	ZGCATCUL170
4.	*Dacrymyces falcatus*	ZGCATCUL241
5.	*Dacrymyces san-augustinii*	ZGCATCUL357
6.	*Dacrymyces* species 1	ZGCATCUL134, ZGCATCUL226
7.	*Dacrymyces* species 2	ZGCATCUL131, ZGCATCUL232
8.	*Dacrymyces spathularia*	ZGCATCUL144
9.	*Dacryopinax petaliformis*	ZGCATCUL37, ZGCATCUL313
10.	*Phaeotremella foliaceae*	ZGCATCUL350
11.	*Sebacina* species	ZGCATCUL302
12.	*Tremella armeniaca*	ZGCATCUL180
13.	*Tremella erythrina*	ZGCATCUL314
14.	*Tremella fuciformis*	ZGCATCUL292
15.	*Tremella poilkavensis*	ZGCATCUL187, ZGCATCUL243
16.	*Tremella* species 1	ZGCATCUL244
17.	*Tremella sairandriana*	ZGCATCUL181
18.	*Tremella seclusa*	ZGCATCUL183
19.	*Tremella taiwanensis*	ZGCATCUL316
20.	*Vishniacozyma* species	ZGCATCUL354

Frequent contamination and lack of sufficient quantity of basidiocarps were the major problems encountered during the culture establishment of heterobasidiomycetous taxa.

4.4. Molecular characterization

The study generated 55 DNA sequences representing 24 species of heterobasidiomycetes fungi and 2 DNA sequences from the hosts of *Naematelia encephaloidea* and *Tremella poilkavensis*. This includes 35 ITS sequences and 20 LSU sequences.

Table 7: Molecular sequences generated in the study

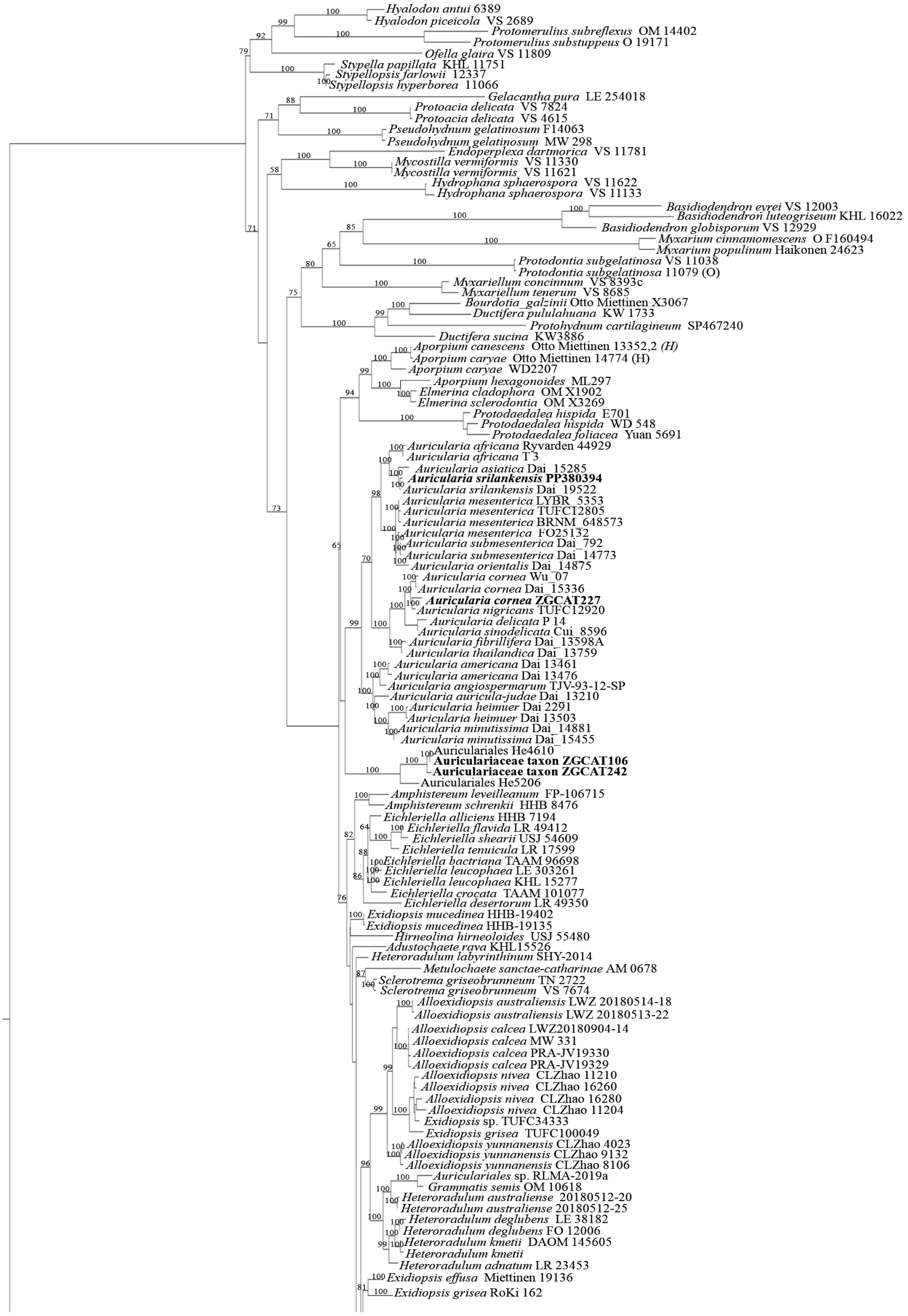
Sl. No.	Taxon	Voucher number	ITS	LSU
1	*Auricularia cornea*	ZGCAT227	PP380396	-
2	*Auricularia srilankensis*	ZGCAT155	PP380394	-
3	Auriculariaceae taxon	ZGCAT242	PP380637	-
4	Auriculariaceae taxon	ZGCAT106	-	PP818916
5	Cryptococcaceae taxon	ZGCAT323	-	PP188486
6	Cryptococcaceae taxon	ZGCAT324	PP188483	PP188481
7	*Dacrymyces microsporus*	ZGCAT336	PP760154	-
8	*Dacrymyces san-augustinii*	ZGCAT266	PP760155	-
9	*Dacrymyces* species 1	ZGCAT134	PQ014733	-
10	*Dacrymyces* species 1	ZGCAT226	PQ014734	PQ012568
11	*Dacrymyces* species 2	ZGCAT232	PP758320	-
12	*Dacrymyces* species 2	ZGCAT208	PP758322	-
13	*Dacryopinax primogenitus*	ZGCAT92	PP758341	-
14	*Dacryopinax primogenitus*	ZGCAT89	PP758342	-
15	*Naematelia encephaloidea*	ZGCAT325	OQ621803	-
16	*Naematelia encephaloidea*	ZGCAT326	OQ621795	OQ621978
17	*Naematelia encephaloidea*	ZGCAT327	OQ621748	-
18	*Naematelia encephaloidea*	ZGCAT329	OQ621704	OR068134
19	*Sebacina* species	ZGCAT301	PP388210	-
20	*Sebacina* species	ZGCAT302	PP388209	PP388211
21	*Sirobasidium brefeldianum*	ZGCAT189	PP976611	PP976613
22	*Sirobasidium japonicum*	ZGCAT167	PP179382	-
23	*Sirobasidium magnum*	ZGCAT26	-	PP179309
24	*Tremella erythrina*	ZGCAT305	OR457653	OR453163
25	*Tremella erythrina*	ZGCAT314	OR453169	-

26	*Tremella laurisilvae*	ZGCAT271	-	OR461202
27	*Tremella laurisilvae*	ZGCAT276	OR478036	OR478037
28	*Tremella mesenterica*	ZGCAT139	-	PP179305
29	*Tremella poilkavensis*	ZGCAT14	OQ096659	-
30	*Tremella poilkavensis*	ZGCAT243	OL616066	OL616061
31	*Tremella sairandhriana*	ZGCAT89	ON668075	ON668076
32	*Tremella seclusa*	ZGCAT183	OR452983	OR452985
33	*Tremella* species 1	ZGCAT52	OR452937	OR452957
34	*Tremella* species 1	ZGCAT108	OR452981	OR457652
35	*Tremella* species 1	ZGCAT335	OR453173	
36	*Tremella* species 3	ZGCAT195	PP179218	OR452984
37	*Tremella* species 3	ZGCAT32	PP179217	-
38	*Tremella taiwanensis*	ZGCAT316	OR453171	-
39	*Vishniacozyma* species	ZGCAT354	-	PP724435
40	*Vishniacozyma* species	ZGCAT359	-	PP724719
Sequences generated from host organism				
41	*Stereum* species Host of *N. encephaloidea*	ZGCATHS326	OR083274	-
42	*Biscogniauxia* species Host of *T. poilkavensis*	ZGCATHS243	OQ983831	-

4.5. Phylogenetic analysis

4.5.1. Phylogenetic tree of Auriculariales

Figure 51



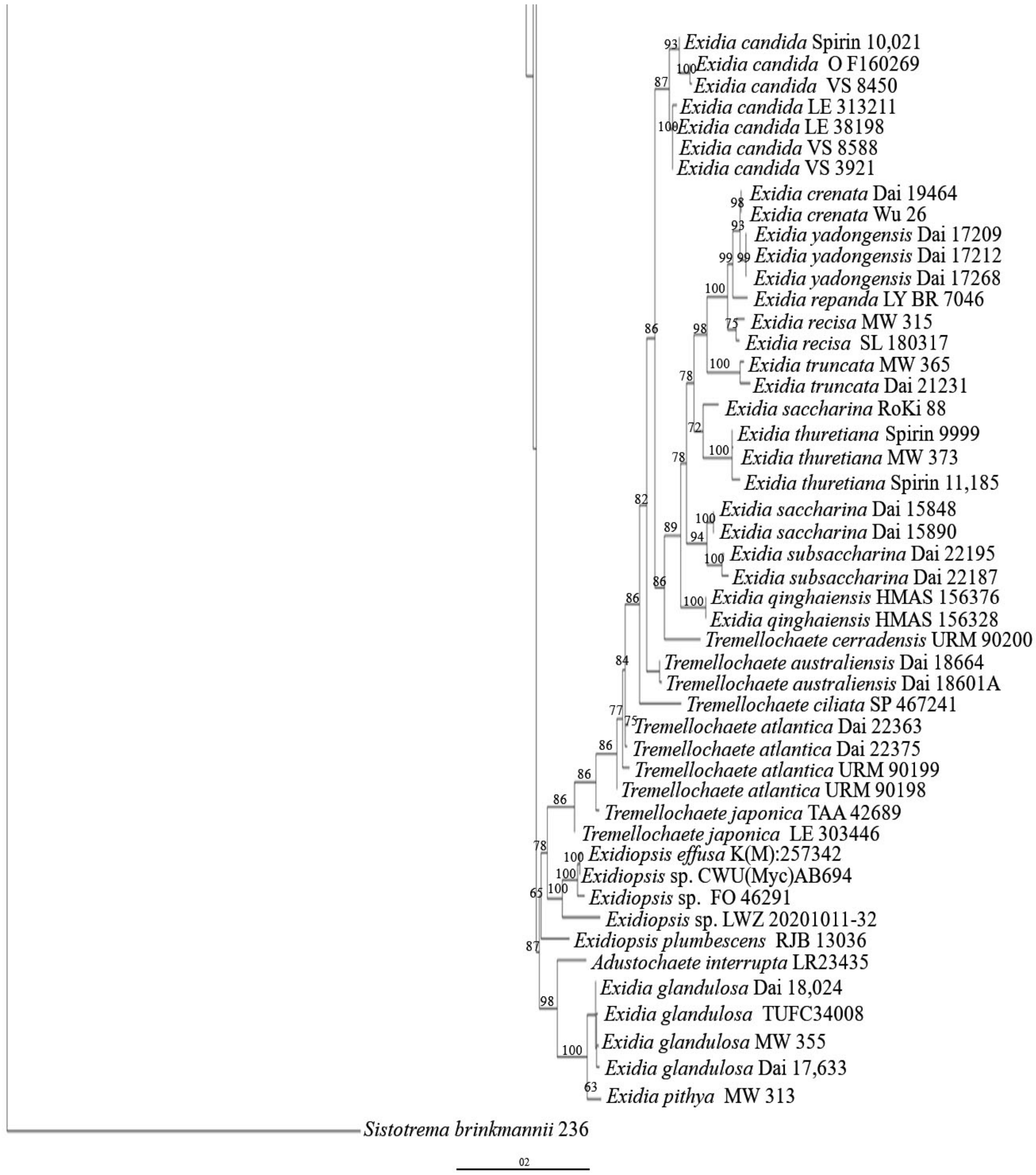


Figure 51: Maximum likelihood tree of Auriculariales generated using combined ITS-LSU sequence data. Values at the branches indicating Maximum Likelihood bootstrap support. Bootstrap support values above 50% are shown. Bold names indicating sequences generated in the present study. Voucher names are provided along with taxon name.

4.5.2. Phylogenetic tree of Sebacinales   Figure 52

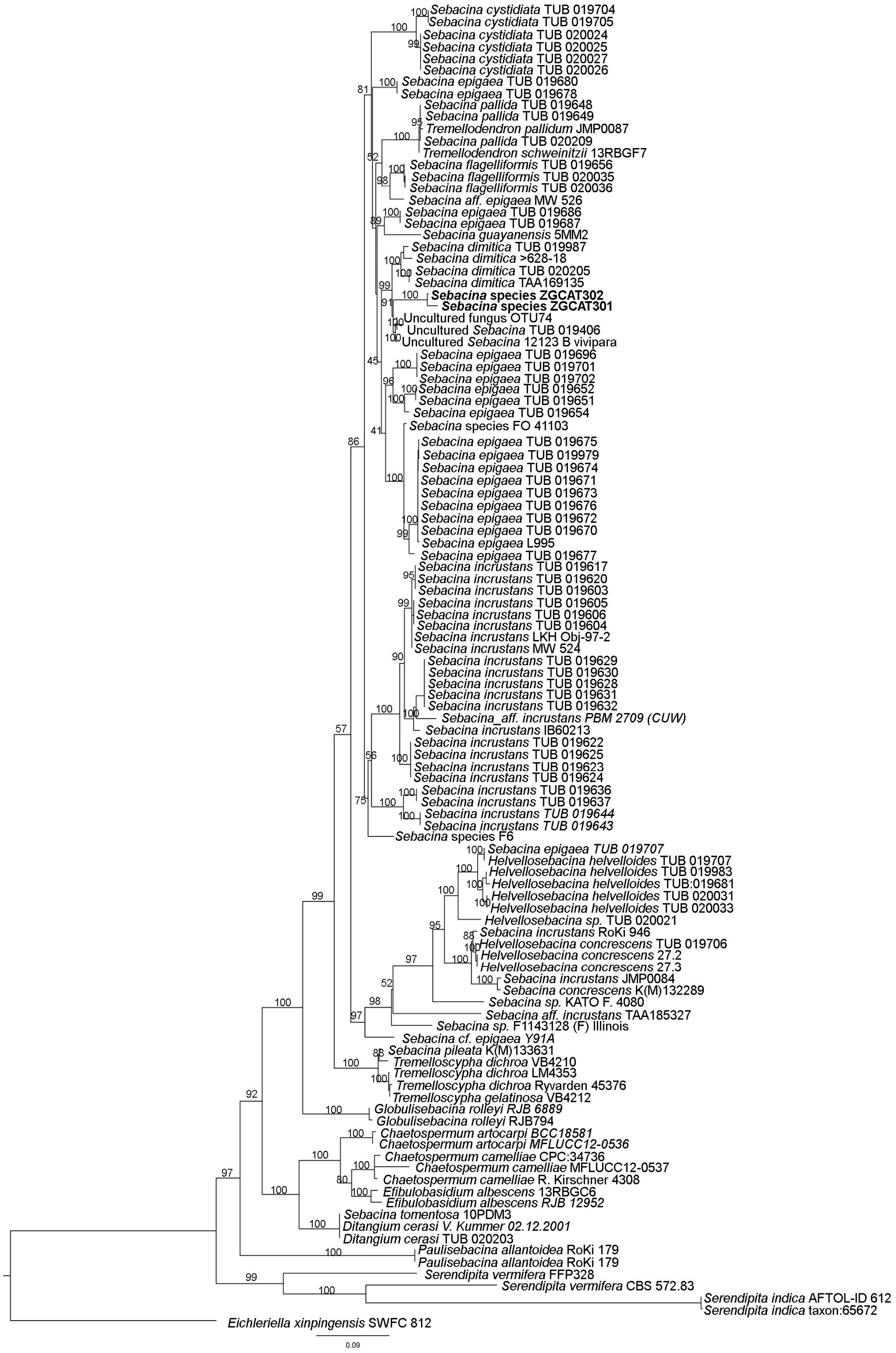


Figure 52: Maximum likelihood tree of Sebacinales generated using combined ITS-LSU sequence data. Values at the branches indicating Maximum likelihood bootstrap support. Bootstrap support values above 50% are shown. Bold names indicating sequences generated in the present study. Voucher names are provided along with taxon name.

4.5.3. Phylogenetic tree of Dacrymycetes

Figure 53

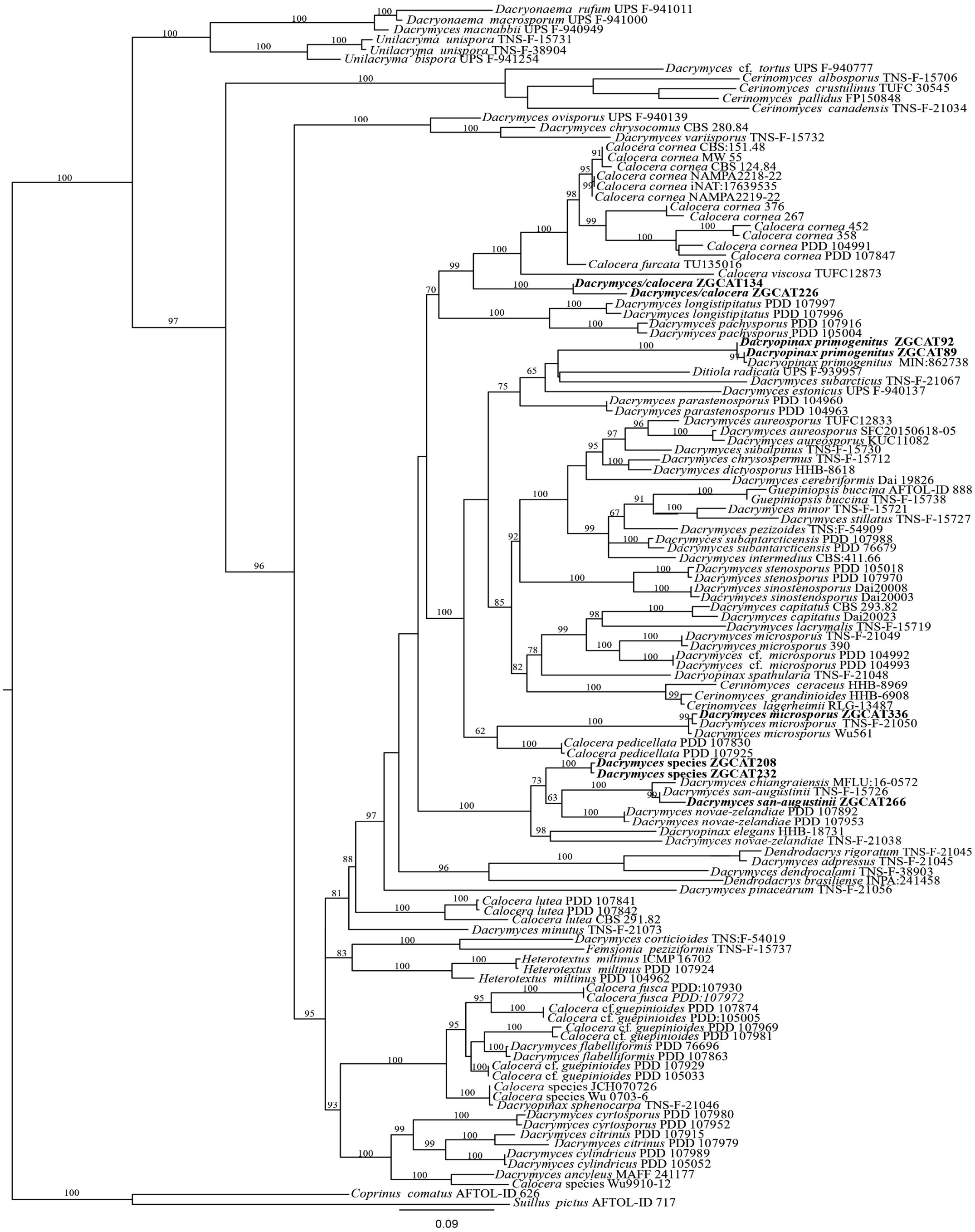
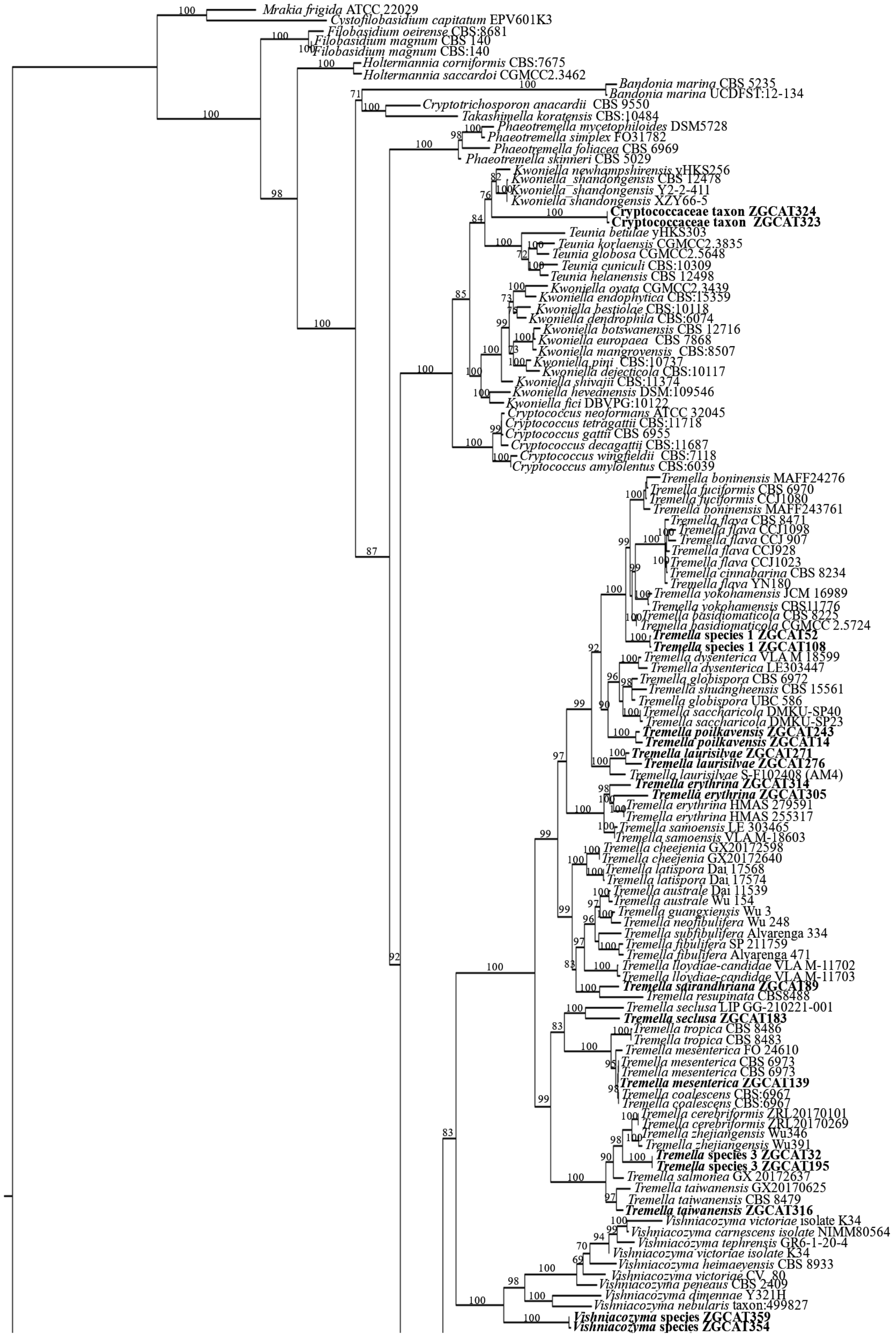


Figure 53: Maximum likelihood tree of Dacrymycetes generated using combined ITS-LSU sequence data. Values at the branches indicating Maximum likelihood bootstrap support. Bootstrap support values above 50% are shown. Bold names indicating sequences generated in the present study. Voucher names are provided along with taxon name.

4. 5. 4. Phylogenetic tree of Tremellomycetes

Figure 54



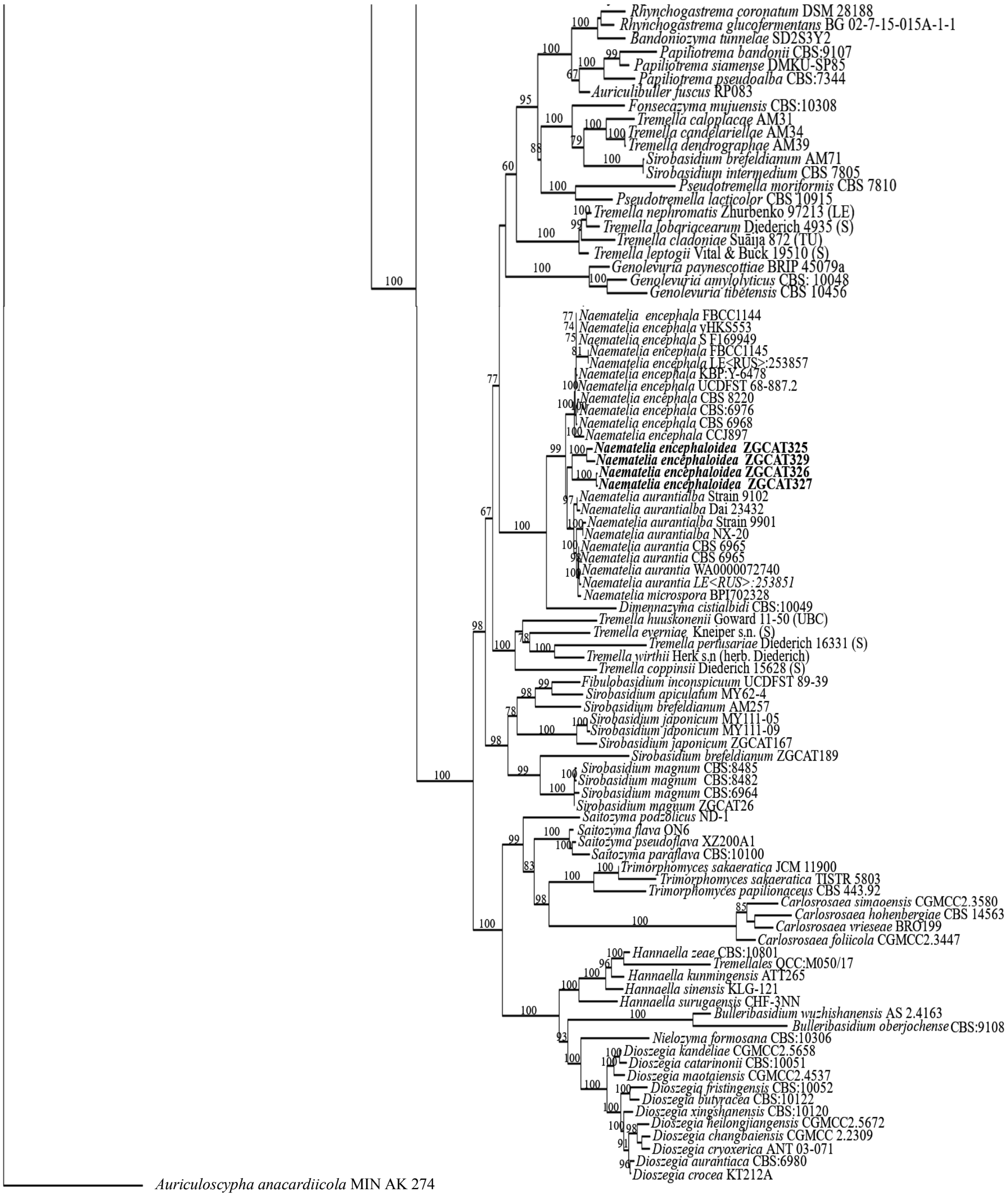


Figure 54: Maximum likelihood tree of Tremellomycetes generated using combined ITS-LSU sequence data. Values at the branches indicating Maximum likelihood bootstrap support. Bootstrap support values above 50% are shown. Bold names indicating sequences generated in the present study. Voucher names are provided along with taxon name.

New species collected during the study are, *Naematelia encephaloidea* A. Thomas and T.K.A. Kumar, *Tremella poilkavensis* A. Thomas and T.K.A. Kumar, and *Tremella sairandhriana* A. Thomas and T.K.A. Kumar, *Dacrymyces* species 1, *Dacrymyces* species 2, *Sebacina* species, *Tremella* species 1, *Tremella* species 2, *Tremella* species 3, and *Vishniacozyma* species. Two taxa (Auriculariaceae taxon and Cryptococcaceae taxon) could be only identified up to generic level. Designation of taxonomic rank of these two should be finalised with additional specimens and molecular data.

New record to Asia:

Tremella seclusa

The study has documented two new genus records and 24 new species records to India. The following are the new genus records to India:

Dendrodacrys and *Vishniacozyma*

Following are the new species records to India:

Auricularia heimuer, A. sinodelicata, A. subglabra, *Dacrymyces cerebriformis, D. dacryomitriformis*, *D. falcatus*, *D. microsporus, D. novae-zelandiae, D. san-augustinii , D. sinostenosporus, D. cupularis, Dacryopinax indacocheae*, *Da. petaliformis*, *Da.primogenitus* , *Da. yungensis*, *Dendrodacrys paraphysatum*, *Phaeotremella yunnanensis*, *Sirobasidium japonicum* , *S. magnum*, *Tremella armeniaca*, *T. erythrina* , *T. laurisilvae*, *T. seclusa*, *T. taiwanensis*

The study also documented 8 new genus records and 31 new species records to Kerala. Following are the new genus records to Kerala:

Sebacina, *Dacrymyces*, *Dendrodacrys*, *Guepiniopsis*, *Naematelia*, *Phaeotremella*, *Sirobasidium* and *Vishniacoozyma*

Following are the new species records to Kerala:

Auricularia fibrillifera , *A. heimuer, A. sinodelicata, A. srilankensis, A. subglabra*, *Dacrymyces capitatus, D. cerebriformis, D. dacryomitriformis*, *D. falcatus*, *D. lacrymalis*, *D. microsporus, D. novae-zelandiae* , *D. san-augustinii* , *D. sinostenosporus, D. cupularis, Dacryopinax indacocheae*, *Da. petaliformis*, *Da. primogenitus* , *Da. yungensis*, *Dendrodacrys paraphysatum*, *Guepiniopsis buccina* , *Phaeotremella yunnanensis*, *Sirobasidium brefeldianum* , *S. japonicum* , *S. magnum*, *Tremella armeniaca*, *T. erythrina*, *T. fuciformis*, *T. laurisilvae*, *T. seclusa*, *T. taiwanensis*

All heterobasidiomycetes (except *Sebacina* species) collected and examined in this study were growing on dead and decaying wood (either as mycoparasitic on host fungi or saprobic). Auriculariales and Dacrymycetales are wood inhabiting members, which play active role in wood decomposition. Tremellacous members were mostly observed as growing on other fungi expecially ascomycete fungi. *Naematelia encephaloidea* were collected as growing on *Stereum* species (basidiomycete fungi). *Sebacina* species were collected directly from soil and as incrusted on twigs, dried leaves and stones.

Although dacrymycetous fungi are generally described as causing brown rot decay, some dacrymycetous collections (*Dacrymyces microsporus*: ZGCAT102) were observed as causing white rot (just a preliminary field observation). More studies are required to understand such properties of Dacrymycetes fungi.

Among the diverse collection localities including natural forests, sacred groves, college campuses, plantations and abandoned areas of Kerala state, natural forests and sacred groves were observed as with abundance of heterobasidiomycetes. Silent valley National Park (Palakkad District) and Poilkave Sacred grove (Kozhikode District) provided maximum number of specimens during monsoon seasons.

This is the first attempt from Kerala State to document the diversity of heterobasidiomycetes, and is the major comprehensive study of heterobasidiomycetes from India after Mahamulkar *et al.* (2003) and Patil *et al.* (2003).

Systematic studies using the collections from Kerala included a phylogenetic comparison of molecular data available so far on heterobasidiomycetes from around the world.

Extensive documentary studies using morpho-molecular techniques are essential to reveal the complete diversity status of the group in Kerala. Culture studies and bioprospecting of the heterobasidiomycete diversity should be the topics of further research.

SUMMARY

Heterobasidiomycetes are a polyphyletic group of fungi having jelly-like basidiocarp, complex dolipore septum with parenthesomes, septate basidia, and basidiospores capable of producing secondary spores and/or yeast-like cells. Heterobasidiomycete taxa (Agaricomycotina), generally called as jelly fungi are distributed in the following classes: Agaricomycetes, Dacrymycetes, and Tremellomycetes. Jelly fungi are ecologically and economically important.

Baisiocarps of heterobasidiomycetes were collected from different parts of Kerala State during the monsoon seasons of 2018-2023, and were systematically studied. Both morphological and molecular characterization was done for the collected specimens. As part of the study, 47 species belonging to 11 genera, 7 families, 4 orders, were documented. Three species collected during the study have been formally proposed as new (Thomas and Kumar 2023, 2024; Liu *et al*. 2024). Seven species were found as hitherto undescribed and may represent species new to science (*Sebacina* species, *Dacrymyces* species 1, *Dacrymyces* species 2, *Tremella* species 1, *Tremella* species 2 and *Tremella* species 3 and *Vishniacozyma* species). Two taxa were identified only up to family level and belonged to Auriculariaceae, and Cryptococcaceae. These two taxa could not placed in a genus because they exhibited phylogenetic distinction from all the heterobasidiomycete genera described so far. Among the total 47 taxa documented, one is a new record to Asia, 24 are new records to India, and 31 are new records to Kerala. Pure cultures of twenty species were established and are maintained in the Fungal Diversity laboratory of the Zamorin's Guruvayurappan College as part of conservation efforts. Fifty five molecular sequences were newly generated and phylogenetic analysis of Auriculariales, Sebacinales, Dacrymycetes, and Tremellomycetes were conducted for accurate identification of species.

Only a few systematic studies have been conducted on heterobasidiomycetes of India so far. After the major taxonomic accounts of jelly fungi from south-west Maharashtra (Mahamulkar *et al.* 2003, Patil *et al.* 2003), this group is studied from Kerala State. The study is based on extensive collection of fresh fruit bodies. Systematic documentation of heterobasidiomycetes from Kerala is done using combined morphological and molecular characterization. This study forms the first phylogenetically supported comprehensive treatment of heterobasidiomycetes from India.

RECOMMENDATIONS

This systematic study on heterobasidiomycete has documented 47 species from Kerala State during the 5 year period (2018–2023). The number of new species and new reports to Kerala documented during the present study indicate the diversity richness of heterobasidiomycetes of Kerala State. Jelly fungi need not form basidiocarps throughout the seasons at fixed habitats. Many species may have been evaded collection due to the absence of formation of basidiocarp during the five-year study period. Hence, there may be more species of heterobasidiomycetes remaining to be characterized and identified. Further extensive studies with extended time period and more environmental sampling (other than basidiocarps) are highly recommended, which will further increase the number of heterobasidiomycete reports from Kerala State.

Basidiocarps of heterobasidiomycetes are difficult to handle and preserve. The lack of sufficient quantity of basidiocarp is another problem while dealing with heterobasidiomycetes. Most of the specimens do not retain their orginal shape and texture after drying. This makes microscopic examination of dried materials difficult. Dried specimens also do not yield sufficient DNA. Hence, isolation of pure culture is important. Pure cultures will also provide taxonomically relevant information. Maintenance of cultures are also extremely important from a conservation point of view. This study has isolated pure cultures from 20 species, which is only 42.5% of documented species. This is due to high contamination rate from basidiocarps and the difficulty to obtain spore prints. More field isolation techniques should be used to increase the success rate of culture establishment. Studies involving mycochemical screening and bioprospecting of jelly fungi using basidiocarps and live cultures can be recommended as having scope for extended future studies.

Heterobasidiomycetes is a group of ecologically and economically important fungi. Members of the genus *Auricularia* and *Tremella* are well known with their edibility. Spown production protocols and cultivation techniques of these edible species should be standardized according to the climatic conditions of Kerala in further studies. Heterobasidiomycetes, especially Auriculariales and Dacrymycetales members, are ecologically important because of their wood decomposition properties. Natural habitat destruction and deforestation affects the survival of this group. Spawn production, proper environmental protection stratergies and conservation methods should be employed for long term *in vitro* and *in vivo* conservation of heterobasidiomycetes.

REFERENCES

Ahmad S, Iqbal SH, Khalid AN (1997). Fungi of Pakistan. Mycological Society of Pakistan. Department of Botany, University of the Punjab, Lahore Pakistan.

Ainsworth GC, Sparrow FK, Sussman AS (1973). The Fungi: An Advanced Treatise. Academic Press. New York. IV: 504 pp.

Akapo OO, Padayachee T, Chen W, Kappo AP, Yu JH, Nelson DR, Syed K (2019). Distribution and diversity of cytochrome P450 monooxygenases in the fungal class Tremellomycetes. International Journal of Molecular Sciences 20: 2889.

Alexopoulos CJ, Mims CW, Blackwell M (1996). Introductory mycology. No. Ed. 4. John Wiley and Sons. 880 pp.

Alvarenga RL, Naves LR, Xavier-Santos S (2015). The Genus *Auricularia* Bull. ex Juss. (Basidiomycota) in Cerrado (Brazilian Savanna) areas of Goiás state and the Federal District, Brazil. Mycosphere 6: 532–41.

Alvarenga RLM, Gibertoni TB (2021). *Crystallodon* Alvarenga gen. nov., a new genus of the Auriculariales from the Neotropics. Cryptogamie Mycologie 42: 17–24.

Alvarenga RLM, Gibertoni TB (2022). *Dacrymyces flavobrunneus* sp. nov. and two new combinations in *Dacrymyces* Nees based on morphological and phylogenetic data. Mycological Progress 21: 96.

Alvarenga RLM, Spirin V, Malysheva V, Gibertoni TB, Larsson KH (2019). Two new genera and six other novelties in *Heterochaete* sensu lato (Auriculariales, Basidiomycota). Botany 97: 439–451.

Alvarenga RLM, Xavier-Santos SOLANGE (2015). A checklist of jelly fungi (Agaricomycotina: Basidiomycota) recorded in Brazil. Mycotaxon 130: 925–926.

Aoki T (1992). Heterobasidiomycetes in and around Sugadaira, Central Japan. I. Exidia. 菅平高原実験センター研究報告12: 13–26.

Aravindakshan DM and Manimohan P (2015). Mycenas of Kerala. SporePrint Books, Calicut. 213 pp.

Asef MR (2010). *Guepiniopsis alpina*, first record of the genus *Guepiniopsis* for Iran. Rostanih 11: 111–111.

Bandara AR, Chen J, Karunarathna S, Hyde KD, Kakumyan P (2015). *Auricularia thailandica* sp. nov. (Auriculariaceae, Auriculariales) a widely distributed species from Southeastern Asia. Phytotaxa 208: 147–156.

Bandara AR, Karunarathna SC, Phillips AJ, Mortimer PE, Xu JC, Kakumyan P, Hyde KD (2017). Diversity of *Auricularia,* Auriculariaceae, Auriculariales in Thailand. Phytotaxa 292: 19–34.

Bandara AR, Rapior S, Mortimer PE, Kakumyan P, Hyde KD, Xu J (2019). A review of the polysaccharide, protein and selected nutrient content of *Auricularia*, and their potential pharmacological value. Mycosphere 10: 579–607.

Bandoni R, Carranza J, Bandoni AA (1996). Four new species of *Tremella* (Tremellales: Basidiomycotina) from Costa Rica. Revista de Biología Tropical 44: 15–24.

Bandoni RJ (1957). The spores and basidia of *Sirobasidium*. Mycologia 49: 250–255.

Bandoni RJ (1961). The genus *Naematalia*. The American Midland Naturalist 66: 319–328.

Bandoni RJ (1984). The Tremellales and Auriculariales: an alternative classification. Transactions of the Mycological Society of Japan 25: 489–530.

Bandoni RJ (1987). Taxonomic overview of the Tremellales. Studies in Mycology 30: 87–110.

Bandoni RJ (1995). Dimorphic heterobasidiomycetes: taxonomy and parasitism. Studies in Mycology 38: 13–28.

Bandoni RJ, Boekhout T (2011b). Tremella Persoon (1794). In: The yeasts: a taxonomic study (Kurtzman CP, Fell JW, Boekhout T. Eds). Elsevier, Amsterdam. 1567–1590.

Bandoni RJ, Ginns J (1993). On some species of *Tremella* associated with Corticiaceae. Transactions of the Mycological Society of Japan 34: 21–36.

Bandoni RJ, Sampaio JP, Boekhout T (2011). Sirobasidium de Lagerheim and Patouillard (1982). In: The yeasts: a taxonomic study (Kurtzman CP, Fell JW, Boekhout T. Eds). Elsevier, Amsterdam. 1545–1548.

Bandoni RJ, Zang M (1990). On an undescribed *Tremella* from China. Mycologia 82: 270–273.

Banerjee S, Walder F, Büchi L, Meyer M, Held AY, Gattinger A, Keller T, Charles R, van der Heijden MG (2019). Agricultural intensification reduces microbial network complexity and the abundance of keystone taxa in roots. The ISME journal 13: 1722–1736.

Barrett MF (1910). Three common species of *Auricularia*. Mycologia 2: 12–18.

Bauer R, Begerow D, Sampaio JP, Weiβ M, Oberwinkler F (2006). The simple-septate basidiomycetes: a synopsis. Mycological progress 5: 41–66.

Begerow D, Bauer R, Oberwinkler F (1997). Phylogenetic studies on nuclear large subunit ribosomal DNA sequences of smut fungi and related taxa. Canadian Journal of Botany 75: 2045–2056.

Bera M, Paloi S, Dutta AK, Pradhan P, Roy A, Acharya K (2018). Contribution to the Macromycetes of West Bengal, India: 23–27. Journal of Threatened Taxa 10: 12270–12276.

Berbee ML, Wells K (1988). Ultrastructural studies of mitosis and the septal pore apparatus in *Tremella globospora*. Mycologia 80: 479–492.

Bhagat SP, Borde MY, Sonawane HB (2024). Molecular Validation of Two New Species of *Auricularia* from Maharashtra State of India. Journal of Advanced Zoology 45: 2.

Binder M, Hibbett DS (2002). Higher-level phylogenetic relationships of homobasidiomycetes (mushroom-forming fungi) inferred from four rDNA regions. Molecular Phylogenetics and Evolution 22: 76–90.

Binder M, Hibbett DS, Larsson KH, Larsson E, Langer E, Langer G (2005). The phylogenetic distribution of resupinate forms across the major clades of mushroom-forming fungi (Homobasidiomycetes). Systematics and Biodiversity 3: 113–157.

Bodman SMC (1950). A Taxonomic Study of the Genus *Heterochaete* (Doctoral dissertation, Iowa).

Boekhout T, Fonseca _A, Sampaio JP, et al. (2011a). Discussion of teleomorphic and anamorphic basidiomycetous yeasts. In: The yeasts: a taxonomic study (Kurtzman CP, Fell JW, Boekhout T. Eds). Elsevier, Amsterdam. 1356–1367.

Boekhout T, Fonseca A, Batenburg-van der Vegte WH (1991). *Bulleromyces* genus novum (Tremellales), a teleomorph for *Bullera alba*, and the occurrence of mating in *Bullera variabilis*. Antonie van Leeuwenhoek 59: 81–93.

Bohlin K (1893). Snoalger fran Pite Lappmark. Botaniska Notiser 43: 42–49.

Bourdot H, Galzin A (1928). Hymenomycetes de France, Sceaux. Marcel Bry. 758 pp.

Brasfield TW (1938). The Dacrymycetaceae of temperate North America. American Midland Naturalist 20: 211–235.

Brefeld O (1888). Untersuchungen aus dem Gesammtgebiete der Mykologie 7. Leipzig. Arthur Felix: 178 pp.

Bulliard JBF (1787). Herbier de la France. Vol.7, Paris. 336 pp.

Burt EA (1915). The Thelephoraceae of North America. V. *Tremellodendron*, *Eichleriella*, and *Sebacina*. Annals of the Missouri Botanical Garden 2: 731–770.

Castro-Santiuste S, Sierra S, Guzman-Davalos L, Cifuentes J, Evans T, Martinez-Gonzalez CR, Alvarado-Sizzo H, Luna-Vega I (2020). *Dacryopinax* (Fungi: Dacrymycetales) in Mexico. Phytotaxa 446: 6–22.

Castro-Santiuste S, Sierra S, Guzmán-Dávalos L, Luna-Vega I (2017). A review of the taxonomy and species diversity in Dacrymycetes (Fungi, Basidiomycota) in Mexico. Nova Hedwigia 105: 365–384.

Chang CF, Huang SY, Lee CF (2021). *Vishniacozyma changhuana* sp. nov., and *Vishniacozyma taiwanica* sp. nov., two novel yeast species isolated from mangrove forests in Taiwan. International journal of systematic and evolutionary microbiology 71: 004703.

Chen CJ (1998). Morphological and molecular studies in the genus *Tremella*. Bibliotheca Mycologica 174: 1–225.

Chen CJ (2018). Phylogeny of *Tremella* and cultiviation of *T. fuciformis* in Taiwan. Biosystematics and Ecology 34: 331–357.

Chen CJ, Oberwinkler F, Chen ZC (1999). *Tremella occultifuroidea* sp. nov., a new mycoparasite of *Dacrymyces*. Mycoscience 40: 137–143.

Chen N, Zhang H, Zong X, Li S, Wang J, Wang Y, Jin M (2020). Polysaccharides from *Auricularia auricula*: Preparation, structural features and biological activities. Carbohydrate polymers 247: 116750.

Chen Y, Sun X, Gui W, Zhang Q, Su D (2019). Characterization and phylogenetic analysis of the complete mitochondrial genome of the human pathogenic fungus *Cryptococcus sp*. (Tremellales: Cryptococcaceae). Mitochondrial DNA Part B 4: 4200–4201.

Cheung PC (2013). Mini-review on edible mushrooms as source of dietary fiber: Preparation and health benefits. Food Science and Human Wellness 2: 162–166.

Chiku K, Sugiyama S, Akimoto K, Yoshida M (2022). Draft Genome Sequences of Two Basidiomycetous Yeasts, *Tremella yokohamensis* and *Tremella fuciformis*. Microbiology Resource Announcements 11: e00573–22.

Cho SE, Kwag YN, Lee DH, Han JG, Kim CS (2021). Current taxonomical status of Korean *Auricularia* species. Korean Journal of Mycology 49: 21–31.

Clements FE, Shear CL (1931). The genera of fungi, [ed. 3]. New York: H.W. Wilson: 632 pp.

Coelho MA, David-Palma M, Shea T, Bowers K, McGinley-Smith S, Mohammad AW, Gnirke A, Yurkov AM, Nowrousian M, Sun S, Cuomo CA (2024). Comparative genomics of the closely related fungal genera *Cryptococcus* and *Kwoniella* reveals karyotype dynamics and suggests evolutionary mechanisms of pathogenesis. PLoS biology 22: e3002682.

Courtecuisse R, Lowy B (1990). Elements for a mycological inventory of the vicinity of Saut Pararé Arataye River and Nouragues Inselberg French Guiana III. Heterobasidiomycetideae. Studies on the flora of the Guianas. Mycotaxon 39: 329–344.

Dai Y, Li X, Song B, Sun L, Yang C, Zhang X, Wang Y, Zhang Z, Fu Y, Li Y (2019). Genomic analyses provide insights into the evolutionary history and genetic diversity of *Auricularia* species. Frontiers in microbiology 10: 2255.

Dämon W, Hausknecht A (2002). First report of a *Sirobasidium* species in Austria, and a survey of the Sirobasidiaceae. Österreichische Zeitschrift für Pilzkunde 11: 133–151.

Das K (2010). Diversity and conservation of wild mushrooms in Sikkim with special reference to Barsey Rhododendron Sanctuary. NEBIO 1: 1–13.

De Hoog GS (1993). Sporothrix-like anamorphs of *Ophiostoma* species and other fungi. In: *Ceratocystis* and *Ophiostoma*: taxonomy, ecology and pathogenicity (Wingfield MJ, Seifert KA, Webber J. Eds). APS Press, St. Paul, Minnesota. 53–60.

Debnath S, Upadhyay RC, Saha R, Majumdar K, Das P, Saha AK (2020). A checklist of macrofungi (mushroom) diversity and distribution in the forests of Tripura, India. Journal of Threatened Taxa 12: 16314–16346.

Delavat F, Lett MC, Lièvremont D (2013). Yeast and bacterial diversity along a transect in an acidic, As–Fe rich environment revealed by cultural approaches. Science of the total environment 463: 823–8.

Delivorias P, Gonou-Zagou Z, Kapsanaki-Gotsi E (2012). A new species of *Guepiniopsis* (Dacrymycetes) from Greece. Sydowia 64: 19–27.

Denchev CM, Assyov B (2010). Checklist of the larger basidiomycetes in Bulgaria. Mycotaxon 111: 279–282.

Devi PA, Veeralakshmi S, Prakasam V, Vinothini M (2013). Saw dust and wheat bran substrates for the cultivation of new wood ear mushroom (*Auricularia polytricha* (Mont.)) Sacc. American-Eurasian Journal of Agricultural and Environmental Sciences 13: 1647–1649.

Diederich P (1996). The lichenicolous heterobasidiomycetes. Bibliotheca Mycologica 61: 1–198

Diederich P (2007). New or interesting lichenicolous heterobasidiomycetes. Opuscula Philolichenum 4: 11–22.

Diederich P, Millanes AM, Coppins B, Wedin M (2020). *Tremella imshaugiae* and *T. tubulosae* (Tremellomycetes, Basidiomycota), two new lichenicolous fungi on *Imshaugia aleurites* and *Hypogymnia tubulosa*. Bulletin de la Société des naturalists, luxembourgeois 121: 239–246.

Diederich P, Millanes AM, Wedin M, Lawrey JD (2022). Flora of lichenicolous fungi, Vol. 1, Basidiomycota. National Museum of Natural History, Luxembourg. 1–29.

Dillenius JJ (1741). Historia muscorum. Oxford. 41–55.

Döbbeler P (2019). *Tremella bryonectriae* sp. nov.-the first hyperbryophilous fungal species. Nova Hedwigia 109: 369–378.

Donk MA (1931). Revisie van de Nederlandse Heterobasidiomycetae en Homobasidiomycetae Aphyllophoraceae. Deel 1. Mededelingen van de Nederlandse Mycologische Vereeniging, 18–20.

Donk MA (1941). Nomina generica conservanda and confusa for Basidiomycetes (Fungi). Bulletin of the New York Botanical Garden. Buitenz. III. 17: 155–197.

Donk MA (1956). Notes on resupinate hymenomycetes-II* The tulasnelloid fungi. Reinwardtia 3: 363–379.

Donk MA (1958). The generic names proposed for Hymenomycetes – VIII. Auriculariaceae, Septobasidiaceae, Tremellaceae, Dacrymycetaceae. Taxon 7: 164–250.

Donk MA (1964). A conspectus of the families of Aphyllophorales. Persoonia 3: 199–324.

Donk MA (1966). Check list of European hymenomycetous Heterobasidiae. Persoonia-Molecular Phylogeny and Evolution of Fungi 4: 145–244.

Du P, Cao TX, Cui BK, Yuan Y, Dai YC (2016). Genetic diversity and relationships of 24 strains of genus *Auricularia* (Agaricomycetes) assessed using SRAP markers. International Journal of Medicinal Mushrooms 18: 945–954.

Dueñas M (2002). Annotated List of heterobasidiomycetous fungi for the Iberian Peninsula and Balearic Islands. Bibliotheca Mycologica 196: 1–90.

Dueñas M (2005). New and interesting Iberian heterobasidiomycetous fungi. I. Nova Hedwigia 81: 177–198.

Duncan EG (1972). Microevolution in *Auricularia polytricha*. Mycologia 64: 394–404.

EFSA Panel on Food Additives and Flavourings (FAF), Maged Younes, Gabriele Aquilina, Karl-Heinz Engel, Paul Fowler, Maria Jose Frutos Fernandez, Peter Fürst *et al*. (2021). Safety evaluation of long-chain glycolipids from *Dacryopinax spathularia*. EFSA19: e06609.

Engler A, Prantl K (1897). Die natürlichen Pflanzenfamilien nebst ihren Gattungen und wichtigeren Arten: Ergänzungsheft.enthaltend die Nachträge zu den Teilen II-IV.W. Engelmann.

Ervin MD (1957). The genus *Sebacina*. Mycologia 49: 118–123.

Fan LF, Alvarenga RLM, Gibertoni TB, Wu F, Dai YC (2021b). Four new species in the *Tremella fibulifera* complex (Tremellales, Basidiomycota). MycoKeys 82: 33–56.

Fan LF, PU J, Wu F, Dai YC (2021c). A new species of *Tremella* ss (Tremellaceae, Basidiomycota) from southeastern China. Phytotaxa 502: 208–216.

Fan LF, Wu YD, Wu F, Dai YC (2021a). *Calocera tibetica* sp. nov. (Dacrymycetaceae, Dacrymycetales) from southwestern China. Phytotaxa 500: 133–141.

Fang M, Wang X, Chen Y, Wang P, Lu L, Lu J, Yao F, Zhang Y (2020). Genome sequence analysis of *Auricularia heimuer* combined with genetic linkage map. Journal of Fungi 6: 37.

Félix CR, Andrade DA, Almeida JH, Navarro HM, Fell JW, Landell MF (2020). *Vishniacozyma alagoana* sp. nov. a tremellomycetes yeast associated with plants from dry and rainfall tropical forests. International journal of systematic and evolutionary microbiology 70: 3449–3454.

Fell JW, Boekhout T, Fonseca A, Scorzetti G, Statzell-Tallman A (2000). Biodiversity and systematics of basidiomycetous yeasts as determined by large-subunit rDNA D1/D2 domain sequence analysis. International Journal of Systematic and Evolutionary Microbiology 50: 1351–1371.

Findley K, Rodriguez-Carres M, Metin B, Kroiss J, Fonseca A, Vilgalys R, *et al*. (2009). Phylogeny and phenotypic characterization of pathogenic *Cryptococcus* species and closely related saprobic taxa in the Tremellales. Eukaryotic Cell 8: 353–361.

Fisher MC (1931). A comparative morphological study of certain species of the Dacryomycetaceae. In Proceedings of the Iowa Academy of Science 38: 115–125.

Floudas D, Binder M, Riley R, Barry K, Blanchette RA, Henrissat B, Martínez AT, Otillar R, Spatafora JW, Yadav JS, Aerts A, Benoit I, Boyd A, Carlson A, Copeland A, Coutinho PM, de Vries RP, Ferreira P, Findley K, Foster B, Gaskell J, Glotzer D, Górecki P, Heitman J, Hesse C, Hori C, Igarashi K, Jurgens JA, Kallen N, Kersten P, Kohler A, Kües U, Kumar TKA, Alan Kuo, Kurt Labutti, Larrondo LF, Lindquist E, Ling A, Lombard V, Lucas S, Lundell T, Martin R, Mclaughlin DJ, Morgenstern I, Morin E, Murat C, Nagy LG, Nolan M, Ohm RA, Patyshakuliyeva A, Rokas A, Ruiz-dueñas FJ, Sabat G, Salamov A, Samejima M, Schmutz J, Slot JC, John FS, Stenlid J, Sun H, Sun S, Syed K, Tsang A, Wiebenga A, Young D, Pisabarro A, Eastwood DC, Martin F, Cullen D, Grigoriev IV, Hibbett DS (2012). The Paleozoic origin of enzymatic lignin decomposition reconstructed from 31 fungal genomes. Science 336: 1715–1719.

Fonseca A´, Boekhout T, Fell JW (2011). *Cryptococcus* Vuillemin (1901). In: The yeasts: a taxonomic study (Kurtzman CP, Fell JW, Boekhout T. Eds). Elsevier, Amsterdam: 1661–1737.

Fries E (1822). Systema Mycologicum, sistens fungorum ordines, genera et species hue usque cognitas. Vol. 2. Lunde.

Fries E (1874). Hymenomycetes Europaei sive epic rise os systematis mycologici, editio altera. EBerling, Uppsala.

Fries EM (1818). Observationes mycologicae 2: 372 pp.

Fries EM (1821). Systema mycologicum I. Lundae

Fries EM (1838). Epicrisis systematis mycologici, seu synopsis Hymenomycetum. Typographia Academica, Uppsala

Fries EM (1849). Summa Vegetabilium Scandinaviae. Sectio posterior 2: 259–572.

Fritsche Y, Lopes ME, Selosse MA, Stefenon VM, Guerra MP (2021). *Serendipita restingae* sp. nov. (Sebacinales): an orchid mycorrhizal agaricomycete with wide host range. Mycorrhiza 31: 1–15.

Fungsin B, Takashima M, Sugita T, Artjariyasripong S, Potacharoen W, Tanticharoen M, Nakase T (2006). *Bullera koratensis* sp. nov. and *Bullera lagerstroemiae* sp. nov., two new ballistoconidium-forming yeast species in the Trichosporonales clade isolated from plant leaves in Thailand. The Journal of General Applied Microbiology 52: 73–81.

Gargas A, DePriest PT, Grube M, Tehler A (1995). Multiple origins of lichen symbioses in fungi suggested by SSU rDNA phylogeny. Science 268: 1492–1495.

Garnica S, Riess K, Bauer R, Oberwinkler F (2013). Phylogenetic diversity and structure of sebacinoid fungi associated with plant communities along an altitudinal gradient. FEMS Microbiology Ecology 83: 265–278.

Garnica S, Riess K, Schön ME, Oberwinkler F, Setaro SD (2016). Divergence times and phylogenetic patterns of Sebacinales, a highly diverse and widespread fungal lineage. PLoS One 11: e0149531.

Goodwin TW (1953). Studies in carotenogenesis. 8. The carotenoids present in the basidiomycete Dacromyces stillatus. Biochemical Journal 53: 538.

Gorordo MF, Lucca ME, Sangorrín MP (2022). Biocontrol efficacy of the *Vishniacozyma victoriae* in semi-commercial assays for the control of postharvest fungal diseases of organic pears. Current Microbiology 79: 259.

Grand LF, Moore RT (1971). Scanning Electron Microscopy of basidiospores of species of Strobilomycetaceae. Canadian Journal of Botany 49: 1259–1261.

Gruffydd E (1985). Witches' butter in Wales. Bulletin of the British Mycological Society 19: 63–65.

Gruhn G, Cazenave R (2022). *Tremella seclusa*, une nouvelle espèce décrite des Pyrénées. Bulletin de la Société Mycologique de France 138: 37–68.

Guerreiro MA, Springer DJ, Rodrigues JA, Rusche LN, Findley K, Heitman J, Fonseca A (2013). Molecular and genetic evidence for a tetrapolar mating system in the basidiomycetous yeast *Kwoniella mangrovensis* and two novel sibling species. Eukaryotic Cell 12: 746–760.

Hanif M, Khalid AN (2015). A New Dacrymycetaceous Species, *Calocera himalayca* sp. nov. (Basidiomycota: Dacrymycetales) from Pakistan. International Journal of Agriculture and Biology 17: 596–600.

Hauerslev K (1993). The genus *Myxarium* (Tremellales) in Denmark. Mycotaxon 49: 235–256.

Hawksworth DL, Millanes AM, Wedin M (2016). Fixing the application of the generic name *Naematelia* (Tremellales) by lectotypification. Taxon 65: 1093–1096.

He MQ, Zhao RL, Hyde KD, Begerow D, Kemler M, Yurkov A, McKenzie HC, Raspé O, Kakishima M, Sánchez-Ramírez S, Vellinga EC, Halling R, Papp V, Zmitrovich IV, Buyck B, Ertz D, Wijayawardene NN, Cui BK, Schoutteten N, Liu XZ, Li TH, Yao YJ, Zhu XY, Liu AQ, Li GJ, Zhang MZ, Ling ZL, Cao B, Antonín V, Boekhout T, da Silva BDB, Crop E, Decock C, Dima B, Dutta AK, Fell JW, Geml J, Ghobad-Nejhad M, Giachini AJ, Gibertoni TB, Gorjón SP, Haelewaters D, He SH, Hodkinson BP, Horak E, Hoshino T, Justo A, Lim YW, Menolli N, Mešić A, Moncalvo JM, Mueller GM, Nagy LG, Nilsson RH, Noordeloos M, Nuytinck J, Orihara T, Ratchadawan C, Rajchenberg M, Silva-Filho AGS, Sulzbacher MA, Tkalčec Z, Valenzuela R, Verbeken A, Vizzini A, Wartchow F, Wei TZ, Weiß M, Zhao CL, Kirk PM (2019). Notes, outline and divergence times of Basidiomycota. Fungal diversity 99: 105–367.

Henkel TW, Roberts P, Aime MC (2004). Sebacinoid species from the Pakaraima Mountains of Guyana. Mycotaxon 89: 433–440.

Hibbett DS (2006). A phylogenetic overview of the Agaricomycotina. Mycologia 98: 917–925.

Hibbett DS, Bauer R, Binder M, Giachini AJ, Hosaka K, Justo A, Larsson E, Larsson KH, Lawrey JD, Miettinen O, Nagy LG, Nilsson, Weiss M, Thorn RG (2014). 14 Agaricomycetes. Systematics and Evolution: part A: 373–429.

Hibbett DS, Binder M, Bischoff JF, Blackwell M, Cannon PF, Eriksson OE, Huhndorf S, James T, Kirk PM, Lücking R, Lumbsch HT Lutzoni F, Matheny PB, McLaughlin DJ, Powell MJ, Redhead S, Schoch CL, Spatafora JW, Stalpers JA, Vilgalys R, Aime MC, Aptroot A, Bauer R, Bergerow D, Benny GL, Castlebury LA, Crous PW, Dai YC, Gams W, Geiser DM, Griffith GW, Gueidan C, Hawksworth DL, Hestmark G, Hosaka K, Humber RA, Hyde KD, Ironside JE, Kõljalg U, Kurtzman CP, Larsson KH, Lichtwardt R, Longcore J, Mia dlikowska J, Miller A, Moncalvo JM, Mozley-Standrige S, Oberwinkler F, Parmasto, E, Reeb V, Rogers JD, Roux C, Ryvarden L, Sampaio JP, Schüßler A, Sugiyama J, Thorn RG, Tibell L, Untereiner WA, Walker C, Wang Z, Weir A, Weiß M, White MM, Winka K, Yao YJ, Zhang N (2007). A higher level phylogenetic classification of the Fungi. Mycological Research 111: 509–547.

Hibbett DS, Pine EM, Langer E, Langer G, Donoghue MJ (1997). Evolution of gilled mushrooms and puffballs inferred from ribosomal DNA sequences. Proceedings of the national academy of sciences 94: 12002–12006.

Hibbett DS, Thorn RG (2001). Basidiomycota: Homobasidiomycetes. In: The Mycota. Vol. VII. Part B., Systematics and Evolution (McLaughlin DJ, McLaughlin EJ, Lemke P. Eds). Springer-Verlag, Berlin. 121–168.

Ingold CT (1982). Basidiospore germination and conidium development in *Auricularia*. Transactions of British Mycological Society 78: 161–166.

Ingold CT (1983). Basidiospore germination and conidium development in Dacrymycetales. Transactions of the British Mycological Society 81: 563–571.

Ingold TC (1991). The view of the active basidium in Heterobasidiomycetes. Mycological Research 95: 618–621.

Irwin NA, Twynstra CS, Mathur V, Keeling PJ (2021). The molecular phylogeny of *Chionaster nivalis* reveals a novel order of psychrophilic and globally distributed Tremellomycetes (Fungi, Basidiomycota). Plos one 16: e0247594.

Izumitsu K, Hatoh K, Sumita T, Kitade Y, Morita A, Gafur A, Ohta A, Kawai M, Yamanaka T, Neda H, Ota Y (2012). Rapid and simple preparation of mushroom DNA directly from colonies and fruiting bodies for PCR. Mycoscience 53: 396–401.

Jo WS, Kim DG, Seok SJ, Jung HY, Park SC (2014). The culture conditions for the mycelial growth of *Auricularia auricula-judae*. 한국버섯학회지 12: 88–95.

Joshi M, Bhargava P, Bhatt M, Kadri S, Shri M, Joshi CG, Joshi M, Bhargava P, Bhatt M, Kadri S, Shri M (2021). "Dacrymycetaceae." Mushrooms of Gujarat. Fungal Diversity Research Series. Springer, Singapore.

Jülich W (1981). Higher taxa of Basidiomycetes. Bibliotheca Mycologica 85: 1–485.

Kachalkin AV, Turchetti B, Inácio J, Carvalho C, Mašínová T, Pontes A, Röhl O, Glushakova AM, Akulov A, Baldrian P, Begerow D (2019). Rare and undersampled dimorphic basidiomycetes. Mycological Progress 18: 945–71.

Kakde RB, Gaikwad RS (2014). Diversity of wood decay fungi at Mantha, Jalna (MS) India. Bioscience Discovery 5: 230–236.

Kalyaanamoorthy S, Minh BQ, Wong TK, Von Haeseler A, Jermiin LS (2017). ModelFinder: fast model selection for accurate phylogenetic estimates. Nature methods 14: 587–589.

Karsten PA (1867). Fungi Fenniae Exsiccati. Vol. 7. Abo

Kennedy LL (1958). The genus *Dacrymyces*. Mycologia 50: 896–915.

Kennedy LL (1964). The genus *Ditiola*. Mycologia 56: 298–308.

Khan ML, Khumbongmayum AD, Tripathi RS (2008). The sacred groves and their significance in conserving biodiversity: an overview. International Journal of Ecology and Environmental Sciences 34: 277–91.

Khan SR (1976). Ultrastructure of the septal pore apparatus of *Tremella*. Microbiology 97: 339–342.

Khan SR, Kimbrough JW (1980). Septal ultrastructure in some genera of the Tremellaceae. Canadian Journal of Botany 58: 55–60.

Khunnamwong P, Surussawadee J, Ribeiro JR, Hagler AN, Limtong S (2019). *Tremella saccharicola* fa, sp. nov., a novel tremellaceous yeast species isolated from tropical regions. International journal of systematic and evolutionary microbiology 69: 2010–2016.

Kirk PM, Cannon P, Minter D, Stalpers J (2008). Ainsworth and Bisby’s dictionary of the fungi, 10th edn. CAB International, Wallingford, UK

Kirschner R (2010). The synnematous anamorph of *Exidia saccharina* (Auriculariales, Basidiomycota): morphology, conidiogenesis and association with bark beetles. Polish Botanical Journal 55: 335–342.

Kirschner R, Chen CJ (2004). *Helicomyxa everhartioides*, a new helicosporous sporodochial hyphomycete from Taiwan with relationships to the Hyaloriaceae (Auriculariales, Basidiomycota). Studies in Mycology 50: 337–342.

Kirschner R, Lee IS, Piepenbring M (2012). A new pycnidial fungus with clamped hyphae from Central America. Mycological progress 11: 561–568.

Kirschner R, Oberwinkler F (2002). *Sebacina allantoidea* sp. Cryptogamie mycology 23: 129–133.

Kirschner R, Oberwinkler F (2009). Supplementary notes on *Basidiopycnis hyalina* (Basidiomycota, Atractiellales) and its anamorph. Mycotaxon 109: 29–38.

Kirschner R, Oberwinkler F, Hofmann TA (2017). A new species of *Globulisebacina* from Taiwan and new record of *Chaetospermum camelliae* with *Efibulobasidium* teleomorph (Sebacinales) from Panama. Nova Hedwigia 105: 329–340.

Kirschner R, Sampaio JP, Gadanho M, Weiß M, Oberwinkler F (2001). *Cuniculitrema polymorpha* (Tremellales, gen. nov. and sp. nov.), a heterobasidiomycete vectored by bark beetles, which is the teleomorph of *Sterigmatosporidium polymorphuma*. Antonie van Leeuwenhoek 80: 149–161.

Kirschner R, Yang ZL (2005). *Dacryoscyphus chrysochilus*, a new staurosporous anamorph with cupulate conidiomata from China and with affinities to the Dacrymycetales (Basidiomycota). Antonie van Leeuwenhoek 87: 329–337.

Kirschner R, Yang ZL, Zhao Q, Feng B (2010). *Ovipoculum album*, a new anamorph with gelatinous cupulate bulbilliferous conidiomata from China and with affinities to the Auriculariales (Basidiomycota). Fungal Diversity 43: 55–65.

Kisimova-Horovitz L, Oberwinkler F, Gómez LD (1997). Basidioínicetosresupinados de Costa Rica. Exidiaceáe. (Tremellales). Revista de biología tropical 45: 1325–1347.

Kisimova-Horovitz L, Oberwinkler F, Gómez LD (2000). Resupinate basidiomycetes from Costa Rica. New or rare species of Atractiellales (Auriculariales sl), Exidiaceae, Sirobasidiaceae y Tremellaceae. Revista de Biologia Tropical 48: 539–553.

Kobayasi Y (1939a). On the *Dacrymyces*-group. Science Reports of the Tokyo Bunrika Daigaku section B 4: 105–128.

Kobayasi Y (1939b). On the genus *Tremella* and its allies from Japan. Science Reports of the Tokyo Bunrika Daigaku section B 4: 1–26.

Kobayasi Y (1942). On the genus *Auricularia* from eastern Asia. Bulletin of the Central National Museum of Manchoukuo 4: 19–35.

Kobayasi Y (1962). Revision of *Sirobasidium*, with description of a new species found in Japan. Transactions of Mycological Society of Japan 4: 29–34.

Kout J, Quijada L, Beltrán-Tejera E (2015). A new species of *Tremella* from Macaronesia. Phytotaxa 226: 075–082.

Krieglsteiner GJ (2000). Die Großpilze Baden-Württembergs 1. — Verlag Eugen Ulmer, Stuttgart.

Kühdorf K, Münzenberger B, Begerow D, Karasch-Wittmann C, Gómez-Laurito J, Hüttl RF (2014). *Sebacina* sp. is a mycorrhizal partner of *Comarostaphylis arbutoides* (Ericaceae). Mycological progress 13: 733–744.

Kumar S, Stecher G, Li M, Knyaz C, Tamura K (2018). MEGA X: molecular evolutionary genetics analysis across computing platforms. Molecular biology and evolution 35: 1547–1549.

Kumar TKA, Thomas A, Kuniyil K, Nanu S, Nellipunath V (2019). A checklist of the non-gilled fleshy fungi (Basidiomycota) of Kerala State, India. Mycotaxon 134: 221–221.

Kumar TKA, Blackwell M, Letcher PM, Roberson RW, McLaughlin DJ (2013). Research and teaching with the AFTOL SBD: an informatics resource for fungal subcellular and biochemical data. IMA fungus 4: 259–263.

Kumar, Amar, Ali S, Lal SB, Sinha MP (2018). Mycochemical screening and determination of nutritive potency and antioxidant activity of edible macrofungi *Dacryopinax spathularia* (Schwein) and *Schizophyllum commune* (Fries). World Journal of Pharmaceutical Research 7: 1311–1321.

Kumari B, Upadhyay RC, Atri NS (2013). *Auricularia olivaceus*: a new species from north India. Mycosphere 4: 133–138.

Kundalkar BD, Patil MS (1986). Study of Sirobasidiaceous fungi from India. Indian phytopathology 39: 356–360.

Kurtzman C, Fell JW, Boekhout T (Eds.) (2011). The yeasts: a taxonomic study. Elsevier.

Lagerheim NG, Patouillard NT (1892). *Sirobasidium nouveau genre d'Hyménomycètes Hétérobasidiés*. *editore non identificato*.

Latha KPD, Manimohan P (2017). Inocybes of Kerala. SporePrint Books, Calicut. 181 pp.

Li AH, Yuan FX, Groenewald M, Bensch K, Yurkov AM, Li K, Han PJ, Guo LD, Aime MC, Sampaio JP, Jindamorakot S (2020). Diversity and phylogeny of basidiomycetous yeasts from plant leaves and soil: proposal of two new orders, three new families, eight new genera and one hundred and seven new species. Studies in Mycology 96: 17–40.

Li AH, Zhou Y, Jia BS, Liu ZX, Sampaio JP, Zhou YG (2019). *Heterocephalacria sinensis* sp. nov., *Phaeotremella lacus* sp. nov. and *Solicoccozyma aquatica* sp. nov., three novel basidiomycetous yeast species isolated from crater lakes. International Journal of Systematic and Evolutionary Microbiology 69: 3728–3739.

Li JJ, Zhao CL, Liu CM (2022a). The morphological characteristics and phylogenetic analyses revealed an additional taxon in *Heteroradulum* (Auriculariales). Diversity 14:40.

Li Q, Bao Z, Tang K, Feng H, Tu W, Li L, Han Y, Cao M, Zhao C (2022c). First two mitochondrial genomes for the order Filobasidiales reveal novel gene rearrangements and intron dynamics of Tremellomycetes. IMA fungus 13: 7.

Li QZ, Liu SL, Wang XW, May TW, Zhou LW (2022b). Redelimitation of *Heteroradulum* (Auriculariales, Basidiomycota) with *H. australiense* sp. nov. MycoKeys: 86–87.

Li Y, Nie T, Nakasone KK, Li HJ, He SH (2023a). Taxonomy and Phylogeny of Corticioid Fungi in Auriculariaceae (Auriculariales, Basidiomycota): A New Genus, Five New Species and Four New Combinations. Journal of Fungi 9: 318.

Li Y, Zhan G, Tu M, Wang Y, Cao J, Sun S (2023b). A chromosome-scale genome and proteome draft of *Tremella fuciformis*. International Journal of Biological Macromolecule 247:125749.

Lian YP, Tohtirjap A, Wu F (2022). Two New Species of *Dacrymyces* (Dacrymycetales, Basidiomycota) from Southwestern China. Diversity 14: 379.

Lindau G (1894). Ober Bau und Systematische Stellung von Diliola radicala (Alb. et Schw.) Fr. Hedwigia 33: 234–40.

Lindgren H, Diederich P, Goward T, Myllys L (2015). The phylogenetic analysis of fungi associated with lichenized ascomycete genus *Bryoria* reveals new lineages in the Tremellales including a new species *Tremella huuskonenii* hyperparasitic on Phacopsis huuskonenii. Fungal Biology 119: 844–856.

Liu B, Bau YS (1980). Fungi pharmacopeia (Sinica). The Kinoko Co., Oakland, California. 297 pp.

Liu B, Fan L (1989). Two new species of Dacrymycetaceae from China. Acta Mechanica Sinica 8: 22–24.

Liu B, Fan L, Tao K (1988). Five new species of Dacrymycetaceae from China. Acta Mechanica Sinica 7:1–6.

Liu SL, Shen ZQ, Li QZ, Liu XY, Zhou LW (2022). *Alloexidiopsis* gen. nov., a revision of generic delimitation in Auriculariales (Basidiomycota). Frontiers in Microbiology 13: 894641.

Liu SL, Wang XW, Li GJ, Deng CY, Rossi W, Leonardi M, Liimatainen K, Kekki T, Niskanen T, Smith ME, Ammirati J, Bojantchev D, Abdel-Wahab MA, Zhang M, Tian E, Lu Y-Z, Zhang J-Y, Ma J, Dutta AK, Acharya K, Du T-Y, Xu J, Kim JS, Lim YW, Gerlach A, Zeng N-K, Han Y-X, Razaghi P, Raza M, Cai L, Calabon MS, Jones EBG, Saha R, Kumar TKA, Krishnapriya K, Thomas A, Kaliyaperumal M, Kezo K, Gunaseelan S, Singh SK, Singh PN, Lagashetti AC, Pawar KS, Jiang S, Zhang C, Zhang H, Qing Y, Bau T, Peng X-C, Wen T-C, Ramirez NA, Niveiro N, Li M-X, Yang ZL, Wu G, Tarafder E, Tennakoon DS, Kuo C-H, da Silva TM, Souza-Motta CM, Bezerra JDP, He G, Ji X-H, Suwannarach N, Kumla J, Lumyong S, Wannathes N, Rana S, Hyde KD, Zhou LW (2024). Fungal diversity notes 1717–1817: Taxonomic and phylogenetic contributions on genera and species of fungal taxa. Fungal Diversity 124: 1–216.

Liu X, Hou R, Wang D, Mai M, Wu X, Zheng M, Fu J (2019a). Comprehensive utilization of edible mushroom *Auricularia auricula* waste residue—Extraction, physicochemical properties of melanin and its antioxidant activity. Food Science and Nutrition 7: 3774–3783.

Liu X, Shen S, Zhao C (2019b). Morphological and molecular identification of a new species of *Eichleriella* (Auriculariales, Basidiomycota) in China. Phytotaxa 404: 245–54.

Liu XZ, Wang QM, Göker M, Groenewald M, Kachalkin AV, Lumbsch HT, Millanes AM, Wedin M, Yurkov AM, Boekhout T, Bai FY (2015b). Towards an integrated phylogenetic classification of the Tremellomycetes. Studies in mycology 81: 85–147.

Liu XZ, Wang QM, Theelen B, Groenewald M, Bai FY, Boekhout T (2015a). Phylogeny of tremellomycetous yeasts and related dimorphic and filamentous basidiomycetes recon structed from multiple gene sequence analyses. Studies in Mycology 81: 1–26.

Lloyd CG (1921). Mycological Notes No. 65, May 1921. Mycological writings 6: 1029–1101.

Looney BP, Birkebak JM, Matheny PB (2013). Systematics of the genus *Auricularia* with an emphasis on species from the southeastern United States. North American Fungi 8: 1–25.

Lowy B (1951). A morphological basis for classifying the species of *Auricularia*. Mycologia 43: 351–358.

Lowy B (1952). The genus *Auricularia*. Mycologia 44: 656–692.

Lowy B (1959). New or noteworthy Tremellales from Bolivia. Mycologia 51: 840–850.

Lowy B (1971). Tremellales. Flora Neotropica 6: 1–153.

Lowy B (1976). New Tremellales from Panama. Mycologia 68: 1103–1108.

Lowy B (1981). A new species of *Dacryopinax* from Brazil. Mycotaxon 13: 428–430.

Lowy B (1982). New tremellales from west Brazilian amazon. Mycotaxon 15: 95–102.

Lowy B (1987). New Brazilian Heterobasidiomycetes. Mycotaxon 29: 11–19.

Lü H, McLaughlin DJ (1991). Ultrastructure of the septal pore apparatus and early septum initiation in *Auricularia auricula-judae*. Mycologia 83: 322–334.

Lü H, McLaughlin DJ (1995). A light and electron microscopic study of mitosis in the clamp-connection of *Auricularia auricula-judae*. Canadian journal of botany 73: 315–332.

Ma X, Yang M, He Y, Zhai C, Li C (2021). A review on the production, structure, bioactivities and applications of *Tremella* polysaccharides. International Journal of Immunopathology and Pharmacology 35.

Ma Y, Wang C, Zhang Q, Peng X, Feng Y, Meng X (2018). The effects of polysaccharides from *Auricularia auricula* (Huaier) in adjuvant anti-gastrointestinal cancer therapy: A systematic review and network meta-analysis. Pharmacological Research 132: 80–89.

Macherey-Nagel (2014). NucleoSpin® Plant II: Genomic DNA from Plant User manual, June 2014/Rev.03. Macherey-Nagel GmbH and Co. KG. Düren.

Maekawa N (1987). A new species of the genus *Cerinomyces*. Canadian Journal of Botany 65: 583–588.

Maeng S, Park Y, Sung GH, Lee HB, Kim MK, Srinivasan S (2022). Description of *Vishniacozyma terrae* sp. nov. and *Dioszegia terrae* sp. nov., Two Novel Basidiomycetous Yeast Species Isolated from Soil in Korea. Mycobiology 50: 439–47.

Mahamulkar SH, Kundalkar BD, Patil MS (2003). Studies In fleshy and gelly fungi: Tremellales. Indian Phytopathology 56: 105–109.

Maire R (1945). Studes Mycologiques. Bulletin de la Société d'histoire naturelle de l'Afrique du Nord. 36: 24–42.

Malysheva V, Akulov A (2011). New records of *Dacrymyces ovisporus* and *Tremella diaporthicola* from the Ukraine. Czech Mycology 63: 189–194.

Malysheva V, Spirin V (2017). Taxonomy and phylogeny of the Auriculariales (Agaricomycetes, Basidiomycota) with stereoid basidiocarps. Fungal Biology 121: 689–715.

Malysheva V, Spirin V, Miettinen O, Kout J, Savchenko A, Larsson KH (2019). On *Craterocolla* and *Ditangium* (Sebacinales, Basidiomycota). Mycological Progress 18: 753–762.

Malysheva V, Spirin V, Miettinen O, Motato-Vásquez V, Hernawati Seelan JSS, Larsson KH (2018). Revision of *Protohydnum* (Auriculariales, Basidiomycota). Mycological Progress 17: 805–814.

Malysheva VF (2013). The genus *Calocera* (Dacrymycetales, Basidiomycota) in Russia. Mikologiya i Fitopatologiy 47: 306–315.

Malysheva VF, Bulakh EM (2014). Contribution to the study of the genus *Auricularia* (Auriculariales, Basidiomycota) in Russia. Новости систематики низших растений 48: 164–180.

Malysheva VF, Malysheva EF, Bulakh EM (2015). The genus *Tremella* (Tremellales, Basidiomycota) in Russia with description of two new species and proposal of one nomenclatural combination. Phytotaxa 238: 40–70.

Martin GW (1936a). The application of the generic name *Guepinia*. American Journal of Botany 23: 627–629.

Martin GW (1936b): Some Australian Heterobasidiomycetes. Mycologia 28: 214–221.

Martin GW (1940). Some heterobasidiomycetes from eastern Canada. Mycologia 32: 683–95.

Martin GW (1944). The Tremellales of the north central United States and adjacent Canada. University of Iowa Studies in Natural History 18: 1–88.

Martin GW (1945). The classification of the Tremellales. Mycologia 37: 527–542.

Martin GW (1948). New or noteworthy tropical fungi. IV. Lloydia 11:111–122.

Martin GW (1952). Revision of the North Central Tremellales. State University of Iowa Studies in Natural History 19: 1–122.

Martínez V, García JL, Manso L, Olano X, Salcedo I (1992). Phragmobasidiomycetes sl de Alava. Estudios del Museo de Ciencias Naturales de Álava 7: 91–101

Matheny PB, Wang Z, Binder M, Curtis JM, Lim YW, Nilsson RH, Hughes KW, Hofstetter V, Ammirati JF, Schoch CL, Langer E, Hibbett DS (2007). Contributions of rpb2 and tef1 to the phylogeny of mushrooms and allies (Basidiomycota, Fungi). Molecular phylogenetics and evolution 43: 430–451.

Mathiesen H (1992). Slægten guldgaffel (*Calocera*) i Danmark. Svampe 25: 35.

McGuire JM (1941). The species of *Sebacina* (Tremellales) of temperate North America. Lloydia 4: 1–43.

McLaughlin DJ (1980). Ultrastructure of the metabasidium of *Auricularia fuscosuccinea*. American Journal of Botany 67: 1225–1235.

McLaughlin DJ (1981). The spindle pole body and postmeiotic mitosis in *Auricularia fuscosuccinea*. Canadian Journal of Botany 59: 1196–1206.

McLaughlin DJ, Healy RA, Kumar TKA, McLaughlin EG, Shirouzu T, Binder M (2016). Cultural and cytological characterization of *Dacryopinax primogenitus*, a new species in the Dacrymycetes with a fully sequenced genome. Mycologia 108: 457–468.

McLaughlin DJ, Spatafora JW (2014). Systematics and evolution: part a (Vol. 7). Springer.

McNabb RFR (1964). Taxonomic studies in the Dacrymycetaceae I. *Cerinomyces* Martin. New Zealand Journal of Botany 2: 424–425.

McNabb RFR (1965a). Taxonomic studies in the Dacrymycetaceae II. *Calocera* (Fries) Fries. New Zealand Journal of Botany 3: 31–58.

McNabb RFR (1965b). Taxonomic studies in the Dacrymycetaceae III. *Dacryopinax* Nees ex Fries. New Zealand Journal of Botany 3: 59–72.

McNabb RFR (1965c). Taxonomic Studies in the Dacrymycetaceae: IV. *Guepiniopsis* Patouillard. New Zealand Journal of Botany 3: 159–167.

McNabb RFR (1965d). Taxonomic studies in the Dacrymycetaceae V. *Heterotextus* Lloyd. New Zealand Journal of Botany 3: 275–222.

McNabb RFR (1965e). Taxonomic studies in the Dacrymycetaceae VI. *Femsjonia* Nees ex Fries New Zealand Journal of Botany 3: 223–228.

McNabb RFR (1966). Taxonomic studies on the Dacrymycetaceae VII. *Ditiola* Fries. New Zealand Journal of Botany 4: 546– 558.

McNabb RFR (1969). New Zealand Tremellales—III. New Zealand journal of botany 7: 241–261.

McNabb RFR (1973). Taxonomic studies in the Dacrymycetaceae VIII. *Dacrymyces* Nees ex Fries. New Zealand Journal of Botany 11: 461–524.

McNabb RFR, Talbot PHB (1973). Holobasidiomycetidae: Exobasidiales, Brachybasidiales, Dacrymycetales. In: The Fungi: an advanced treatise (Ainthworth GC, Sparrow FK, Sussman AS. Eds) Vol. IVB. New York and London: Academic Press. 317–325.

Miettinen O, Spirin V, Niemelä T (2012). Notes on the genus *Aporpium* (Auriculariales, Basidiomycota), with a new species from temperate Europe. Annales Botanici Fennici. Finnish Zoological and Botanical Publishing Board. 49: 359–368.

Miles PG, Chang ST (2004). Mushrooms: cultivation, nutritional value, medicinal effect, and environmental impact. CRC press. 451 pp.

Millanes A M, Diederich P, Ekman S, Wedin M (2011). Phylogeny and character evolution in the jelly fungi (Tremellomycetes, Basidiomycota, Fungi). Molecular Phylogenetics and Evolution 61: 12–28.

Millanes A M, Westberg M, Wedin M, Diederich P (2012). *Tremella diploschistina* (Tremellales, Basidiomycota, Fungi), a new lichenicolous species growing on Diploschistes. The Lichenologist 44: 321–332.

Misaki A, Kakuta M (1995). Kikurage (Tree-ear) and Shirokikurage (white Jelly-leaf): *Auricularia auricula* and *Tremella fuciformis*. Food Reviews International 11: 211–218.

Mohanan C (2011). Kerala Forest Research Institute. Macrofungi of Kerala. Kerala Forest Research Institute. 670 pp.

Möller A (1895). Protobasidiomyceten: Untersuchungen aus Brasilien (No. 8). G. Fischer.

Moncalvo JM, Nilsson RH, Koster B, Dunham SM, Bernauer T, Matheny PB, Porter TM, Margaritescu S, Weiß M, Garnica S, Danell E, Vilgalys R (2006). The cantharelloid clade: dealing with incongruent gene trees and phylogenetic reconstruction methods. Mycologia 98: 937–948.

Mondo SJ, Dannebaum RO, Kuo RC, Louie KB, Bewick AJ, LaButti K, Haridas S, Kuo A, Salamov A, Ahrendt SR, Lau R, Grigoriev IV (2017). Widespread adenine N6–methylation of active genes in fungi. Nature genetics 49: 964–968.

Montoya-Alvarez AF, Hayakawa H, Minamya Y, Fukuda T, López-Quintero CA, Franco-Molano AE (2011). Phylogenetic relationships and review of the species of *Auricularia* (Fungi: Basidiomycetes) in Colombia. Caldasia 33: 55–66.

Moore RT (1978). Taxonomic significance of septal ultrastructure with particular reference to the jelly fungi. Mycologia 70: 1007–24.

Moore RT (1980). Taxonomic proposals for the classification of marine yeasts and other yeast-like fungi including the smuts. Botanica Marina 23: 361–373.

Moore RT, Marchantr (1972). Ultrastructural characterization of the basidiomycete septum of *Polyporus biennis*. Canadian Journal of Botany 50: 2463–2469.

Moyersoen B, Weiß M (2014). New neotropical Sebacinales species from a Pakaraimaea dipterocarpacea forest in the Guayana region, southern Venezuela: structural diversity and phylogeography. PLoS One 9: e103076.

Mu Z (1985). Notes on the genus *Dacryopinax* from China. Mycotaxon 22: 99–104.

Müller WH, Stalpers JA, van Aelst AC, van der Krift TP, Boekhout T (1998). Field emission gun-scanning electron microscopy of septal pore caps of selected species in the *Rhizoctonia* sl complex. Mycologia 90: 170–179.

Murphy BR, Hodkinson TR, Dentinger BT, Suz LM (2014). Cryptic diversity within Sebacinales revealed by DNA barcoding. Ecosystems 10: 14.

Muszynska B, Sulkowska-Ziaja K (2012). Analysis of indole compounds in fruiting bodies and in mycelia from in vitro cultures of *Calocera viscosa* (Basidiomycota). Acta Mycologica 47: 57–64.

Nag Raj TR (1964). New records of fungi from mysore: III. Two species of *Chaetospermum*. In Proceedings/Indian Academy of Sciences. New Delhi: Springer India. 59: 47–52.

Nag Raj TR (1993). Coelomycetous anamorphs with appendage-bearing conidia. Mycologue Publications, Waterloo, Ontario.

Naik KNS, Rao AN, Naika R (2019). Preliminary Mycochemical, Gas Chromatography–Mass Spectroscopy Analysis, and Antimicrobial Properties of *Calocera Viscosa* (Pers.) Fr. Asian Journal of Pharmaceutical and Clinical Research 12: 86–93.

Nannfeldt JA (1947). *Sphaeronema rufum* Fr., a misunderstood member of Dacrymycetaceae. Svensk Botanisk Tidskrift 41: 321–338.

Nees von Esenbeck CGD (1816). Das System der Pilze und Schwämme. Stahelschen Buchhandlung, Würzburg, Germany. 329 pp.

Neuhoff S (1936). Die Gallertpilze Schwedens (Tremellaceae, Dacrymycetaceae, Tulasnellaceae, Auriculariaceae. Arkiv för Botanik 28: 1–57.

Newsham KK, Bridge PD (2010). Sebacinales are associates of the leafy liverwort *Lophozia excisa* in the southern maritime Antarctic. Mycorrhiza 20: 307–313.

Nguyen LT, Schmidt HA, Von Haeseler A, Minh BQ (2015). IQ-TREE: a fast and effective stochastic algorithm for estimating maximum-likelihood phylogenies. Molecular biology and evolution 32: 268–4.

Nian L, Xie Y, Zhang H, Wang M, Yuan B, Cheng S, Cao C (2023). *Vishniacozyma victoriae*: An endophytic antagonist yeast of kiwifruit with biocontrol effect to *Botrytis cinerea*. Food Chemistry 411:135442.

Oberwinkler F (1964). Intrahymeniale Heterobasidiomyceten. Fruchtkörperlose Sebacina-Sippen und ihre systematische Stellung. Nova Hedwigia 7: 483–499.

Oberwinkler F (1977). Das neue System der Basidiomyceten. In: Beitra¨ge zur Biologie der niederen Pflanzen (Frey W, Hurka H, Oberwinkler F. Eds) Gustav Fischer, Stuttgart. 59–105.

Oberwinkler F (1985). Anmerkungen zur Evolution und Systematik der Basidiomyceten. botanische jahrbücher systematic 107: 541–580.

Oberwinkler F (1994). Genera in a monophyletic group: the Dacrymycetales. Mycologia Helvetica 6: 35–72.

Oberwinkler F (2014). Dacrymycetes. Systematics and Evolution: Part A. 357–372.

Oberwinkler F, Riess K, Bauer R, Garnica S (2014). Morphology and molecules: the Sebacinales, a case study. Mycological Progress 13: 445–470.

Oberwinkler F, Riess K, Bauer R, Selosse MA, Weiß M, Garnica S, Zuccaro A (2013). Enigmatic sebacinales. Mycological Progress 12: 1–27.

Oktalira FT, May TW, Dearnaley JD, Linde CC (2021). Seven new *Serendipita* species associated with Australian terrestrial orchids. Mycologia 113: 968–987.

Olive LS (1947). Notes on the Tremellales of Georgia. Mycologia 39: 90–108.

Olive LS (1951). Taxonomic notes on Louisiana fungi. III. Additions to the Tremellales. Mycologia 43: 677–90.

Olive LS (1952). Taxonomic notes on Louisiana fungi. III. Additions to the Tremellales. Mycologia 43: 677–690.

Olive LS (1954). New or noteworthy species of Tremellales from the southern Appalachians-III. Bulletin of the Torrey Botanical Club 81: 329–339.

Olive LS (1958). The lower Basidiomycetes of Tahiti [continued]. Bulletin of the Torrey Botanical Club 85: 89–110.

Onyango BO, Mbaluto CM, Mutuku CS, Otieno DO (2016). Molecular characterization of wood ear mushrooms [*Auricularia* sp.] from Kakamega Forest in Western Kenya. Current Research in Environmental and Applied Mycology 6: 51–60.

Overall A (2017). *Tremella aurantia* and *T. mesenterica*, two British yellow brain fungi compared. Field mycology 18: 82–84.

Oviedo G, Jeanrenaud S, Otegui M (2005). Protecting Scared Natural Sites of Indigenous and Traditional Peoples. An IUCN perspective. Gland, Switzerland.

Pandey M, Veena SS (2012). Characterization and conservation of edible and Medicinal mushrooms of Western Ghats of India. Indian journal of tropical biodiversity 20: 37–44.

Patil MS, Kundalkar BD, Nanaware SD (2003). Studies in gelly-fungi: Auriculariales. Indian Phytopathology 56: 43–49.

Patouillard N (1883). Tabulae analyticae Fungorum. Descriptions et Analyses Microscopiques des Champignons Nouveaux, Rares ou Critiques. Fasc. 1. Polign

Patouillard N (1887). Les Hymenomycetes d'Europe. Paris.

Patouillard N (1900). Essai taxonomique sur les families et les genres des Hymenomycetes. Lons-le-Saunier.

Patrignani G, Pellegrini S, Gerola FM (1983). Septal Pore Apparatus Ultrastructure in *Tremella Foliacea* Pers. Ex Fr. and *Tremellodon Gelatinosum* (Scop.) Pers. Caryologia 36: 19–26.

Patrignani G, Pellegrini S, Gerola FM (1984). Differences in septal pore apparatus ultrastructure of *Tremella mesenterica*. Caryologia 37: 77–86.

Pawsey RG (1971). Some recent observations on decay of conifers associated with extraction damage, and on butt rot caused by *Polyporus schweinitzii* and *Sparassis crispa*. Quarterly Journal of Forestry 65: 193–208.

Peng YB, Liu B, Fan L (1992). Flora fungorum sinicorum. Vol. 2. Tremellales et Dacrymycetales. Science, Beijing.

Pérez-Silva E, Esqueda Valle M (1992). First records of jelly fungi (Dacrymycetaceae, Auriculariaceae, Tremellaceae) from Sonora, Mexico. Mycotaxon 44: 475–483.

Persoon CH (1794). Dispositio methodica fungorum. Neues Magazin fu¨r die Botanik 1: 81–128

Persoon CH (1796). Observationes mycologicae seu descriptiones tam novorum, quam notabilium fungorum. Lipsiae, apud Petrum Phillippum Wolf

Persoon CH (1801). Synopsis methodica fungorum: sistens enumeratione omnium huc usque detectarum specierum, cum brevibus descriptionibus nec non synonymis et observationibus selectis (Vol. 2). Apud Henricum Dieterich.

Phillips RD, Barrett MD, Dalziell EL, Dixon KW, Swarts ND (2016). Geographical range and host breadth of *Sebacina* orchid mycorrhizal fungi associating with *Caladenia* in south-western Australia. Botanical Journal of the Linnean Society 182: 140–151.

Pilat A (1957). Conspectus Specierum Europaearum Ordinis Protoclavariales Heim. Česká Mykologie 11: 66–95

Pippola E, Kotiranta H (2008). The genus *Tremella* (Basidiomycota, Tremellales) in Finland. In Annales Botanici Fennici. Finnish Zoological and Botanical Publishing Board. 45: 401–434.

Prabhu KN, Manoj R, Earanna N (2016). Jelly Mushrooms Documented from Western Ghats of Karnataka (India). Journal of Pure and Applied Microbiology 10: 2963–2967.

Pradhan P, Dutta AK, Acharya K (2015). A low-cost long-term preservation of macromycetes for fungarium. Protocol Exchange.

Raitviir A (1967). A list of Estonian Heterobasidiomycetae (Auriculariales, Tremellales, Dacrymycetales). Loodusuur. Seltsi Aastar. 58: 43–50.

Rajeshkumar KC, Singh PN, Yadav LS, Swami SV, Singh SK (2010). *Chaetospermum setosum* sp. nov. from the Western Ghats, India. Mycotaxon 113: 397–404.

Rangaswami G, seshadri VS, Lucy Channamma KA (1970). Fungi of south India. University of Agricultural Sciences and United States Dept. of Agriculture, Agricultural Research Service, International Programmes Division, Far Eastern Regional Research.193 pp.

Rangkuti D, Rifai MA (1975). *Guepiniopsis oresbia*, a new wood destroying basidiomycete. Reinwardtia 9: 215–219.

Ray P, Craven KD (2016). *Sebacina vermifera*: a unique root symbiont with vast agronomic potential. World Journal of Microbiology and Biotechnology 32: 1–10.

Rea C (1912). New and rare British fungi. Transactions of the British Mycological Society 3: 376–380.

Reid DA (1974). A monograph of the British Dacrymycetales. Transactions of the British Mycological Society 62: 433–494.

Reid DA (1979). *Tremelloscypha* and *Papyrodiscus*, two new genera of Basidiomycetes from Australasia. Sydowia; annales mycologici, Beihefte.

Reid DA (1983). Notes on dacrymycetales. Transactions of the British Mycological Society 80: 483–486.

Riess K, Oberwinkler F, Bauer R, Garnica S (2013). High genetic diversity at the regional scale and possible speciation in *Sebacina epigaea* and *S. incrustans*. BMC Evolutionary Biology 13: 1–17.

Roberts P (1993). *Exidiopsis* species from Devon, including the new segregate genera *Ceratosebacina*, *Endoperplexa*, *Microsebacina*, and *Serendipita*. Mycological Research 97: 467–478.

Roberts P (1995). British *Tremella* species I: *Tremella aurantia* and *T. mesenterica*. Mycologist 9: 110–114.

Roberts P (1999). British *Tremella* species II: *T. encephala*, *T. steidleri* and *T. foliacea*. Mycologist 3: 127–131.

Roberts P (2001a). British *Tremella* species III: *Tremella callunicola* sp. nov., *T. invasa*, *T. sarnensis* sp. nov., *T. simplex* and *T. versicolor*. Mycologist 4: 146–150.

Roberts P (2001b). Heterobasidiomycetes from Korup National Park, Cameroon. Kew Bulletin 56: 163–187.

Roberts P (2003a). *Tremella arachispora*: a new species from Mount Cameroon. Kew bulletin 58: 763.

Roberts P (2003b). Caribbean heterobasidiomycetes: 1. Dominican Republic. Mycotaxon 87: 187–201

Roberts P (2006). Caribbean heterobasidiomycetes: 2. Jamaica. Mycotaxon 96: 83– 107.

Roberts P (2007). British *Tremella* species IV: *Tremella obscura*, *T. penetrans*, *T. giraffa* and *T. polyporina*. Field Mycology 8: 127–133.

Roberts P (2008a). Heterobasidiomycetes from Belize. Kew Bulletin 63: 87–99.

Roberts P (2008b). Caribbean heterobasidiomycetes: 3. British Virgin Islands. Mycotaxon 105: 137–147.

Roberts PJ, Spooner BM (1998). Heterobasidiomycetes from Brunei Darussalam. Kew Bulletin 53: 631–650.

Roberts PJ, Spooner BM (2004). Heterobasidiomycetes from the Azores. Kew Bulletin 59: 95–101.

Rödel T (2019). *Tremella versicolor*–ein ausschließlich auf Peniophora-Arten vorkommender Parasit. Boletus 40: 35–41.

Rödel T, Sauter U, Haedeke J (2017). Ein aktueller Fund von *Sirobasidium brefeldianum* Möller 1895 aus Rheinland-Pfalz. Zeitschrift für Mykologie 83: 79–87.

Rodríguez-Gutiérrez I, Garibay-Orijel R, Sierra S, Jiménez-Zárate J, Cervantes-Chávez JA, Villarruel-Ordaz JL, Cifuentes J, Landeros F (2022). The genus *Auricularia* (Agaricomycotina: Basidiomycota) in Mexico. Revista mexicana de biodiversidad 93: e933994

Royse DJ, Baars J, Tan Q (2017). Current overview of mushroom production in the world. Edible and medicinal mushrooms: technology and applications 2: 5–13.

Ruibal MP, Peakall R, Foret S, Linde CC (2014). Development of phylogenetic markers for *Sebacina* (Sebacinaceae) mycorrhizal fungi associated with Australian orchids. Applications in plant sciences 2: 1400015.

Rungjindamai N, Pinruan U, Choeyklin R, Hattori T, Jones EBG (2008). Molecular characterization of basidiomycetous endophytes isolated from leaves, rachis and petioles of the oil palm, Elaeis guineensis. Thailand. Fungal Diversity 33: 139–162.

Rusinova-Videva S, Ognyanov M, Georgiev Y, Kambourova M, Adamov A, Krasteva V (2022). Production and Chemical Characterization of Exopolysaccharides by Antarctic Yeasts *Vishniacozyma victoriae* and Tremellomycetes sp. Applied Sciences 12:1805.

Saccardo PA (1890). Fungi Aliquot Australienses. Hedwigia 29: 154–156.

Saccardo PA (1892). Supplementum universale, Pars II. Discomyceteae-Hyphomyceteae. Sylloge Fungorum 10: 964 pp.

Saitta A (2015). First record of *Eichleriella leucophaea* (Basidiomycota) from Italy. Check List 11: 1796–1796.

Saluja P, Prasad GS (2007). *Cryptococcus rajasthanensis* sp. nov., an anamorphic yeast species related to *Cryptococcus laurentii*, isolated from Rajasthan, India. International journal of systematic and evolutionary microbiology 57: 414–418.

Sampaio JP, Inacio J, Fonseca A, Gadanho M, Spencer-Martins I, Scorzetti G, Fell JW (2004). *Auriculibuller fuscus* gen. nov., sp. nov. and *Bullera japonica* sp. nov., novel taxa in the Tremellales. International journal of systematic and evolutionary microbiology 54: 987–993.

Sampaio JP, Weiß M, Gadanho M, Bauer R (2002). New taxa in the Tremellales: *Bulleribasidium oberjochense* gen. et sp. nov., *Papiliotrema bandonii* gen. et sp. nov. and *Fibulobasidium murrhardtense* sp. nov. Mycologia 94: 873–887.

Sasidharan N. (2004). Biodiversity Documentation for Kerala part 6: Flowering Plants. KFRI Handbook No. 17. Kerala Forest Research Institute, Peechi. 702 pp.

Savchenko A (2023). Taxonomic studies in Dacrymycetes: *Cerinomyces* and allied taxa. University of Tartu Press.

Savchenko A, Zamora JC, Alvarenga R, Kõljalg U, Miettinen O (2022). Additions to *Dendrodacrys* and outline of taxa with branched hyphidia in Dacrymycetes (Basidiomycota). Fungal Systematics and Evolution 10: 103–126.

Savchenko A, Zamora JC, Shirouzu T, Spirin V, Malysheva V, Kõljalg U, Miettinen O (2021). Revision of *Cerinomyces* (Dacrymycetes, Basidiomycota) with notes on morphologically and historically related taxa. Studies in Mycology 99: 100117–100117.

Schröter J (1889). Die Pilze Schlesiens Vol. 3. J.U. Kern's Verlag, Germany.

Seifert KA (1983). Decay of wood by the Dacrymycetales. Mycologia 75: 1011–1018.

Selosse MA, Bauer R, Moyersoen B (2002). Basal hymenomycetes belonging to the Sebacinaceae are ectomycorrhizal on temperate deciduous trees. New Phytologist 155: 183–195.

Selosse MA, Dubois MP, Alvarez N (2009). Do Sebacinales commonly associate with plant roots as endophytes?. Mycological Research 13: 1062–1069.

Selosse MA, Setaro S, Glatard F, Richard F, Urcelay C, Weiß M (2007). Sebacinales are common mycorrhizal associates of Ericaceae. New Phytologist 174: 864–78.

Seok SJ, Jung YA, Jin YJ, Park IC, Kwon SW, Kim YS, Yoo KH (2011). Species Belonging to Genus *Protodaedalea* in Korea. Mycobiology 39: 301–302.

Sesli E (2021). *Helvellosebacina granulata* sp. nov. (Basidiomycota: Sebacinaceae) from the East Black Sea Region of Turkey. Nordic Journal of Botany 39: 1–10.

Setaro S, Weiß M, Oberwinkler F, Kottke I (2006). Sebacinales form ectendomycorrhizas with *Cavendishia nobilis*, a member of the Andean clade of Ericaceae, in the mountain rain forest of southern Ecuador. New Phytologist 169: 355–365.

Shirouzu T, Hirose D, Oberwinkler F, Shimomura N, Maekawa N, Tokumasu S (2013a). Combined molecular and morphological data for improving phylogenetic hypothesis in Dacrymycetes. Mycologia 105: 1110–1125.

Shirouzu T, Hirose D, Tokumasu S (2007). Sequence analyses of the 28S rRNA gene D1/D2 region suggest *Dacrymyces* (Heterobasidiomycetes, Dacrymycetales) is polyphyletic. Mycoscience 48: 388–394.

Shirouzu T, Hirose D, Tokumasu S (2009). Taxonomic study of the Japanese Dacrymycetes. Persoonia-Molecular Phylogeny and Evolution of Fungi 23: 16–34.

Shirouzu T, Hosaka K, Nam KO, Weir BS, Johnston PR, Hosoya T (2017). Phylogenetic relationships of eight new Dacrymycetes collected from New Zealand. Persoonia-Molecular Phylogeny and Evolution of Fungi 38: 156–169.

Shirouzu T, Hosoya T (2017). Type study of Japanese Dacrymycetes described by Yosio Kobayasi: Redescriptions of five species and a new name proposal. Mycoscience 58: 129–136.

Shirouzu T, Inaba S, Ushijima S, Okuda Y, Nagasawa E (2018). Taxonomic study of Japanese "*Auricularia auricula-judae*" and "*A. polytricha*" based on molecular phylogeny and morphological comparison. Japanese Journal of Mycology 59: 7–20.

Shirouzu T, Ishikawa NK, Hirose D, Maekawa N (2013b). A new Amazonian species of *Calocera* with dendroid and multi-headed basidiocarp. Mycoscience 54: 252–256.

Shirouzu T, Sanjo K (2018). Rediscovery of *Dacrymyces pezizoides* (Dacrymycetes, Basidiomycota) 80 years after its original description. Phytotaxa 371: 293–300.

Siepmann R (1977). Fomes annosus (Fr.) Cke. und andere Stammfäulepilze in einem Douglasienbestand, Pseudotsuga menziesii (Mirb.) Franco 1. European Journal of Forest Pathology 7: 287–296.

Siepmann R (1979). Stem and root rot of Douglas fir, Pseudotsuga menziesii. European Journal of Forest Pathology 9: 70–78.

Sierra S, Cifuentes J (2005). A new species of *Dacryopinax* from Mexico. Mycotaxon 92: 243–250.

Sierra S, Cifuentes J, Echeverría-Martínez OM, Castro-Santiuste S (2013). Basidiospore ultrastructure of some Dacrymycetales from Mexico. Mycotaxon 123: 409–417.

Sierra S, Cifuentes J, Ruan-Soto F, Mariaca R (2008). An albino form of *Auricularia fuscosuccinea* from Lacandonia tropical forest, Chiapas, Mexico. Mycotaxon 105: 415–419.

Singer R (1986). The Agaricales in modern taxonomy, 4th edn. Koeltz, Ko¨nigstein, Germany.

Singh SM (2008). *Auricularia* species in Manipur and its artificial cultivation. Journal of Phytological Research 21: 311–314.

Sotome K, Maekawa N, Nakagiri A, Lee SS, Hattori T (2014). Taxonomic study of Asian species of poroid Auriculariales. Mycological Progress 13: 987–997.

Spirin V, Malysheva V, Alvarenga RLM, Kotiranta H, Larsson KH (2020). Studies in *Basidiodendron eyrei* and similar-looking taxa (Auriculariales, Basidiomycota). Botany 98: 623–638.

Spirin V, Malysheva V, Larsson KH (2018a). On some forgotten species of *Exidia* and *Myxarium* (Auriculariales, Basidiomycota). Nordic Journal of Botany 36: 1–11.

Spirin V, Malysheva V, Roberts P, Trichies G, Savchenko A, Larsson KH (2019). A convolute diversity of the Auriculariales (Agaricomycetes, Basidiomycota) with sphaeropedunculate basidia. Nordic Journal of Botany 37: 1–26.

Spirin V, Malysheva V, Schoutteten N, Viner I, Miettinen O, Nordén J, Ryvarden L, Kotiranta H, Verbeken A, Weiß M, Larsson KH (2021). Studies in the *Basidiodendron caesiocinereum* complex (Auriculariales, Basidiomycota). Mycological Progress 20: 1275–1296.

Spirin V, Malysheva V, Viner I, DudkaV, Grebenc T, Miettinen O (2023). Taxonomy and multigene phylogeny of *Pseudohydnum* (Auriculariales, Basidiomycota). Mycological Progress 22: 40.

Spirin V, Malysheva V, Yurkov A, Miettinen O, Larsson KH (2018b). Studies in the *Phaeotremella foliacea* group (Tremellomycetes, Basidiomycota). Mycological Progress 17: 451–466.

Statzell-Tallman A, Belloch C, Fell JW (2008). *Kwoniella mangroviensis* gen. nov., sp. nov. (Tremellales, Basidiomycota), a teleomorphic yeast from mangrove habitats in the Florida Everglades and Bahamas. FEMS yeast research 8: 103–13.

Sun T, Jiang H, Yang K, Li X, Wang S, Yao H, Wang R, Li S, Gu Y, Lei P, Xu H (2022). Nutritional function and flavor evaluation of a new soybean beverage based on *Naematelia aurantialba* fermentation. Foods 11: 272.

Sun T, Zhang Y, Jiang H, Yang K, Wang S, Wang R, Li S, Lei P, Xu H, Qiu Y, Sun D (2021). Whole genome sequencing and annotation of *Naematelia aurantialba* (Basidiomycota, Edible-Medicinal Fungi). Journal of Fungi 8: 6.

Sun Y, Wang GS, Li AH, Chui XQ, Jiang JH, Wang QM (2020). *Phaeotremella camelliae* sp. nov. (Phaeotremellaceae, Tremellales), A Novel Yeasts Isolated from Tea-Oil Fruits in Jiangxi Province, China. Current Microbiology 77: 3168–3173.

Sutton BC (1980). The Coelomycetes. Fungi imperfecti with pycnidia, acervuli and stromata. Commonwealth Mycological Institute Kew, United Kingdom.

Swann EC, Taylor J W (1993). Higher taxa of basidiomycetes: an 18S rRNA gene perspective. Mycologia 85: 923–936.

Swann EC, Taylor JW (1995). Phylogenetic perspectives on basidiomycete systematics, evidence from the 18S rRNA gene. Canadian Journal of Botany 73: 862–868.

Swapna S, Abrar S, Krishnappa M (2008). Diversity of macrofungi in semi-evergreen and moist deciduous forest of Shimoga District, Karnataka, India. Journal of Mycology and Plant Pathology 38: 21-26.

Tagirdzhanova G, Saary P, Tingley JP, Díaz-Escandón D, Abbott DW, Finn RD, Spribille T (2021). Predicted input of uncultured fungal symbionts to a lichen symbiosis from metagenome-assembled genomes. Genome Biology and Evolution 13: evab047.

Takashima M, Sugita T, Shinoda T, Nakase T (2001). Reclassification of the *Cryptococcus humicola* complex. International Journal of Systematic and Evolutionary Microbiology 51: 2199–2210.

Talbot PHB (1954). Micromorphology of the lower Hymenomycetes. Bothalia 6: 249–299.

Talbot PHB (1968). Fossilized pre-Patouillardian taxonomy? Taxon 17: 620–628.

Talbot PHB (1973). Towards uniformity in basidial terminology. Transactions of the British Mycological Society 61: 497–512.

Tan XM, Wang CL, Chen J, Guo SX (2014). *Chaetospermum malipoense* sp. nov. from southwest China. Mycotaxon 128: 159–164.

Tedersoo L, Nara K (2010). General latitudinal gradient of biodiversity is reversed in ectomycorrhizal fungi. New Phytologist 185: 351–354.

Tedersoo L, Sánchez-Ramírez S, Koljalg U, Bahram M, Döring M, Schigel D, May T, Ryberg M, Abarenkov K (2018). High-level classification of the Fungi and a tool for evolutionary ecological analyses. Fungal diversity 90: 135–59.

Thomas A, Kumar TKA (2023). A new species of *Tremella* from India. Phytotaxa 600: 35–42.

Thomas A, Kumar TKA (2024). A new species of *Naematelia* (Tremellales, Basidiomycota) from India. Phytotaxa 646: 58–66.

Thomas KA (2000). Floristic studies on some dark-spored agarics of Kerala-Thesis. Department of Botany, University of Calicut, Kerala, India.

Tohtirjap A, Hou SX, Rivoire B, Gates G, Wu F, Dai YC (2023). Two new species of *Exidia* sensu lato (Auriculariales, Basidiomycota) based on morphology and DNA sequences. Frontiers in Microbiology 13:1080290.

Toju H, Tanabe AS, Ishii HS (2016). Ericaceous plant–fungus network in a harsh alpine–subalpine environment. Molecular Ecology 25: 3242–3257.

Tsuji M, Tanabe Y, Vincent WF, Uchida M (2017). *Gelidatrema psychrophila* sp. nov., a novel yeast species isolated from an ice island in the Canadian High Arctic. Mycoscience 59: 67–70.

Tsuji M, Tanabe Y, Vincent WF, Uchida M (2019). *Vishniacozyma ellesmerensis* sp. nov., a psychrophilic yeast isolated from a retreating glacier in the Canadian High Arctic. International journal of systematic and evolutionary microbiology 69: 696–700.

Tulasne LR (I853). Observations sur l'organisation des Trémellinées. Annales des sciences naturelles Botanique 19: 193–231.

Tulasne LR, Tulasne C (1871). New notes upon the tremellineous fungi and their analogues. Botanical Journal of the Linnean Society 13: 31–42.

Tulasne LR, Tulasne C (1872). Nouvelles notes sur les fungi Tremellini et leur allies. Annales des sciences naturelles Botanique 15: 215–235.

Tulsani NJ, Jakhesara SJ, Hinsu AT, Jyotsana B, Dafale NA, Patil NV, Purohit HJ, Joshi CG (2022). Genome analysis and CAZy repertoire of a novel fungus *Aspergillus sydowii* C6d with lignocellulolytic ability isolated from camel rumen. Electronic Journal of Biotechnology 59: 36–45.

Umata H (1997). Formation of endomycorrhizas by an achlorophyllous orchid, *Erythrorchis ochobiensis*, and *Auricularia polytricha*. Mycoscience 38: 335–339.

Vail WJ, Lilly VG (1968). The location of carotenoid pigments and thickness of the cell wall in light-and dark-grown cells of *Dacryopinax spathularia*. Mycologia 60: 902–907.

Varga T, Krizsán K, Földi C, Dima B, Sánchez-García M, Sánchez-Ramírez S, Szöllősi GJ, Szarkándi JG, Papp V, Albert L, Andreopoulos W. Angelini C, Antonín V, Barry KW, Bougher NL, Buchanan P, Buyck B, Bense V, Catcheside P, Chovatia M, Cooper J, DämonW, Desjardin D, Finy P, Geml J, Haridas S, Hughes K, Justo A, Karasiński D, Kautmanova I, Kiss B, Kocsubé S, Kotiranta H, LaButti KM, Lechner BE, Liimatainen K, Lipzen A, Lukács Z, Mihaltcheva S, Morgado LN, Niskanen T, Noordeloos ME, Ohm RA, Ortiz-Santana B, Ovrebo C, Rácz N, Riley R, Savchenko A, Shiryaev A, Soop K, Spirin V, Szebenyi C, Tomšovský M, Tulloss RE, Uehling J, Grigoriev IV, Vágvölgyi C, Papp T, Martin FM, Miettinen O, Hibbett DS, Nagy LG

(2019). Megaphylogeny resolves global patterns of mushroom evolution. Nature Ecology and Evolution 3: 668–678.

Verma RK, Vimal P, Raj D, Patel D, AJK A (2019). Diversity of macro-fungi in Central India-XXI: Three members of Tremellaceae. Van Sangyan 6: 31–38.

Verma S, Varma A, Rexer KH, Hassel A, Kost G, Sarbhoy A, Bisen P, Bütehorn B, Franken P (1998). *Piriformospora indica*, gen. et sp. nov., a new root-colonizing fungus. Mycologia 90: 896–903.

Vilgalys R, Hester M (1990). Rapid genetic identification and mapping of enzymatically amplified ribosomal DNA from several *Cryptococcus* species. Journal of Bacteriology 172: 4238–4246.

Vinjusha N, Kumar TKA (2022). The Polyporales of Kerala. SporePrint Books, Calicut. 229 pp.

Wakefield EM (1922). Fungi exotici. XXVI. Bulletin of Miscellaneous Information Royal Botanic Gardens, Kew. 5: 161–165.

Waller F, Mukherjee K, Deshmukh SD, Achatz B, Sharma M, Schäfer P, Kogel KH (2008). Systemic and local modulation of plant responses by *Piriformospora indica* and related Sebacinales species. Journal of plant physiology 165: 60–70.

Wang L, Wang QM (2015) Molecular phylogenetic analysis of ballistoconidium-forming yeasts in trichosporonales (tremellomycetes): a proposal for *Takashimella* gen. nov. and *Cryptotrichosporon tibetense* sp. nov. PLoS ONE 10: e0132653

Wang S, Thorn RG (2021). *Exidia qinghaiensis*, a new species from China. Mycoscience 62: 212–216.

Warcup JH (1988). Mycorrhizal associations of isolates of *Sebacina vermifera*. New Phytologist 110: 227–231.

Warcup JH, Talbot PHB (1967). Perfect states of Rhizoctonias associated with orchids. New Phytologist 66: 631–641.

Wartchow F, Sá MCA, Conceição LB, Silva DRC, Marques MFO (2017). *Sebacina aureomagnifica* (Sebacinales, Basidiomycota): an unexpected discovery from the Brazilian Caatinga. Studies in Fungi 2: 157–161.

Webster J, Weber R (2007). Introduction to fungi. Cambridge university press.

Wedin M, Zamora JC, Millanes AM (2016). *Phaeotremella foliacea* comb. nov. (Tremellales, Tremellomycetes, Agaricomycotina). Mycosphere 7: 295–296.

Wei T, Gao Z, Zhang J (2012). Effects of polysaccharides extracted from *Tremella aurantialba* mycelium on diabetic mice. Medicinal Plant 3: 21–23.

Weiss M, Bauer R, Begerow D (2004). Spotlights on heterobasidiomycetes. In: Frontiers in basidiomycote mycology (Agerer R, Piepenbring M, Blanz P, and Oberwinkler F. Eds) Eching: IHW. 7–48.

Weiß M, Bauer R, Sampaio JP, Oberwinkler F (2014). Tremellomycetes and related groups. In: *The Mycota VII: Systematics and Evolution* (Esser K. Eds), Springer, Berlin Heidelberg. 331–355.

Weiß M, Oberwinkler F (2001). Phylogenetic relationships in Auriculariales and related groups – hypotheses derived from nuclear ribosomal DNA sequences. Mycological Research 105: 403–415.

Weiß M, Sýkorová Z, Garnica S, Riess K, Martos F, Krause C, Oberwinkler F, Bauer R, Redecker D (2011). Sebacinales everywhere: previously overlooked ubiquitous fungal endophytes. PloS one 6: e16793.

Weiß M, Waller F, Zuccaro A, Selosse MA (2016). Sebacinales–one thousand and one interactions with land plants. New Phytologist 211: 20–40.

Wells K (1958). Studies of some Tremellaceae. II. The genus *Ductifera*. Mycologia 50: 407–416.

Wells K (1961). Studies of some Tremellaceae. IV. *Exidiopsis*. Mycologia 53: 317–370.

Wells K (1975). Studies of some Tremellaceae. V. A new genus, *Efibulobasidium*. Mycologia 67: 147–156.

Wells K (1994). Jelly fungi, then and now! Mycologia 86: 18–48.

Wells K, Bandoni RJ (2001). Heterobasidiomycetes. In: Systematics and Evolution, The Mycota (McLaughlin DJ, McLaughlin EJ, Lemke P. Eds), Vol. VII. Part B. Springer-Verlag, Berlin. 85–120.

Wells K, Bandoni RJ, Lim SR, Berbee ML (2004). Observations on some species of *Myxarium* and reconsideration of the Auriculariaceae and Hyaloriaceae Auriculariales. In: Frontiers in basidiomycete mycology (Agerer R, Piepenbring, Meike, Blanz, Paul, and Oberwinkler F. Eds) IHW-Verlag. 237–248.

Wells K, Oberwinkler F (1982). *Tremelloscypha gelatinosa*, a species of a new family Sebacinaceae. Mycologia 74: 325–331.

Wells K, Raitviir A (1966). Two new species of *Exidiopsis*. Eesti NSV Teaduste Akadeemia Toimetised 15: 208.

Wells K, Raitviir A (1975). The species of *Bourdotia* and *Basidiodendron* (Tremellaceae) of the USSR. Mycologia 67: 904–922.

Wells K, Raitviir A (1977). The species of *Exidiopsis* (Tremellaceae) of the USSR. Mycologia 69: 987–1007.

Wells K, Raitviir A (1980). The species of *Eichleriella* (Tremellaceae) of the USSR. Mycologia 72: 564–577.

Wells K, Wong G (1985). Interfertility and comparative morphological studies of *Exidiopsis plumbescens* from the west coast. Mycologia 77: 285–299.

White TJ, Bruns T, Lee S, Taylor JW (1990). Amplification and direct sequencing of fungal ribosomal RNA genes for phylogenetics. In: PCR protocols: a guide to method and application (Innis MA, Gelfand DH, Sinisky JJ, White TJ. Eds). Academic, San Diego. 315–322.

Williams PG, Thilo E (1989). Ultrastructural evidence for the identity of some multinucleate rhizoctonias. New Phytologist 112: 513–518.

Wojewoda W (2002). *Dacryomyces ovisporus* (Dacryomycetales, Basidiomycetes) new to the Czech Republic. Czech Mycology 54: 11–17.

Wong GJ, Wells K, Bandoni RJ (1985). Interfertility and comparative morphological studies of *Tremella mesenterica*. Mycologia 77: 36–49.

Worrall JJ, Anagnost SE, Zabel RA (1997). Comparison of wood decay among diverse lignicolous fungi. Mycologia 89: 199–219.

Wu F, Tohtirjap A, Fan LF, Zhou LW, Alvarenga RLM, Gibertoni TB, Dai YC (2021). Global diversity and updated phylogeny of *Auricularia* (Auriculariales, Basidiomycota). Journal of Fungi 7: 933.

Wu F, Yuan Y, He SH, Bandara AR, Hyde KD, Malysheva VF, Li DW, Dai YC (2015b). Global diversity and taxonomy of the *Auricularia auricula-judae* complex (Auriculariales, Basidiomycota). Mycological Progress 14: 1–16.

Wu F, Yuan Y, Malysheva VF, Du P, Dai YC (2014). Species clarification of the most important and cultivated *Auricularia* mushroom "Heimuer": evidence from morphological and molecular data. Phytotaxa 186: 241–253.

Wu F, Yuan Y, Rivoire B, Dai YC (2015a). Phylogeny and diversity of the *Auricularia mesenterica* (Auriculariales, Basidiomycota) complex. Mycological Progress 14: 1–9.

Wu SH, Shih K, Yu SY (2011). *Calocera bambusicola* sp. nov. and *C. sinensis* newly recorded from Taiwan. Mycotaxon 115: 163–169.

Wu YJ, Wei ZX, Zhang FM, Linhardt RJ, Sun PL, Zhang AQ (2019). Structure, bioactivities and applications of the polysaccharides from *Tremella fuciformis* mushroom: A review. International Journal of Biological Macromolecules 121: 1005–1010.

Wuczkowski M, Passoth V, Turchetti B, Andersson AC, Olstorpe M, Laitila A, Theelen B, van Broock M, Buzzini P, Prillinger H, Sterflinger K, Schnürer J, Boekhout T, Libkind D (2011). Description of *Holtermanniella takashimae* sp. nov., *Holtermanniella* gen. nov. and proposal of the order Holtermanniales to accommodate Tremellomycetous yeasts of the *Holtermannia* clade. The International Journal of Systematic and Evolutionary Microbiology 61: 680–689.

Yamada M, Endoh R, Masumoto H, Yoshihashi Y, Ohkuma M, Degawa Y (2022). Taxonomic study of polymorphic basidiomycetous fungi *Sirobasidium* and *Sirotrema*: *Sirobasidium apiculatum* sp. nov., *Phaeotremella translucens* comb. nov. and rediscovery of *Sirobasidium japonicum* in Japan. Antonie van Leeuwenhoek 115: 1421–1436.

Ye SY, Zhang YB, Wu F, Liu HX (2020). Multi-locus phylogeny reveals two new species of *Exidia* (Auriculariales, Basidiomycota) from China. Mycological Progress 19: 859–868.

Yoon SJ, Yu MA, Pyun YR, Hwang JK, Chu DC, Juneja LR, Mourão PA (2003). The nontoxic mushroom *Auricularia auricula* contains a polysaccharide with anticoagulant activity mediated by antithrombin. Thrombosis Research 112: 151–158.

Yuan HS, Lu X, Dai YC, Hyde KD, Kan YH, Kušan I, He SH, Liu NG, Sarma VV, Zhao CL, Cui BK, Yousaf N, Sun G, Liu SY, Wu F, Lin CG, Dayarathne MC, Gibertoni TB, Conceição LB, Garibay-Orijel R, Villegas-Ríos M, Salas-Lizana R, Wei TZ, Qiu JZ, Yu ZF, Phookamsak R, Zeng M, Paloi S, Bao DF, Abeywickrama PD, Wei DP, Yang J, Manawasinghe IS, Harishchandra D, Brahmanage RS, de Silva NI, Tennakoon DS, Karunarathna A, Gafforov Y, Pem D, Zhang SN, Santiago ALCMDA, Bezerra JDP, Dima B, Acharya K, Alvarez-Manjarrez J, Bahkali AH, Bhatt VK, Brandrud TE, Bulgakov TS, Camporesi E, Cao T, Chen YX, Chen YY, Devadatha B, Elgorban AM, Fan LF, Du X, Gao L, Gonçalves CM, Gusmão LFP, Huanraluek N, Jadan M, Jayawardena RS, Khalid AN, Langer E, Lima DX, de Lima-Júnior NC, de Lira CRS, Liu JK, Liu S, Lumyong S, Luo ZL, Matočec N, Niranjan M, Oliveira-Filho JRC, Papp V, Pérez-Pazos E, Phillips AJL, Qiu PL, Ren Y, Ruiz RFC, Semwal KC, Soop K, de Souza CAF, Souza-Motta CM, Sun LH, Xie ML, Yao YJ, Zhao Q, Zhou LW (2020). Fungal diversity notes 1277–1386: taxonomic and phylogenetic contributions to fungal taxa. Fungal Diversity 104: 1–266.

Yuan HS, Lu X, Decock C (2018). Molecular and morphological evidence reveal a new genus and species in Auriculariales from tropical China. MycoKeys 35: 27.

Yuan Y, Wu F, Si J, Zhao YF, Dai YC (2019). Whole genome sequence of *Auricularia heimuer* (Basidiomycota, Fungi), the third most important cultivated mushroom worldwide. Genomics 111: 50–58.

Zamora JC, Diederich P, Millanes AM, Wedin M (2017). An old familiar face: *Tremella anaptychiae* sp. nov. (Tremellales, Basidiomycota). Phytotaxa 307: 254–262.

Zamora JC, Ekman S (2020). Phylogeny and character evolution in the Dacrymycetes, and systematics of Unilacrymaceae and Dacryonaemataceae fam. nov. Persoonia-Molecular Phylogeny and Evolution of Fungi 44: 161–205.

Zamora JC, Millanes AM, Etayo J, Wedin M (2018). *Tremella mayrhoferi*, a new lichenicolous species on *Lecanora allophana*. Herzogia 31: 666–676.

Zamora JC, Savchenko A, González-Cruz Á, Prieto-García F, Olariaga I, Ekman S (2022). *Dendrodacrys*: a new genus for species with branched hyphidia in *Dacrymyces* s l, with the description of four new species. Fungal Systematics and Evolution 9: 27–42.

Zeng WC, Zhang Z, Gao H, Jia LR, Chen WY (2012). Characterization of antioxidant polysaccharides from *Auricularia auricula* using microwave-assisted extraction. Carbohydrate polymers 89: 694–700.

Zhang W, Zhao JJ, Wang JS, Zhu XL, Zhang M, Qu WJ (2010). Hypoglycemic activity of polysaccharides extracted from *Tremella aurantialba* mycelia in experimental type 2 diabetic rats. Natural Product Research and Development 22: 49–53.

Zhao RL, Li GJ, Sánchez-Ramírez S, Stata M, Yang ZL, Wu G, Dai YC, He SH, Cui BK, Zhou JL, Wu F (2017). A six-gene phylogenetic overview of Basidiomycota and allied phyla with estimated divergence times of higher taxa and a phyloproteomics perspective. Fungal Diversity 84: 43–74.

Zhao Y, Liu XZ, Bai FY (2019). Four new species of *Tremella* (Tremellales, Basidiomycota) based on morphology and DNA sequence data. MycoKeys 47: 75–95.

Zhu HY, Wei YH, Guo LC, Wei XY, Li JN, Zhang RP, Liu XZ, Bai FY (2023). *Vishniacozyma pseudocarnescens* sp. nov., a new anamorphic tremellomycetous yeast species. International Journal of Systematic and Evolutionary Microbiology 73: 006076.

APPENDICES

APPENDIX- I - List of figures

1. Figure 1 : Map of Kerala State, India, showing major collection localities
2. Figure 2 : Cell types in Tremellales: photographic plate
3. Figure 3 : Cell types in Tremellales: drawing
4. Figure 4 : *Vishniacozyma* species
5. Figure 5 : *Sirobasidium magnum*
6. Figure 6 : *Sirobasidium japonicum*
7. Figure 7 : *Sirobasidium brefeldianum*
8. Figure 8 : *Naematelia encephaloidae*
9. Figure 9 : *Tremella poilkavensis*
10. Figure 10: *Tremella fuciformis*
11. Figure 11: *Tremella* species 1
12. Figure 12: *Tremella* species 2
13. Figure 13: *Tremella laurisilvae*
14. Figure 14: *Phaeotremella yunanensis*
15. Figure 15: *Tremella seclusa*
16. Figure 16: *Tremella armeniaca*
17. Figure 17: *Tremella sairandhriana*
18. Figure 18: *Tremella mesenterica*
19. Figure 19: *Tremella erythina*
20. Figure 20: *Tremella taiwanensis*
21. Figure 21: *Tremella* species 3
22. Figure 22: *Cryptococcaceae* taxon
23. Figure 23: *Calocera cornea*
24. Figure 24: *Guepiniopsis buccina*
25. Figure 25: *Dacryopinax indacocheae*
26. Figure 26: *Dacryopinax primogenitus*
27. Figure 27: *Dacryopinax yungensis*
28. Figure 28: *Dacryopinax petaliformis*
29. Figure 29: *Dendrodacrys paraphysatum*

30. Figure 30: *Dacrymyces spathularia*
31. Figure 31: *Dacrymyces dacryomitriformis*
32. Figure 32: *Dacrymyces microsporus*
33. Figure 33: *Dacrymyces* species 1
34. Figure 34: *Dacrymyces lacrymalis*
35. Figure 35: *Dacrymyces cupularis*
36. Figure 36: *Dacrymyces capitatus*
37. Figure 37: *Dacrymyces falcatus*
38. Figure 38: *Dacrymyces novae-zelandiae*
39. Figure 39: *Dacrymyces san-augustinii*
40. Figure 40: *Dacrymyces* species 2
41. Figure 41: *Dacrymyces cerebriformis*
42. Figure 42: *Dacrymyces sinostenosporus*
43. Figure 43: *Auricularia srilankensis*
44. Figure 44: *Auricularia sinodelicata*
45. Figure 45: *Auricularia subglabra*
46. Figure 46: *Auricularia cornea*
47. Figure 47: *Auricularia fibrillifera*
48. Figure 48: *Auricularia heimuer*
49. Figure 49: Auriculariaceae taxon
50. Figure 50: *Sebacina* species
51. Figure 51: Maximum likelihood tree of Auriculariales
52. Figure 52: Maximum likelihood tree of Sebacinales
53. Figure 53: Maximum likelihood tree of Dacrymycetes
54. Figure 54: Maximum likelihood tree of Tremellomycetes

APPENDIX-Ⅱ - List of tables

1. Table 1: Generic concept of Dacrymycetatceae according to different workers
2. Table 2: List of species used in the phylogenetic analysis of Auriculariales
3. Table 3: List of species used in the phylogenetic analysis of Sebacinales
4. Table 4: List of species used in the phylogenetic analysis of Dacrymycetes
5. Table 5: List of species used in the phylogenetic analysis of Tremellomycetes
6. Table 6: List of species having pure cultures generated in the present study
7. Table 7: Molecular sequences generated in the study